
JOANNIS LELANDI
ANTIQUARI
De Rebus BRITANNICIS
COLLECTANEORUM

TOMI PRIMI PARS SECUNDA.

Pp

*Ex libro incerti autoris de vita S. Egwini
episcopi Wicciorum.*

EGWINUS regali ex profapia ortus.
Egwinus factus episcopus Wicciorum tempore Æthelredi regis Merc:

Locus erat in territorio Wigornienſi dumis ac vepribus condenſis incultus, qui à modernis Eoveſham appellatur: alio etiam vocabulo Hetheholme nuncupatur. Hunc beatus Egwinus à rege Merc: Æthelredo expetiit, & expetitionem obtinuit. Jure ſibi conſeſſo ſuper prædictam ſylvam, quatuor per eam ſubulcos ad victualia ſervorum Dei conſtituit.

Unus ex ſubulcis Eoves nomine ad interiora ſylvæ progreſſus porcam perdidit, quæ paritura in condenſitate ſylvarum ſe abdidit ſeptenum inibi enixa foetum.

Porca 2^o. in eadem ſylva peperit 7. foetus.

Porca eadem 3. peperit in eadem ſylva 9. foetus.

Eoves 3^o. porcam quærens tandem reperit aliud quiddam longe diverſum.

Aſtabat eo loci ſanctiſſi: virgo cum 2. virginibus, omnem ſolis fulgorem ſuo fulgore devincens, librum ſpecioſum tenens, & cum comitibus pſallens.

Expavit Eoves &c.

Fama hujus viſionis relata ad Egwinum.

Virgines eadem Egwino poſtea in eodem loco oranti apparuere.

Egwinus autem voverat ab olim inter varias temptationum anguſtias, ſi dominus proſperum faceret deſiderium ſuum, ædificaturum ſe templum Domino. Unde modo naſtus locum prælectum à Deo, Deo & ejus genetrici ſacrificavit hoc votum, locum protinus mundavit, opus inchoavit, & ad finem perduxit.

Ex charta ſive libello Donat: Egwini inſerto operi ejus vitæ.

Cum maxime florerem in diebus Ethelredi regis Merc: coepi cum benigne precari, ut mihi concedere dignaretur antiquum cœnobium, quod Flandenburg nuncupatur, quod ſibi evenit ex hereditate ſuæ uxoris, quæ fuit Oſthrithis vocata.

Satis ille libenti animo quod poſcebam conceſſit.

Hoc cœnobium poſtea dedi Æthelardo ſubregulo, qui erat rex illius provincie, quæ Wicce dicitur, pro alio cœnobio quod Streatforda nominatur.

Post parvum denique tempus à prædicti regis fratre Oſwardo

Interioria MS.

nomine

nomine obtinui aliam terram, id est, 20. manſas in loco qui Twiforde dicitur.

Kenredus, qui poſt Ethelredum in regno Merc: ſucceſſit, contulit Deo & mihi tum pro amore Dei, tum pro adfectu carnalis amicitiae, qua penitus mihi devinctus erat, 84. man-

alias Æthomne

ſas in ambitu loci ejus qui Hetheholm dicitur, in ambabus partibus, & ſuper utraſque partes illius fluminis quod Avena vocitatur. Huic Donationi interfuit Æthelricus adoleſcens inclytus, regis Oſheri filius, & Baltherus venerandus ſacerdos. Conceſſerunt mihi unuſquiſque unanimiter alias octo manſas.

Sicque propitio Deo ejuſque a diatim opitulante miſericordia brevi tempore 120. manſas prædictæ eccl: adquiſivi. Sicut ſcriptum eſt & confirmatum in chartis eccl: Et in libro manifeſtatur terra, ac termini, quem ſcripſit Briethwaldus archiepiſcopus & dictavit.

reg:

Aldelmus religioſus epifcopus migravit ad dominum poſt Merc: à Kenredo accepti

2. annos, quod ego per revelationem cognoscens, convocatis fratribus & obſecundariis meis exceſſum venerandi patris eis aperui, concitoque gradu ad locum ubi ſacrum corpus ejus jacebat, 50. ferme millibus ultra Meldunenſe monaſter: poſitum, deveni, & ad ſepulturam adduxi, & honorifice ſepelivi: mandans, ut in quocunque loco ſacrum corpus in aſportatione pauſaverat ſacræ crucis erigerentur ſignacula.

Poſt non multum tempus ſamoſus rex & mihi plurimum Pag. 366.
amicus Kenredus & Offa rex Orientalium Angl: Romam ire diſponentes, me ut comes & focius itineris eorum b exiſterem. Quod negotium quia omnino obnoxii eramus ad invicem libens conceſſi. Erat tunc temporis Conſtantineſis Papa Ro:

Hactenus ex libello Egwini de origine Eoveſhamenſis monaſter:

Ex Epiftoſa Conſtantini epifcopi Ro:

Conſtantineſis epifcopus Briethwaldo, Britanniarum eccleſiæ Primate, Salutem.

Venerabilem virum Egwinum, quem bis tua fraternitas ad apoſtolicam miſit, &c.

Vigilantiam tuam admonemus quatinus illis in partibus, in

ſup: D. Mariæ

quibus manifeſtatiq: fuiſſe perhibetur, concilium totius Angl: cogas: &c. ut monaſterii S. Egwini Donat: & privilegia confirmarent.

a Id eſt, quotidie. b Subintellige, petebant.

Scripta fuit hæc epistola anno D. 709. in eccl: Salvatoris Lateranensi.

¶ Briðth-
waldi libel-
lus de ori-
gine & pri-
vilegiis
Eoveſham.

Ex communi consensu totius concilii, archiepiscopo Briðth-
waldo dictante & describente, super his donationibus edi-
tus est.

Ecclesia Eoveſhamensis dedicata ab Egwino & Wilfrido
episcopis.

Epit: Eg-
wini.

Egwinus plenus dierum vita excessit in monasterio suo 3.
Cal. Januar:

Rupe sub hac vili tegitur vir summus, & urna
Clauditur angusta, quem subvehit alta per orbem
Veri fama volans. Genus hic spectabile duxit,
Et mores habuit præclaros, magnaue gessit.
Ecclesiam fecit, quam nunc dicunt Eoveſham.
Ditavit terris, & multa nobilitavit
Libertate locum, qui regni jura tenebat.
Omnimodam scripsit: subscripsit curia regni.
Et qui Romanam sedem tunc papa regebat
Confirmavit eam, proprio testante sigillo.
Vita migravit cum solis per Capricornum
Tertius ac decimus moderans existeret ortus.

Pag. 367.

Wiredus Prior Eoveſhamensis monaster:

Oſwardus abbas Eoveſhamensis tempore Edgari regis Angl:
sub cuius regimine occulta animadversione divina eccl: Eo-
veſhamensis ruit, quam beatus Egwinus extruxerat.

Ruit ergo, ac secum universa subruit, subruens confregit,
confringendo diminuit.

Phoca piscis magnus in Avena flu: monasterio vicino capt:
Nunquam enim ante visus est hujus generis piscis in hoc flu:

Ex libro de miraculis S. Egwini.

Sup: oratores
qui Hardeca-
nnum ad
reg: Angl:
capiendum.

Aderat tunc inter eos quidam episcopus nomine Ælfwar-
dus, olim Ramesiensis eccl: monachus, qui sub istis diebus
duas regebat eccl: scilicet episcopatum London: & abbatiam
S. Ecgwini, [id est, Eoveſham com: Vigorn:]

Hac legatione jactatus sæva tempestate Ælfwardus ex voto
promisit scrinium partim aureum, partim argenteum, reliquiis
S. Egwini, quod domum reversus persolvit. In quo nunc
ossa patris nostri S. Odulphi honorifice recondita servantur.

Dani antiquum scrinium reliquiarum S. Ecgwini spolia-
verunt.

Mannus abbas monaster: S. Egwini tempore Edwardi con-
fessi regis Angl:

Algytha matrona ut partem reliquiarum S. Egwini haberet
à Mannio abbate, dedit monaster: S. Egwini terram suam
de Suella.

Ægelwinus

Ægelwinus abbas successit Mannio, vir præclar:
Spercultus vir famosus Monachus Coventrensis.

Gualterus abbas successit Ægelwino tempore Gul: Bastardi
regis Angl:

Hic Gualterus eccl: Eovefhamensem recenti delectatus
opere incepit, & antiquum opus, quod tunc temporis ex
pulcherr: in Angl: extitit, paulatim destruxit.

Cerneret mirum dictu tam mag: antiquitatis opus in solam Pag. 368.
cryptam infimul congestum.

Gualterus abbas deficiente in novum opus pecunia mona-
chos suos per totam Angl: misit cum scrinio S. Egwini. Unde
magna pecuniæ vis corrasa.

Pag. 369, 370, 371, 372. vacant.

Ex Chronico Maildulpbesbiriensis monaster: incerto autore Pag. 373.
ab incarnat: Domini usque ad annum D. 1300.

Anno D. 425. venit S. Patritius ad Hiberniam. Hic con-
stituit ut Psalmi antiphonatim cantarentur à choro in chorum.
Nam antea epistola & sanctum evangelium recitabantur.

Anno D. 599. obiit S. Columba presbyter primus doctor in
Transmontanis, qui à nonnullis dictus est Columkillus.

Anno Di. 637. Machometus pseudopropheta obiit. Eodem
anno fundatum monaster: Malmesbir:

Hermannus capellanus regis Eduardi, post episcopus Wilton:
campanile Maildulpbesbir: suis sumptibus construxit, anno D.
1056. qui petiit à rege sedem episcopalem ibidem consti-
tuere: sed rex non concessit.

Anno D. 1125. in Anglia apud villam Gellich fons emana-
vit sanguine à 2. feria usque ad horam 9. sabbati.

Anno D. 1180. Richardus Strangbogh obiit in Hibernia.

Joannes rex concessit castrum Malmesbir: diruendum cui-
dam abbati nomine Walter: Loring. Richardus
Strang-
bogh.

Anno D. 1122. Clerici venerunt à castro veteris Sarum
usque ad novam Sarum villam episcopi.

Anno D. 1300. Thomas de Brotherton natus est comes
Marescallus.

Anno D. 1301. Edmundus de Wodestok fuit decollatus.

Anno D. 1312.

Anno D. 1310. Petrus de Gaverston decollatus est juxta
Werwik. Eodem anno natus est Edwardus 3. apud Windefor
die S. Brixii.

Anno D. 1314. bellum apud Bannocburne, ubi cecide-
runt Anglii.

Anno D. 1333. captus est Rogerus de Mortuo mari apud
Notingham. Eodem anno bellum apud Cledemore.

a Sic. b Sic. Nec puncta adduntur, quad. doesse indicantia.

Anno

Anno D. 1334. bellum apud Halidunehille ubi ^a corruerunt
 Anno D. 1347. 7. Cal. Septembr: bellum apud Crescy.
 Eodem anno captus David Breuse rex Scotiæ apud Dunelmiam die S. Lucæ evangel:

Marlebyri.
 Monaster:
 de Hedington.

Anno D. 1358. rex & regina fuerunt per totam fere ætatem
 apud Merleburg & Cosham. Eodem anno ingressi sunt Boni
 homines Hedington.

Pag. 374.

Anno D. 1361. Henricus dux Lancastr: obiit & Londini sepultus est apud Leyrcestre. Eodem anno obiit in quadragesima
 Joannes Beauchampe miles, qui fuit ^b comes de Warwike.

Anno D. 1363. Radulphus de Scrophesburg dictus episcopus Bathon: obiit mense Septembri. Cui successit Joannes
 Barnet prius episcopus Wigorn:

Pag. 375.
 Chronicon
 incipit à
 creat: mundi, & dividitur in
 quinque libros.

Ex altero Chronico Maildulphebyriensis monaster: cui titulus Eulogium Historiarum, autore monacho ejusdem loci, sed incerti nominis.

Sic incipit Eulogium] Norma videndi.

Ex Prologo apparet scriptum fuisse hoc Chronicon
 flagitante Priore Maildulphebyrienti.

In fine Prologi hæc comparent: "Terminatum est hoc
 opusculum anno D. 1361. sub rege Eduardo à conquestu 3^o".

Maildulphebyri,
 vulgo Malmesbury.

Ex 2. libro de prima origine Maildulphebyriensis monasterii.

Fuit in partibus Scotiæ quidam monachus nomine Maildolph, qui in patria propria à prædonibus & latronibus ita fatigatus est, quod vitam vix potuisset deducere. Ipse vero sciens ^c * ipsumet ibidem non multum durare fugam iniiit, iter arripuit, & in Angliam usque pervenit. Hic patriam circuiens, cogitans ubi Deus pro ea disponderet, moram tandem cepit sub castello de Bladon, quod Saxonice vocabatur Ingelburne castel: quod castellum constructum fuit à quodam rege Britannico à Bruto 18. nomine Dunwallo cognomento Molmutius post incarnat: Di. ad annos 642. Civitas quondam ibi fuerat, quæ penitus destructa fuerat ab alienigenis: castellum se munitum custodivit, quod per multum tempus post incarnationem Di. stetit sine habitatione propinqua. Regia habitatio & ejus manerium tam paganorum quam Christianorum fuit apud Cairdurburgh, quod nunc dicitur Brakeburgh, vel aliter dicitur Brokenburgh. Heremicola prædictus nomine Maildolph locum heremi sibi elegit sub castro, quem locum à castellanis sibi petiit & obtinuit. Non enim erat magna hominum frequentatio. Hic cum sibi deficerent necessaria scholares sibi collegit in discipulatum, ut eorum liberalitate

^a Sic, sine puncto. ^b Comititis MS. ^c Sic, cum asterisco.

ralitate tenuitatem victus emendaret. In brevi enim tempore scholares rudimenta erudientes in exiguum conventum convalere. Horum enim exemplo & confortio Aldelmus informatus ad plenum liberales artes plenitudini scientiæ adiecit, quas ut medullitus hauriret Cantiam adiit, & ad pedes Adriani Philosophi, qui postea archiepiscopus factus fuit, per tempus aliquod studuit, & postea Meldunum repedavit, & in confortio Maildulphi cum discipulis suis monachis attonsus est. Castellum vero prænominatum tunc fuit in dominio episcopi Eleutherii, qui dominabatur in tota Westfaxoniam, qui situm monasterii dedit, quod nunc vocatur Malmesbiria, sancto Aldelmo cum baculo pastoralis.

Pag. 376.

Quod à pueritia in Meldunensi cœnobio fuerit Aldelmus altus & doctus Eleutherius episcopus Westfaxonum insinuat in privilegiis, quæ eidem Aldelmo contulit, & in chartis cum abbatis & situ monasterii.

Quod Meildulph fuit primus omnium hominum religiosorum qui cœnobium apud Malmesbyri ordinaverat, (tunc enim vocabatur Ingelbourn Castel,) Sergius papa proximus prænominatus in privilegio quod S. Aldelmo contulit satis declarat.

Quod Aldelmus fuit sub disciplina Maildulphi & ejus alumnus Beda presbyter in Chronicis suis satis declarat.

Quod cœnobium fuerat fabricatum à beato Meildulpho in honore apostolorum Petri & Pauli Sergius Papa in privilegiis datis S. Aldelmo satis declarat.

Quod doctrina & scientia S. Aldelmi per universum mundum, ubi cultus Christianitatis, colebatur, magnifice ejus demonstrant epistolæ missæ studentibus Bononiæ, Colonia, Parisiis, Monti pessulano, & ceteris partibus forinsecis, ut in vita sua aperte declaratur.

Quod quidam abbas Abbendonæ, Faritius nomine, vitam suam descripserat, & historiam de eo ediderat: sed postea, quia rude compositum fuerat, Gulielmus Meildunensis monachus & præcentor modo decenti & ornato stylo totam vitam suam investigavit & composuit de pueritia, de juventute, de senectute, de monachatu & episcopatu, de obitu, de miraculis ante obitum, & post per insinuationem librorum Bedæ presbyteri modo debito & competenti sufficienter ordinavit.

Pag. 377.

Migravitque idem S. vir ad dominum anno incarnat: D. 709. & in capella, quam ipse construxerat se vivente in honorem Dei & S. Michaëlis, ut prius elegerat, à beato Egwino est sepultus. Ante Inam regem an. 18. ante Bedam cessit

an. ⁷15. Baculum pastorem datum ab Eleutherio episcopo
31. annis

31. annis sustinuit. Baculum episcopatus datum à Brightwaldo archiepiscopo annis 4. sustinuit, & in quinto anno obiit. Nam omnes annos ætatis suæ nulla scriptura misit in calculum: sed est conjectura non fallax grandævum fuisse sanctum virum.

Translatus autem fuit S. Aldelmus in prima translatione sua à Beato Dunstano archiepiscopo Cantuar: anno sepulturæ suæ 91^o. Post per multos annos circiter 100. assumptus fuit de feretro, & propter metum Danorum & barbarorum absconditus fuit in Domo Capitulari, & post cursum annorum iterum levatur, & in dextera parte summi altaris cum cineribus ceterorum sanctorum est collocatus per annos 179. post obitum ejus ab incarnat: Di. 1049. post adventum Normannorum in Angl: 13.

Translatus est primo post absconditionem à venerabili episcopo Sarum Ofimundo nomine, ab abbate Glocestriæ nomine Serlo, ministrante abbate Malmesbiriæ nomine Warino anno supradicto.

Prima fuit translatio regnante in Anglia rege Edwino & S. Dunstano patrocinate.

Vita S. Aldelmi & gesta regum Anglorum dicunt S. Aldelmum nepotem fuisse regis Inæ.

Dicunt quidam moniales fuisse habitantes juxta castellum de Ingelbourne in quadam villula nomine Ilanburgh, Saxonice vero Burchton: quæ tota die fuerant stupræ à castellanis, & ideo archiepiscopus Saxonum illas omnino evelebat, fueruntque sub obedientia abbatis Dinoh, qui in diversis locis bis mille monachos rexit viventes more monachorum in vitreo monte in Græcia. Creditur moniales morasse ubi nunc fit hospitale leproforum juxta pontem.

pag. 378.

Castellum fuit constructum post conditionem urbis Romæ anno 174. Inde ab urbe condita ad Christum anni 715. Inde à prima conditione castri Malmesbiriensis usque ad Christum anni 596.

Tempore regis Edwini monasterium Malmesbiriense fuit desolatum à monachis per plura tempora.

Hoc * anno quidam rex Britannicus nomine Bethfride cum Pictis pugnavit in Borea, & victoriam obtinuit.

Ecclesia nova Sarum à Bonifacio archiepiscopo Cantuar: dedicata est in præsentia regis Henrici & reginæ.

Ex 3. libro.

Liber vaticiniorum relictus à rege Edgardo Wintoniæ.

Ex 4. libro.

Alcluith urbs fundata erat super petram de Sulwath.

* Sic, cum spatia vacua.

Ex

Ex 5. libro.

Dunwallo tres civitates condidit cum
tribus castellis, scilicet Malmesburgh,
Tetronburg, & Lacok.

Malmesbyri.
Tetronburg, nunc forsan
Trouburgh in comit: Wilshire.
Lacok.

Malcolinus rex Scotiæ à Rodberto de
Moulbray comite Northumbr: cum filio suo cæsus est, huma-
tusque annis multis apud monaster: de Tynemuth, nuper ab
Alexandro filio in Scotiam ad Dumfermelin portatus est.

Unus enim Wilhelmus, compater regis, cognomento de
Aldreia, spetiosæ personæ homo, hîc patibulo adfigi jussus est.
Osmundo episcopo Sarum confessus & per omnes ecclesias
oppidi Sarum flagellatus &c. ut in crucem adauctus sit.

Robertus Glocestriæ comes & multi alii cum eo capti in
castello de Vise sunt compediti.

Richardus 1^s. 2^o. anno regni sui terram sanctam petiit cum
Balduino Cantuar: episcopo, Huberto Sarum, & Radulpho
comite Glocestriæ.

Anno D. 1110. inchoatum est novum opus Westmonaste- Pag. 379.
rii: cujus in propria persona rex primum posuit lapidem.
Hoc anno clerici, qui infra castrum Sarum manebant, una
cum sede episcopali ad villam episcopi, quæ nova Sarum
dicitur, procurante negotium episcopo, & privilegio civitatis
à rege donato Henrico transferuntur: eodem vero rege an-
nuente.

Anno D. 1118. Ela comitissa Sarum, relicta Gulielmi de
Longa Spatha, monachos Cartusienfes, fundatos per maritum
suum apud Heytorp, transfudit usque Henton Batoniensis
diocesis.

Anno D. 1131. Ela comitissa Sarum fundavit coenobium
de Lacok diocesis Sarum.

Anno D. 1136. Ela comitissa facta est monialis apud Lacok.

Anno D. 1137. Joannes Scotus comes Cestriæ moritur sine
herede masc.

Anno D. 1138. Scholares Oxonienses, ob insultum in le-
gati Othonis servos Osneiæ factum, excommunicati, partim
villam de Northampton: partim novam Sarum ad studen-
dum elegerunt.

Hi ceciderunt in bello de Eovesham ex parte

Simonis Mountfort:

Henricus filius comitis Simonis. Petrus de Monteforti.
Hugo Dispensarius Justitiarius Angliæ. Gu. de Mandeville.
Radulphus Bassët. Walterus Crepinges. Gul. de Eboraco.
Robertus Tregor. Thomas de Hastelle. Joan. de Bello-
campo. Guido de Balliolo. Rogerus de Soules. & Guallenfes
numero excessivo.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

Qq

Anno

Anno Di. 1274. Henricus rex Navarræ moritur unica filia relicta herede: cujus uxor regina post nupfit Edmundo regis Angl: germano: qui de regina 3. filios procreavit; primogenitum Thomam Lancastriæ comitem, qui post decapitatus fuit apud Pontemfractum, Henricum de Lancastre dominum de Monemuta, tertium Joannem qui cum sorore in Galliis morabatur.

Anno Di. 1276. Comitissa Leircestriæ, quæ occiso Simone marito suo in Galliam fugerat, & in domo fororum ordinis Prædicatorum apud Montargis à sorore viri sui fundata morabatur, filiam suam misit in Walliam principi Lewelino.

Pag. 380.

Anno Di. 1281. comes Gloverniæ Gilbertus plures Wallensium occidit juxta Lantylawhyr.

Ex charta remissionis Edwardi primi.

Remissimus etiam Hunfrido de Boun comiti Herefordiæ & Essex constabulario nostro Angliæ, Rogero Bigot comiti Northfolciæ Marefcallo Angl: & aliis baronibus Angl: militibus, armigeris, ac aliis de eorum societate, confœderatione, concordia existentibus in regno nostro, qui ad transfretandum nobiscum in Flandriam tertio die notato vocati fuerunt, & non venerunt &c.

Edwardus Senior dictus filius Chiffodi regis Angliæ.

Petrus Gaverston duxit in uxorem filiam comitis Claudiz.

Anno D. 1307. Petrus de Gaverston revocatur ab exilio, & factus est comes Cornubiæ, & filiam comitis Glocestriæ duxit in uxorem.

Anno Di. 1311. Petrus Gaverston captus apud Dadington in bor: part: Angl: & in die S. Gervasii & Prothasii à quodam Wallense decollatus juxta Blakelaw in regio vico qui vocatur Gaverstyth, & paulo post apud Langleiam præfente domino rege cum magno honore sepelitur.

Anno Di. 1313. Edwardus Bruis, frater Roberti regis Scotiæ, in Hibernia occisus est in bello.

Proceres interfecti in bello de Strivelin.

Gilbertus comes Glocestriæ. Edmundus Manley. Robertus Clifford. Paganus Tiptoft. Egidius Argentine, & multi alii nobiles.

Proceres Angl. capti in bello de Strivelin.

Humfridus de Boun. Joannes de Segrave. Joannes de Claving. Wilhelmus Latimer, & fere 300. barones & milites cum magna multitudine peditum.

Nomina adhærentium Thomæ comiti Lancastr: qui se dediderunt regi.

Rogerus de Mortuo mari senior & junior. Ds. Thomas de Berkeley & pater ejus Mauritius miles. Joannes de Chorleton miles.

miles. Ds. Robertus de Holande. Ds. Mauritius de Berkeley senior obiit in castello de Walingford incarceratus.

Joannes a Bocourt, Joannes de Kingelton, Nicolaus Percy,

Joannes Mautravers Junior, & Gul: Truffel tranfierunt mare.

D. Hugo de Andeley, Joan: de Willington, Gilbertus Tal- Pag. 381.

bot, Joan: Manduyt, Edmundus Hacluit, Joan: de Sapy, Robertus Waceville, Philippus de la Beche, Joan: de la Bech, Henricus de Layburne cum 17. militibus in diversis locis carceri mancipati sunt.

Annonii

Anno Di. 1328. Hunaldi apud Eboracum combufferunt de suburbio civitatis fere unam parochiam, quæ vocatur S. Nicolai in Ousegate, propter contumeliam motam inter Burgenfes & illos, quia ceperunt uxores Burgenfium, & filias, & ancillas per vim in suburbio civitatis. Burgenfes vero suburbii indignati de tali facinore congressi sunt cum Hunaldis more bellico: Et ex utraque parte benearmati una die Martis in Septembri ante solis ortum in Watelingate dormiente tota civitate summo mane. Ibi ceciderunt de Hunaldis 527. præter eos qui lætaliter vulnerati sunt, & obierunt in 3. die, & in 4. sequenti. De Anglis ceciderunt 242. submersi in Owse flu: de Hunaldis inventi sunt 136.

Anno D. 1032. Scotti evaserunt ex parco de Stanhop proditione Henrici de Bello Monte, ut vulgariter dictum fuit.

Anno Di. 1333. commissum est mane proelium apud Haldon Hille prope Berwik in die S. Margaretæ.

Anno D. 1340. obiit Adam de la Hooke apud Malmesbiri.

Anno D. 1346. Edwardus rex in Normannia filium suum Edwardum, filium Di. Gul: de Monteacuto, filium Di. Rogeri de Mortuo mari, ac multos alios de Angli: nobiles insigniis militaribus decoravit.

Edwardus victis in bello Francis apud Crefcy duos barones ibidem fecit, scilicet dominos Alanum de la Zouché & Joannem de Lisle, & 50. milites.

Ibidem comparet Itinerarium Edwardi Principis cog: Nigri.

Ds. de Berkeley & de la Ware in consortio principis.

Edwardus princeps venit ad villam S. Omeri, ubi dominabatur Ds. de Cron.

In bello de Poyters.

Pag. 382.

Ds. Robertus de Bradelton, ut dicebatur, in ipso ingressu fuit occisus: nam primus omnium intravit portam. Et Mauritius de Berkeley, filius Thomæ de Berkeley, intravit, & dire vulneratus est.

a Sic, cum tribus punctis sub u.

Qq 2

Hoc

Hoc anno per totam æstatem rex & regina morati sunt apud Merleburg & Colham.

Eodem anno die Sanctorum Timothei & Symphoriani Isabella regina, mater regis Edwardi 3. à conquestu, juxta Londoniam apud Rínges obiit. Dicunt quidam quod accepta purgatione à medico quam cupierat, & non valens suffèrre unius diei languore obiit, & sepulta est apud Fratres Minores 27. die Novembris in præsentia regis archiepiscopo Simone eam sepeliente.

Ex paralipomenis sive derelictis ab autore Eulogii.

Thomas Dundale miles fortis de comitiva Henrici ducis Lancastriæ.

Dux Lancastriæ obfidebat Mount eider.

Radulphus de Salopia episcopus Bathoniæ obiit, cui successit Joannes Barnet tunc episcopus Wigornia.

Eodem anno episcopus Wintonia Gul: Edington obiit 7. die mensis Octobr: qui fere omnem thesaurum suum se ipso vivente disperfit indigentibus, & apud Edington est sepultus in loco quem ipse fundaverat à fundamentis sumptibus propriis, & viris religiosis impleverat.

Consecratus est Simon Langham, primo monachus Westmonaster: post ejusdem loci abbas. Tertio episcopus de Ely, 4º. Cantuar.

Anno D. 1374. fratres Prædicatores petierunt, & habuerunt dispensationem à papa comedendi carnes, ne secularibus, ut dixerunt, essent onerosi.

Anno D. 1377. fratres Augustinenses obtinuerunt dispensationem comedendi carnes, & sub conditione quod observarent jejunium fratrum Minorum ante natale Dni.

Sebertus rex orient: Anglorum construxit ecclesiam S. Pauli London: & ecclesiam S. Petri in occident: suburbio ejusdem civitatis.

pag. 383.

Anno D. 1381. Seditio facta in Estsexia propter collectionem pecuniæ, instigante quodam pístore. Unde orta & seditio in Hertefordshir. Et inde transierunt plebei per Eirith in Cantiam, ubi plebs ad eandem consurgebat insurrectionem cum Jak Straw. Robertus Knolles adjuvabat burgenfes London contra seditiosos spoliatores. In Southfolk insurrectores priorem de Byri & justitiarium regis decollabant.

Rex Richardus Annam, sororem imperatoris, regis scilicet Bohemiæ, solutis pro ea 22. m. marc. sine consensu regni desponsavit. Oblata sibi filia fuit comitis Flandriæ, quam si habuisset, jure suo postea Flandriam habuisset.

Anno D. 1344. Rex Richardus combusta villa de Edingburgh rediit in Angl:

Anno

Anno D. 1388. Robertus Knollys ædificavit & construi fecit pontem Rosensem.

Robertus Knollys construxit pontem Rosensem.

Anno D. 1396. factum est parlamentum Londonii. In hoc parlamento dux Lancastriæ petiit quod filius suus Henricus judicaretur heres regni Angliæ: cui contradixit comes Marchiæ, asserens se descendisse à Leonello secundo filio Edwardi regis. E contrario dux dicebat quod rex Henricus 3. duos habuit filios, Edmundum seniore & primogenitum, & Eduardum: qui tamen Edmundus dorsum habuit fractum, & propter hoc judicavit se ipsum indignum ad coronam; quare pater eorum sic ipsos componere fecit, quod Edwardus regnaret, & post eum heredes Edmundi: & dedit Edmundo comit: Lancastriæ, & ab eo descendit Henricus filius ejus, jure matris quæ fuit filia dicti Edmundi. Cui respondit comes dicens hoc non esse verum; sed Edwardus fuit primogenitus, & Edmundus vir elegantiss: erat, & nobilis miles, prout patet in Chronicis. Rex autem imposuit eis silentium.

Competitores regni Angl:

Item in hoc parlamento dux Lancastriæ petiit regem dare sibi ducatum Aquitaniæ sub certa annua pensione, & ipse pro posse totum acquireret, sicut rex Franc: dedit illum cuidam militi, sub eadem conditione. Sed comites de Gloucester, Arundel, & Warwick contradixerunt.

Obiit Anna regina Angl: in manerio de Shene, & apud Westminster sepulta est anno 18. Richardi 2i. Pag. 384.

Anno D. 1397. Richardus duxit in uxorem Isabellam virginem 9. annorum, filiam regis Franc.

Archiepiscopus Cantuar: nomine Arundel fratrem suum comitem Arundel ad regem deduxit: cui archiepiscopo rex securitatem præstitit pro comite super corpus Christi jurando.

Comes postea rege clanculum jubente inimico suo traditur custodiendus in insula de Wight.

Dixit rex Richardus duci Gloucestriæ, "Ego te arresto." Cui dux: "Gratiosè agatis mecum salvando vitam meam." Cui rex: "Illam gratiam habebis quam præstitisti Simoni de Bur-ley cum regina coram te flecteret. Legas ista," tradens schedulam accusationis suæ. Cui dux: "Ad ista respondebimus." Dux vero traditus est comiti de Notingham, qui eum Calefiam in custodiam perduxit.

Dux propria manu scripsit responsum ad schedulam accusationis.

Cumque responsio regi non placeret, mandavit sub pœna mortis comiti de Notingham, quod ipsum occideret. Et ipse transiit ad Calefiam, & ibidem famuli comitis cum lecto plumali super ducem posito ipsum viriliter suffocabant, occulte

culte divulgantes ipsum naturali morte obiisse.

Comes Warwici adjudicatus morti: sed quia longævus erat mittitur in insulam de Man in perpetuam custodiam.

Joannes Cobham & Joan: Cheny milites perpetuo carceri adjudicati.

Mulbray
donatus co-
mit: Arun-
tinae vallis.

Pag. 385.

Richardus Dm. Joannem Montegue fecit comitem Sarum. Richardus dedit comit: Arundel comiti de Notingham quando eum ducem Northfolc: creavit.

Anno D. 1398. & 21. Richardi dux Northfolciæ secreto dixit sub sigillo confessionis Henrico filio ducis Lancastr: tunc duci Herfordiæ, "Rex ordinavit te & me interficere pro equitatione cum duce Glocestriæ, & ideo dispone quid a-
"cturus sis, & ego me disponam." Dux Hereford: dixit: "Rex nobis hoc indulget." Cui dux Northfolc: "Rex non
"est fidelis, sicut patet in duce Glocestriæ, & in comitibus." Dux Hereford retulit ista patri suo, pater regi. &c. ut uterque ducum exulavit.

Holandus
fit comes
Aruntinae
vallis.

Rex dedit post exilium ducis Norfolc: comit: de Arundel Joan: Holand comiti Huntendune.

Hoc anno comes Marchiæ occiditur in Hibernia.

Anno D. 1399. fuit terræ motus mag: sub ecclesia S. Pauli London: & postea dux Lancastriæ de gravi languore obiit, & in ea sepelitur.

In palatiis quæ ædificavit rex Henricus nullus in regibus eo gloriosior in diebus suis.

Quidam de familia regis Henrici 4i. jacebat una nocte cum meretrice London: quæ mane dixit sibi, "Vale amice, quia
"amplius te non videbo." Et ille quæsit "quare." Quæ & dixit, "Comites Huntendune, Cantia, & Sarum, & multi
"alii milites jacent in insidiis in partibus de Kingeston ut re-
"gem archiepiscopum & nos venientes de Windesore occi-
"dant, & regem Richardum restituant." Et ille quæsit, "Unde hoc nosti?" Illa dixit: "Unus de familia eorum
"dormivit mecum altera nocte qui hæc mihi dixit." &c. Ut Henrico hæc indicata fuerunt, rex fugit ad London. Archi-
episcopus Cantuar: ad castellum de Reygate fugit. Comes Cant: & comes Sarum equitabant ad Cirecestre: &c. ut ibi-
dem capti & decollati fuerint.

Jo: Holand dux Exoniæ captus in veste * simplicis apud Pritwel in Essex, & apud Plaschey decollatus.

Pag. 386.

Anno D. 1400. factum est parlamentum London: Ad hoc venit Audoenus de Glindor Wallicus, qui fuerat armiger comitis Arundel, conquerens quod Ds. Gray de Ruthine quasdam terras suas in Wallia usurpavit: sed contra Dm. Gray nil profecit. Episcopus de S. Asaph consuluit in parlamento quod non omnino præfatum Audoenum contemnerent, ne

* Sic.

forte

forte Wallici insurgerent: & illi in parlamento dixerunt se de scurris nudipedibus non curare.

Hoc anno venit in Angl: Constantinopolitanus imperator cum indulgentiis papæ, & collegit 4000. librarum, quibus rex Henricus totidem addidit, & sic eum dimisit persolutis omnibus ejus in Anglia impensis.

Anno D. 1401. Wallici contra regem Henricum rebellant, & bona Anglicorum undique diripiunt. Rex autem transivit in Walliam borealem, & insulam de Anglesey, ubi fratres Minores de conventu Lamafæ, & Wallici cum aliis regi resistebant: & ideo exercitus regis fratres occidebant, ac captivabant, ac conventum spoliabant: & Audoëno non comparente revertitur rex: & Ds. le Gray manu cepit tuitionem patriæ. Rex vero tradidit fratres captivos, & jussit omnia restitui conventui, & voluit quod conventus ille inhabitaretur ab Anglicis fratribus.

Hoc anno quidam frater Minor prædicavit in Northfolk dicens, Richardum regem vivere.

Hoc anno Audoënus de Glindour Dm. le Gray bello cepit.

Hoc anno Rogerus Claringdon miles, ac prior de Launde, & octo fratres Minores suspensi sunt.

Anno Di. 1402. & 3. anno Henrici populus incepit regem graviter ferre, & Richardum desiderare.

Frater Minor de Ailesbyri proditoris victus suspensus est apud Tyburne.

Hoc anno magister fratrum Minorum Leicestriæ proditi- Frater no-
onis victus est, & suspensus apud Tiburne, una cum fratre thus Ri-
regis Richardi 2i. ex concubina genito. chardi 2i.

Rumor excitatus per duos Jacobitas quod Richardus 2s. in Scotia viveret.

Fama pub: erat fratres Minores misisse magnam summam pecuniæ Audoëno Glindour, ut in Angl: veniret.

Hoc anno Audoënus Glindour cepit Edmundum de Mortuo Pag. 387.
mari, multis Anglis de Marchia Walliæ interfectis.

Rex Henricus congregato exercitu transivit in Walliam, ubi prohibentibus max: tempestatibus in Septembri tonitruorum, & imbrium, & grandinis, equitare non potuerunt, & multi de exercitu frigore mortui sunt.

Hoc anno rege existente in Wallia Scoti irruerunt in Angl: Sed comes Northumbr: & Henricus Percy filius ejus valens miles pugnabant cum eis, & ceperunt comites eorum, & decem millia ex Scottis interfecerunt.

Hoc anno rex Henricus desponsavit relictam Joannis de Monteforti, ducissam Britanniae, filiam regis Navarrae, apud Wintoniam.

Hoc anno Ds. de Gray gravi redemptione soluta liberatus est. Hoc

Hoc anno dux Aurelianensis provocavit Henricum regem ad duellum.

plimmodu-
num spoli-
atum.

Anno D. 1403. Britones subito venerunt ad Plymmouth, ipsamque spoliant & comburunt: sed Ds. de Berkeley custos maris reddidit talionem.

Comes Northumbr: petiit ab Henrico rege pecuniam sibi debitam pro custodia Marchiæ Scotiæ. Cui rex respondit, "Aurum non habeo: aurum non habebis." Venit similiter filius comitis Henricus Percy, ^a qui "fororem Edmundi de Mortuo mari captivi in Wallia habebat in uxorem, rogans regem, ut permetteret Edmundum redimi de proprio. Cui rex respondit, "quod cum pecunia regni non ^b fortificaret inimicos suos contra se." Henricus Percy dixit: "Deber homo sic se exponere periculo pro vobis & regno vestro, & non succurretis ei in periculo suo?" Et rex iratus dixit: "Tu es proditor. Vis ut succurram inimicis meis & regni." Cui Henricus: "Proditor non sum, sed fidelis, & ut fidelis loquor." Rex traxit contra eum pugionem. "Non hîc, dixit Henricus, sed in campo," & recessit.

Pag. 388.

Henricus Percy, & avunculus ejus Thomas Percy, quem rex Richardus comitem fecerat Wigornia, & domus suæ senescallum, collegerunt exercitum in Marchia Scotiæ, dicentes quod contra Scottos bellare oporteret, & venerunt ad comit: Cestriæ, & Cestrenses secum assumpserunt, miseruntque ad Audoënum, ut veniret. Sed Audoënus cognoscens quod callidi erant, non confidebat in illis. Wallicos tamen multos assumpserunt, & venerunt omnes in Lichefeld insigniti signis Richardi, videlicet cervis: & fecit Henricus ibi proclamare, dicens, quod ipse fuit unus de illis, qui maxime faciebant ad expulsionem Richardi, & introductionem Henrici, credens se bene fecisse; & quia nunc cognovit quod pejus regit Henricus quam Richardus, ideo intendit corrigere errorem suum.

Rex collegit exercitum, & obviavit illi extra Salapiam; ubi rex tractavit cum eo quærens causam suam: &c. ut Henricus Percy multa regi objecerit.

Cui Henricus: "consulo tibi ut ponas te in gratia mea."

Cui Henricus: "In gratia tua non confido."

"Precor deum, dixit rex, quod tu habeas respondere pro sanguine hîc hodie effundendo, & non ego. Procede signifer," & commissum est durum proelium.

Quod cernens Henricus Percy in spiritu fervoris assumptis secum 30. hominibus irrupsit in exercitum regis, & fecit deambulatorium magnum in medio exercitus usque ad fortissi-

^a Hac vocula bis occurrit. ^b Fortifaret MS.

mos regis custodes, interficiens comitem Staffordiæ, & alios multos in fortitudine exercitus regis. Et ipse in fine quasi solus stans & conclusus trucidatur. At exercitus ejus hoc viso fugit.

Baro de Podington ex parte Henrici occiditur.

Thomas Percy capitur & decollatur.

Henricus Percy mortuus decollatur, ne sui dicerent eum vivere, & caput ejus super portam Eborum ponitur.

Thomas
Percy co-
mes Wi-
gorn: securi
percutus.

Factum est hoc bellum in nocte S. Magdalenz. Et ceciderunt, ut dictum est, 1600. viri, & rex fuit in mag: periculo, & princeps Walliæ vulneratus facie sagitta.

Boreales milites & armigeri, qui fuerunt in bello Henrici Percy, redierunt in Northumbriam, claudentes se in castris ibidem, non confidentes in gratia regis.

Pag. 389.

Hoc anno rex transiit in Walliam, & quia terra est inequitabilis cito revertitur.

Edmundus de Mortuomari in Wallia non valens se redimere, dixit se nunquam velle subesse sub Henrico rege: sed filiam Audoëni Glindor cum mag: solennitate duxit in uxorem.

Comes Northumbr: pater Henrici Percy, promissa securitate venit ad Henricum regem dicens, quod filius suus hæc & multa alia fecit sine suo consilio.

Hoc anno ejiciuntur à regno 2. filiæ reginæ, & omnes alienigenæ, qui venerant cum ea, quia domum regiam onerabant.

Hoc anno dum rex esset in parlamento, Wallici combusserunt magnam partem comit: Salapiæ.

Anno D. 1404. & 4. anno Henrici regis Audoënus Glindoure partes australes Walliæ incendit, & villam de Cairdis, & castrum obsedit. Qui vero intus erant miserunt ad regem petentes auxilium. Sed ipse nec venit, nec succursum misit. Audoënus villam cepit & incendit, præter unum vicum in quo fratres Minores habitabant; quem amore fratrum cum conventu stare permisit. Cepit insuper castrum, & destruxit, multasque divitias ibi repositas abstulit. Et cum fratres Minores peterent ab eo libros suos & calices, quos in castro deposuerant, respondit, "Quare posuistis vestra bona in castro? Si ea retinuissetis apud vos, salva vobis fuissent."

Hoc anno filius Audoëni Glindour ab Anglicis capitur, & in turrin London: mittitur. Tunc heredes comitis Marchiæ duo filii existentes in Warda regis, quos quidam dixerunt veros heredes regni Angl: de proxima linea de stirpe Di. Leonelli, abducti fuerunt à curia regis per quandam Damicellam de camera reginæ, & ipsa accusavit de hoc ducem Eborum. Et dux in castro de Pevenesey aliquamdiu detentus est. Dux tamen excusavit se, dicens, quod ipse scivit quod allicerentur, & præmunivit de hoc regem.

Filius Au-
doëni Glin-
dour cap-
tus.

Pag. 390.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

R r

Hoc

Joannes
Cerle inter-
fecit ducem
Claudia.

Hoc anno Joannes Cerle, qui ducem Gloverniæ interfecit, captus fuit ab Anglicis in Scotia. Hic confessus est quod in Wallia furatus est signetum Richardi regis, & inde postea multas signavit literas ad amicos regis Richardi, dicens eum vivere: & sic causa fuit mortis multorum. Hic multis locis in Anglia fuit tractus, & tandem suspensus.

Anno D. 1405. & anno 5. Henrici, Richardus Scrop archiepiscopus Ebor: & Ds. de Moubray, qui & Marefcallus vocabatur, apud Eborum decollantur.

Rex Henricus lepra percussus.

Heres comitis de Notingham conquestus est ante Scrope archiepiscopo Ebor: quod Henricus rex terras & officium Marefcalli patri debita abstulerat, & comiti Westmerlandiæ dederat.

Archiepiscopus Scrop prædicavit in ecclesia Ebor. ortans populum, ut assisterent ei ad correctionem mali regiminis regni. Et postea collecto exercitu processit cum D. Mowbray versus comitem Westmerlande. Et comes Westmerland cum exercitu venit contra eos.

Tunc appropinquantibus exercitibus comes Westmerland rogavit archiepiscopum, & D. Moubray ut convenirent coram eo, & tractarent de pace. Dum autem convenirent, quidam miles comitis Westm: exivit ad exercitum archiepiscopi; & dixit, "Jam Domini concordati sunt. Et archiepiscopus præcepit vobis ut recedatis, quia hac nocte coenabit cum "D. meo." Sic nimis creduli recesserunt. Quo cognito, capti sunt archiepiscopus, & Mowbray, ac exercitus comitis Westmerland dispersum archiepiscopi exercitum persequabantur, spoliantes & graviter verberantes quos capere poterunt.

Rex transivit in Aquilonem contra eos qui castra sua tenebant.

Comes de Northumbr: & D. Bardolf fugerunt de Berwik in Scotiam.

Rex ^a obsessit castrum de Berwike, & expugnavit, & multos in eo captos decollavit.

Pag. 391.

Ex vita Kenelmi regis Merciorum.

Kenulphus rex Merc: obiit a^o. D. 819.

Kenelmus rex Kenulphi filius.

Quendrida & Burgevilla germanæ sorores Kenelmi regis.

Quendrida Kenelmo infidias tendit per Askebertum ejus nutricium & procuratorem, ut ipsa regnaret.

Kenelmus septenis ducitur ab Askeberto prætextu venandi in sylvam.

Clent com:
Staff.

Est profunda vallis inter duos montes abdita in ipsa sylva Clenthe dicta.

a Sic.

In

In hac valle Askebertus Kenelmi caput abscidit.

Candida vacca hanc vallem olim frequentabat.

Hinc locus vaccae vallis appellari consuevit.

Columba membranam aureis literis inscriptam rostro detulit, ac Romæ super altare S. Petri posuit, memoriam videlicet martyr: S. Kenelmi.

Contentio in translat: corporis S. Kenelmi inter Glocestren. & Wigornienfes de reliquiis S. Kenelmi.

Corpus S. Kenelmi defertur Winchelcumbam.

Stabat tunc Quendrida in solario occidentalis partis eccl: S. Petri, quam viæ spatium dirimit ab atrio monasterii. Legebatur autem Psalmum 108. usque ad hunc versum: "Hoc opus eorum qui detrahunt mihi apud Dominum: & qui loquuntur mala adversus animam meam." Quo loco cecidere ejus oculi super librum, adhuc cruore maculatum.

Pag. 392. vacat.

Suthregia, Barrocia, Suthamtonia, Wilsetania, Dorsetania, Pag. 393.
Sumorsetania, Domnania.

Westfaxonía.

Nomina præfulum Dorcestrensis ecclesiæ.

Birinus.

} Hic solus rexit Westfaxoniam jure pontificali.

Hedda sequitur in codice Paulino.

Ægelbrightus.

} Ægelbertus iratus propter
} divisum à Cenuuah rege episcopatum in Gall: abiit.

Nomina præfulum Ventanæ civitatis.

Uuine.

Eleutherius.

Headde.

Daniel.

Hunfrithus, alias Hunferd.

Cynheardus.

Æthelhardus, al. Athelard.

Ecgbaldus.

Dudd, al. Budd.

Cyneberthus.

Almundus.

Wigthenius.

Herefrithus.

Aedmundus.

Helmstanus.

Suuithunus.

Alhfrithus.

Dunebertus in Paulino exemplari sequitur.

Denewlphus.

Rr 2

Frithe-

Frithestanus. ¶

Byrnstanus.

* Ælfeagus, scilicet calnus.

....

Ælffinus, alias Ælffi.

Brichtelm in Paul. exempl. sequitur.

Aethelwolde.

Aelfegus. Hic post Alfricum Doruberniæ suscepit archiepiscopatum.

Kenulphus. Deest in Paul. exempl.

Athelwoldus.

Alffius.

Alfuinus, alias Elfwine.

Stigandus.

Walkelinus.

Guliel:

Henricus.

¶ Duæ parochiæ Westsaxonum in quinque parochias divisæ regnante Edwardo primo ante conquestum, & Pleig-mundo Cantuar. ecclesiæ existente archiepiscopo, Frithestanus episcopus Winton: Ethelstanus Corinthenfis, Werstanus Scireburnensis, Athilhelmus Fontanensis, Eadulfus Cridiatunensis, Bernechus Australium Saxonum episcopus, Coenulfus Merciorum australium episcopus in civitate quæ vocatur Dorceceaster.

Pag. 394. vacat.

Pag. 395.

Nomina episcoporum Sunningensis ecclesiæ. Vide num hoc nomen originem sumpserit à Sunninge, palatio episcopi Saresbir: prope Reding.

Ethelstanus.

Odo. — Hic vir sanctus post Wlfelmum Doruberniæ suscepit archipræsulatum.

Osulphus.

Ælftanus.

Alfgarus.

Siericus.

Alfricus. — Hii ambo exitere archiepiscopi Doruberniæ.

Byrhtwoldus.

Heremannus. — Hic præsulatum Scireburnensem ab Edwardo rege acquisitum episcopatu suo copulavit, & cathedram pontificalem utrorumque episcopatum Scireburnæ sibi constituit. Sed rege Gul: Seniore regnante, synodali auctoritate, ac ejusdem regis munificentia, inde ad Searesbiriam sedem suam mutavit.

a Sic, cum quatuor punctis. Calnus plane in Cod. nostro. Calvus alii.

Nomina præsulum Scireburnensis ecclesiæ.

Aldelmus.	Athelbaldus.
Forthherus.	Sighelmus.
Hereuualdus.	Alfredus.
^a Æthelinodus.	Wlffius.
Denefrithus.	Alfwoldus.
Wigberhtus.	Æthelricus.
Alhstanus.	Æthelfius.
Hahmundus.	Byrhtwinus.
Æthelheagus.	Ælmarus.
Wulfius.	Byrhtuwinus.
Afferus.	frater ejus.
Æthelwardus.	Alwoldus.
Werftanus.	

Nomina præsulum Fontanensis ecclesiæ, quæ D. Andrea

Pag. 396.

Apost. ab Ina rege dedicata.

Æthelmus.	} Horum uterque archiepiscopus extitit Do-	
Vulthelmus.		ruberniæ.
Ælfeagus.		Byrhtuwinus.
Wlthelmus.		^s merhuuic.
Brihtelmus.		Byrhtuwinus.
Cynewardus.		genere Saxonicus.
Sigarus.		Dodeca.
Alfwinus.		Gifa.
qui & Ethelstanus.		Joannes.
Liuingus.		Godefridus.
Æthelwinus. — Hic prius		
Eouelhamensis abbas		
ordine 23s.		

Nomina præsulum Cridiatunensis ecclesiæ.

Pag. 397.

Adulfus.	
Ethelgarus. —	Hic S. Dunstano successit in archie-
Alfwoldus.	piscopatum.
Sidemannus.	
Alfricus.	
Alfwoldus.	
^b * Alfwoldus.	
Eadnothus.	
Liuingus. —	Hic defuncto Brihtuualdo suo avunculo
Leofricus.	Cornubienfem præsulatum rege Ead-
Osbearnus.	wardo permittente Domnanienfi coad-
Wilhelmus.	unavit episcopatu.

^a Sic, cum puncto sub i. ^b Sic, cum asterisco.

Pag. 398.

Nomina episcoporum Magesetensium.

Putta.	Mucel.
Tyrhtel.	Deorlafus.
Torhtthere.	Cynemundus.
Walstod.	Eadgarus.
Cuthbertus.	Tidhelmus.
Podda.	Althelmus.
Ecce.	Alfricus.
Ceadda.	Athulfus.
Aldberhtus.	Æthelstanus.
Efne.	Leouegarus.
Ceolmundus.	Walterus.
Urel.	Rotbertus.
Wlfheardus.	Gerardus.
Beonna.	Reignelmus.
Eadulfus.	Goistredus.
Cuthwlfus.	Richardus.

Pag. 399.

Nomina præsulum Huuicciorum.

Bofel.	Kineuoldus.
Ostforus.	Dunstanus.
S. Egwinus.	Oswaldus.
Wilfridus.	Aldulfus.
Milredus.	Wlstanus.
Wermundus.	Leoffius.
Tilherus.	Brighteagus.
Heathoredus.	Lifingus.
Denebertus.	Aldredus.
Heaberhtus.	Wlstanus.
Alhuuinus.	Sampson.
Werefertus.	Teoulfus.
Æthelhunus.	Simon.
Wilfertus.	

Pag. 400.

Nomina episcoporum Merciorum.

Diuma.	} Cod. Paul. Liuma.
Ceollah.	
Trumherus.	Cod. Paul. Dumhere.

Jarmon alias.
Gearomon.

Hic 1s. habuit episcopalem sedem in Licetfeld.

Ceadda.
Wynfrithus.

7^s. Saxulfus.

Post Saxulfum provincia Merciorum duos episcopos habuit,
Headdam

Headdam & Wilfridum. Postea Wilfridus ejectus est, & Headda abbas regebat parochias, id est, Licetfelde & Legerensium.

Nomina episcoporum Leogerenſium.

Alduinus, qui & Wor.

Cuthuinus.
Wilfridus.

Iterum dividitur in duas parochias.

1^s. Hutta, alias Witra.

2^s. Hemele.

Cutfrithus.

Berhtunus.

Higberhtus.

4^a Aldulfus.

Herewinus.

Erkenuualdus sequitur in Cod. Paul.

* Oiteluualdus.

Hunbertus.

bertus.

Cyneferhtus.

fridus.

Tunbrihtus. — Hic episcopat-
um gessit tempore Burhredi
regis Merc: & Alfredi regis
Westfax:

Elle, qui & Alfuinus. — Hic
gessit præsulatum tempore E-
thelstani regis totius Angl:

E
Algarus, alias Elgarus.

K

Cynsius.

15. Wynsius.

16. Altegus.

Goduuius.

Leofgarus.

Brihtmarus.

Wlfius.

Leofuuius.

Petrus.

23. Rotbertus de Limeſi.

Sequuntur hæc nomina in Cod Paul:

Robertus Pече, alias Pec-

Ricardus Pucele. [catum.

Hugo Nunnant.

Gaufridus de Muscham.

Wilhelmus de Cornh:

Alexander de Stanesby.

Hugo de Petleſhil.

1^s. Totta.

Eadberhtus.

Unwona.

Werenbertus.

Rethhunus.

Aldredus.

Ceolredus. — Hic fuit ponti-
fex tempore Burhredi regis
Merciorum.

Leofuuius. — Hic duas pa-
rochias, Leogernensem scilicet
& Lindisfarorum, in unum
coadunatas tempore Edgari re-
gis Angl: rexit.

Aelnothus.

uui

Ascuinus. — Hujus admini-

culo & administratione S. Of-
uualdus Rameſienſe cœnobi-
um, quod ipse & dux Eſtan-
glorum à fundamentis con-
struxerant, consecravit.

Althelmus.

Eadnothus.

Athericus.

Eadnothus.

Ulf.

Uulfuuius.

Remigius.

Bloeth.

Rotbertus.

19^s. Alexander.

4 Hic factus
opera Offæ
regis Merc:
archiepiſ-
copus de
Licetfeld.

Nomina

Pag. 401.

Nomina episcoporum Lindisfarorum.

Eadheag.
 Æthelwinus.
 Eadgarus.
 i
 Kyneberhtus.
 Alouinochus.
 Ealduulfus.
 Ceoluulfus.
 Eaduulfus.

Brihtredus. — Iste episcopatum gessit tempore regis Burhredi & regis Westfax: Alfredi.
 Leofuuinus.
 Alfnothus.
 in
 Ascuius.

Nomina episcoporum Elgensum.

Herveus. — Hic prius Banchorensis fuit episcopus.
 Nigellus.
 Galfridus.
 Wilhelmus.
 Eustachius.
 Joannes albus monachus.
 Galfridus de Burgo.

Pag. 402.

Nomina episcoporum Hagustaldensium.

Wilfridus.
 Eata.
 Tumberhtus.
 Eata.
 Joannes.
 Wilfridus.
 Acca.

Friotheberhtus.
 Alhmundus.
 Tilberhtus.
 Athilbertus.
 Heardredus.
 Eanbertus.
 Tidferthus.

Pag. 403.

Nomina episcoporum Lindisfarnensium.

Aidan.
 Finan.
 Colman.
 Tuda.
 Eata.
 Cuthbertus.
 { Eadberht.
 fridus.
 Eadferht.
 Ætheluuold.
 Cineuulfus.
 Hygbaldus.
 Ecgbertus.
 Eardulfus.
 Cuthheardus.

Ail
 Tilredus.
 Wigredus.
 Uhtredus.
 Sexhelme.
 Aldredus.
 Alfius.
 Aldhunus.
 Eadmundus.
 Edredus.
 Egelricus.
 Egelwinus.
 Walcherus.
 Wilhelmus.
 Ranulfus.
 Gaufridus.

Nomina

Nomina episcoporum Candidæ Casæ.

Trumwine.	Lettingham Roma rediens
Pehtelmus.	Mederhamsted, i. e.
Fritheuualdus.	Burgi, obiit, cujus corpus
Pehtuuine.	mercatores de orientali
Æthilbertus.	Anglia inde rapuerunt,
Beaduulfus. — Iste Beadulfus de episcopali sede de	secumque tulerunt.
	Heathoredus.

Ex Codice quodam bibl: Paulinæ Episcopi Londinenses.

Pag. 404.

Mellitus.	Elftan.
Ceddus Ceddæ frater.	Wulffi.
Wine.	Edelward.
Erkenwold.	Elftane.
Waldhere.	Theodrede.
Ingwald.	Wulstan.
Egulf.	Brichtelm.
Wihed.	Dunstan.
Edbricht.	Elftane.
Edgar.	Wulstan.
Kenwalde.	Elfhun.
Edbald.	Elfwhi.
Edbert.	Elfword.
Osmunde.	Robert.
Edelnot.	Wilhelmus;
Celbert.	Hugo.
Celwul.	Mauritius.
Swithulf.	Richardus.

Episcopi Norwicenses

Pag. 405.

Felix.	Wilred.
Thomas.	Athulf.
Bonifacius.	Elfrich.
Bifi.	Theodred.
Baldewine.	Ethelstane.
Norbert.	Elfgar.
Nethelac.	Elfwine.
Edilfrid.	Elfrich, &
Lanfred.	Elfrich.
Adelwulf.	Stigand.
Hufrede.	Ethelmer.
Sigga.	Herfastus.
{ Alherd.	Herebert.
{ Hunbrid.	

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

S f

Episcopi

Episcopi Helmeham.

Hecca.	Eglaf.
Afculf.	Erderd.
Aldrede.	Halun.
Cutwine.	Tidfride.
Albricht.	Wermunde.

Pag. 406.

Episcopi Rosenses.

Justus.	i
* Romanus.	Deora.
Paulinus.	Weremund.
Ithamar.	Bernod.
Damianus.	Buchtric.
Putta.	Elfitan.
Quinchelmus.	Godwine.
Gibundus.	Siward.
Sebmundus.	Arnoste.
Thobias.	Gundulph.
Aldulphus.	Radulfus.
Dune.	Arnulfus.
Ar	
Edulfus.	

Pag. 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412. vacant.

Pag. 413.

Nomina episcoporum sepulcorum in Meneven: eccl:

Ancelmus.
 Richardus Carew prope altare crucifixi.
 David Martine.
 Henricus Gower in capella S. Joannis.
 Adam Hutton sepultus in suo collegio.
 Hugo Pavy.
 Benedictus.
 Joannes Morgan.
 Edwardus Vehan.
 Richardus Raulinges.

Pag. 414.

Episcopi Menevenses.

Bernardus tempore Henrici primi.
 David 2s. tempore Stephani regis.
 Petrus monachus Cluniacensis tempore Hen: 2i.
 Galfridus Prior Lantonensis tempore Joannis.
 Gervasius successit.
 Ancelmus tempore Henrici 3i.
 a Thomans Valens.
 Richardus Carew.
 Thomas Beeke.
 David Martine.
 Henricus Gower.

a Sic.

Joannes

Joannes ad Wigorniam postea translatus.
Reginaldus in eandem sedem translatus.

^{le}
Thomas Falstoke.

Adam Hutton. "

Joannes Gilbertus Frater.


Guido de Mone.

Henricus Chicheley ad archiepisc: Cantuar: translatus.

Joannes Catherik, alias Keterik.

Stephanus.

Benedictus.

 Thomas ^uRodburne.

Wilhelmus Lindwodde.

Joannes Langhton.

Joannes Dawber, [Godwin. Delabere.]

Robertus Tully.

Richardus Martine.

Thomas Langhton.

Hugo Pavy.

Joannes Morgan.

Robertus Shirburne.

Edwarde Vehan.

Richardus Raulyniges.

Gul: Barlow.

Henricus Gower episcopus Menevensis fuit cancellarius Pag. 415.
Angl: Hic ædificavit mag: palatium episcopi Meneviæ, &
bonam partem ædificiorum apud Lantsey, maner: episcopi
Menevensis. Hic etiam ædificavit castellum in Swanseye in
solo patrimonii sui.

Adam Hutton episcopus Menevensis fuit Cancellarius Angl:
Hic ædificavit collegium S. Mariæ juxta Cathedr: eccl: Mene-
vensis, & annuis centum librarum redditibus dotavit. In
hoc collegio sunt magister & 7. focii, & unicuique privata
domus. Constituit etiam quasdam ordinationes quæ ad huc
in Meneven: servantur ecclesia.

Gervasius abbas de Talley in Cambria factus episcopus Me-
nevensis. Hic appropriavit abbatix de Talley duo beneficia,
Landeylo vaur & Laneg wade vaur.

Ancelmus & Richardus Carew episcopi Meneven: dede-
runt duo beneficia vicariis choralibus S. Davidis.

Thomas Beek episcopus Menevensis fundavit collegium de
Abreguily, & favore regis instituit in ea viginti duas Præ-
bendas. Hic etiam aliud instituit collegium apud Landewi-
brevi, ubi nunc sunt xiii. Præbendæ.

Henricus Chicheley episcopus Menevenfis translatus ad Cantuar: fundator fuit collegii Omnium Sanctorum Oxon: cui appropriavit fanum S. Claræ, Langenia, & Langenith in Gowerland.

Galfridus ex priore Lanthonenfi episcopus Meneven: In-
* certum an hic Lanthoney in Cambria appropriaverit Lanthoney prope Glocestre.

Joannes Dawber episcopus Menevenfis sedem suam nunquam vidit: sed eam allocavit cuidam Griffino Nicolao, avo Richardi filii Thomæ militis strenuiffi:

Pag. 416.

Robertus Tully profef: theolog: episcopus Meneven: tempore Edwardi quarti. Hunc rex temporalis possessione non donavit consilio Di. Hereberti tunc mag: Walliæ Justitiarri. Vixit igitur fructu spiritali & clericorum. Habebat autem ut plurimum apud Trefdine maner: episcopi Meneven: quod distat 5. millibus pass: à Menevia.

Richardus Martinus sedit in episcop: Meneven: 3. annis. Hujus donatione choristæ cantant in cathedr: eccl: S. Pauli Londini "Sancte deus fortis" coram imagine crucifixi, juxta aquilonarem portam eccl: ubi ipsemet sepultus est sub saxo marmoreo.

Hugo Pavy episcopus Meneven: ex canonico residentiario Sarum. Natus fuit apud Bedmester prope Bristow: & ibidem sepultus est.

Joannes Morgan, legum doctor, ex decano Windeforensi, & clerico hanaperii regis, & archid: de Cairmardin factus episcopus Meneven: Hic appropriavit choristis duo beneficia, Sulyen & Lanwonnen.

Robertus Shirburn sedit in episcop: Meneven: duobus annis & dim:

Edwardus Vehan legum doctor & thesaur: eccl: S. Pauli Londini factus episcopus Meneven: Ædificavit ædes apud S. Paulum Londini ubi Doctor Smithus nuper habitabat. Tempore famis distribuebat quingentas marcas pauperibus vicinis suis. Hic ædificavit in eccl: Meneven: capellam S. Trinitatis. Hic etiam ædificavit capellam S. Justiniani. Hic ædif: mag: horreum apud Lantsey. Hic reparavit castellum de Lanhauden: & novam capellam ibi ædificavit.

Richardus Rawlyn's profef: theol: ex eleemosynario regis episcopus Menevenfis.

Pag. 417.

Ex Chronico Tinemutensis cænobii autore incerto.

Vecta ante victoriam Ceadwallæ Britanni: in potestate Æthelwoldi regis Austral: Sax:

Edwardus Senior ex concubina Edwina filium suum primogenitum Ethelstanum genuit. E regina Ælfleda, Elfelmi comitis

comitis filia, Ethelwardum & Edwinum genuit, & sex filias, quarum Æthfleda sanctimonialis cum sorore Ethelhilda apud Wiltoniam requiescit. Edgiva Othoni Ro. imperat: copulata est. Eadhilda Carolo Francorum regi, Sancta Edgitha Siricio regi Nordanhumborum, Algiva Hugoni filio ducis Roberti in a matrimonio traditæ sunt. Ex conjuge quoque Edgitha genuit Edmundum & Edredum.

Anno D. 902. Edwardus Senior interfecit Ethelwoldum Clitonem, & aliquot nobiles Danos aperto Marte inter duo fossata S. Edmundi.

Anno D. 917. rex Edwardus apud Maldonam in Effaxia burgum & arcem ædificavit.

Pollesbyria cœnobium.

Rex Edmundus frater Ethelstani beato marty: Edmundo dedit Bederichesworth villam regiam Anno D. 945.

Polles-
worth
Nunnery

Anno D. 946. Edmundus rex à Leof latrone yn Michelbenh villa regia interfectus.

Anno D. 961. Ordgarus comes Devonix construxit cœnobium monachorum apud Tavistoke.

Edgarus moniales congregavit in monaster: Ramesiæ, quod avus suus Edwius rex ædificaverat anno D. 968. Eodem anno Edgarus congregavit monachos in Exonia, & Sidimannum abbatem illis præfecit.

Almarus comes Devonienfis tempore Ethelredi regis filii Edgari.

Anno D. 1016. Uthredus & Turketillus comites Northum: jussu Canuti interfecti.

Egricus à Canuto pro Uthredo comes factus.

Bellum inter Edmundum & Canutum apud planitiem de Asschedon in Mercia.

Edricus dux Merciorum proditor Edmundi Canuti jussu interfectus est anno 1017.

Anno 1032. Canutus rex monaster: de Ulmo, & viam in marisco inter Ramesey & Burgum quod Kingesdelf dicitur, ut periculum mag: stagnorum vitaretur, eruderavit.

Bosham manerium Haroldi filii Goduini.

Gulielmus dux Norman: ex regina Matilda multos liberos genuit, Robertum, Richardum, Gulielmum, Henricum, quorum Richardus in nova Foresta insequens cervum in morbum lætalem incidit. Filix ipsius erant quinque, quarum Cecilia Cadomi abbatissa fuit. Constantia comiti Britann: Alano in conjugium data. Tertia Adala Stephani comitis Blefenfis uxor. Quarta promissa fuerat Haroldo regi Angl: Quinta Adelfonso regi Castellæ jurata fuit.


Pag. 418.

Anno D. 1111. Rogerus Sarum episcopus dedit locum in Oxonia, in quo corpus beatæ Frediswidæ virginis requiescit, cuidam Canonico nomine Wimundo, qui multos ibi Canonicos congregans vices Prioris super eos gerebat. Fuera enim antiquitus locus ille Sanctimonialibus deputatus, quorum monasterium tempore Ethelredi regis, Danis neci adjudicatis, & caussa salutis in illud confugientibus, omnino cum eis igne consumptum est.

Stephanus rex, nepos Henrici primi ex sorore Adala, uxore scilicet Theobaldi comitis Bononiensis, & fratre Theobaldi junioris comitis Blefensis.

Ex altero ejusdem cænobii Chronico autore incerto.

Anno D. 1177. Pluit in insula Vecta 13. Cal. sanguineus imber fere per duas horas integras.

 Anno D. 1179. in natali domini apud Oxnehale in territorio de Derlington in episcopatu Dunelmenfi elevavit se terra in altum ad similitudinem proceræ turris, & ita mansit ab hora diei quasi immobilis usque ad vesperam, & tunc cecidit tam horribili strepitu quod vicinos terruit omnes, & absorbu it eam tellus, & fecit ibidem puteum profundum, qui est ibi in testimonium usque in hodiernum diem.

Vidi ibidem aliquot puteos, quos vulgus Helketels appellat.



Anno 1185. Terræ motus in Anglia. Ecclesia Lincoln: scissa est à summo deorsum 17. Cal. Maii.

Gul. Merchinley heremita famosus in Northumbria tempore Richardi 1.

In calce libelli hæc adscripta inveni.

Expliciunt excerptiones de chronicis Rogeri de Hovedene.

Anno D. 1322. in parl. Ebor. Hugo Dispensator pater factus comes Wintoniæ, & Andreas de Harkley comes Carleoli. Jo: comes de Warennæ fuit in hoc parl: Rogerus de Gray & Hugo Courteney barones interfuerunt etiam.

Pag. 419. Anno D. 1327. Edwardus 2. à castro de Kenelworth decessit, & traditus est D. Chiven de Berkeley in castro suo de Berkeley custodiendus.

Joannes de Eltham comes Cornubiæ.

Anno 1329. in Parl: Sarum dedit rex comitatum Cornubiæ J. de Eltham, & comitatum Marchiæ Rogero de Mortuo mari.

Anno D. 1336. in parl: London: rex Edwardus de comitatu Cornubiæ fecit ducatum, quem contulit primogenito filio suo Edwardo.

Anno D. 1338. Leonellus Edwardi 3. filius apud Antuerp nascitur.

Anno D. 1341. 4. Cal. Junii natus Edmundus Edwardi 3. filius apud Langeley in Chilterne.

Ex

Ex aliis ejusdem cœnobii Tinemuthensis annalibus.

Ethelbertus non longe à civitate Dorubernia, id est, hostium horrei, ecclesiam apostolorum Petri & Pauli construxit.

Merwaldus rex Westanglorum.

A tempore Ethelberti marty: perpauci reges in Estang: per 40. annos regnaverunt, donec S. Edmundus, &c.

tatus

Ida comite patre Eoppa cum 60. navibus ad Flanburgh venit, indeque boreales partes occupans ibidem regnavit 12. annis.

Ex libro incerti auctoris de episcopis Lindisfarnensibus.

Pag. 420.

Rex Oswaldus anno reg: sui 2. Domini autem 635. dedit Aidano Scotto sedem episcop: in Lindisfarne.

Aidanus ibidem construxit monasterium.

Caput & brachia Oswaldi sepulta in Lindisfarne.

Aidanus peregit in episcop: annos 17.

S. Cuthbertus juvenis custodiam pecorum habuit juxta Loder flu: in montibus altis.

Finanus Scottus episcopus Lindisfar: construxit ecclesiam in Lindisfar: quam Theodorus archiepiscopus Cantuar: in honorem Petri & Pauli consecravat. Vixit annos 10. in episc:

Colmannus Scottus episcopus Lindisfar:

Tuda Scottus episcopus Lindisfar: peste obiit 1. anno sui episcop:

Eata episcopus Lindisfar:& Hagustaldensis exulante Wilfrido.

Tunberto postea ad sedem Hagustalden: per Theodorum archiepiscopum designato, Eata in sola sede Lindisfarnensi per 4. postea annos supervixit.

Cuthbertus in synodo apud Twiforde juxta Alne flu: à Twiforde. Theodoro archiepiscopo Cantuar: in episcopum Lindisfar: electus est. Quo tempore præsulatum Hagustaldensem recusavit. Vacabat enim sedes illa deposito Tumberto. Quare Eata episcopus Lindisfar: Cuthberto cessit, accepto Tumberti pontificatu.

Sup: Cuthberto

Dedit ei rex Ecfridus in civitate Eboraco à muro ecclesiæ S. Petri usque ad magnam portam versus occidentem, & à muro ipsius ecclesiæ usque ad murum civitatis versus austrum. Villam quoque Crecam, & tria in circuitu milliaria, ut iens Eboracum vel rediens haberet mansionem ubi requiescere posset, ubi monachorum stationem instituit. Creca villa.

Et quia illa terra minus sufficiens erat, Lugubaliam, quæ Luel vocatur, in circuitu 15. milliaria habentem in augmentum suscepit, ubi Sanctimonialium congregatione stabilita reginam dato habitu religionis consecravat, & scholas ibidem instituit.

At

At Ecfridus rex eodem anno quo consecratus est Cuthbertus cum max: parte sui exercitus in terra Piclorum, secundum viri Dei prophetiam, extinctus est apud Nethanesmere, quod est stagnum Nethani, anno regni sui 15. Cujus corpus in Hi insula columbæ sepultum est.

Cuthbertus vixit in episcopatu duos annos, & menses aliquot.

Pag. 421, 422. vacant.

Pag. 423.

[*De episcopis Lindisfar: & Dunelmensibus.*]

Eadbertus præfuit Lindisfar: sedì 10. annis. Successit Eadfridus, qui restauravit oratorium Bedæ in Farne insula, Felgildo tunc ibidem post Ethelwoldum in vita solitaria conversante. Vixit in episcop: Eadfridus 24. annos.

Ethelwoldus monachus Mailrosensis, olim minister Cuthberti, fit episcopus Lindisfar: Vixit in episcop: annos 16.

Anno vero 3. post obitum Bedæ, Ceolwolphus rex fit monachus Lindisfar: sancto Cuthberto conferens thesauros regios, & terras de Bregefne, Werkeworth simul & ecclesiam quam ibi ædificaverat, Wodecestre, Witingham, Eadulphingham, Egwolphingham.

Cinewolphus episcopus Lindisfar: 41. anno sui episcop. senio confectus vices suas Higbaldo delegavit, & 3. annos postea vixit.

Eadbertus rex Northumbr: nomine virtutis munera à Pipino rege accepit. Tandem factus monachus post decem annos obiit, & sepultus est Eboraci in eadem porticu, qua & frater suus Ecbertus archiepiscopus Ebor: qui 3. annis ante illum obierat.

Elfwoldus rex 6. anno episcop. Higbaldi interfectus est apud Scitelecestre juxta murum. Sepultus est autem in Hagustaldensi ecclesia.

Portus * Ecfridi finis qui à Tina ad Girwi penetrat. Penetrabat & interius usque ad Bilton, pene 3. pas. millibus super Girwi, quo antiquitus & naviculæ pervenerunt. Fluvius hunc finem intrat.

Anno sequente dum pagani portum Ecfridi regis, hoc est Girvi, vastantes monasterium ad ostium Tini amnis deprædarentur, dux eorum ibidem crudeli nece interiit.

Eodem tempore depopulata est ecclesia Lindisfar:

Higbaldus expletis in pontificatu Lindisfar: annis 22. obiit, cui successit Ecbertus.

Ecbertus post decem & octo annos in episcop: completos obiit, cui successit Haturedus.

Hathuredo post novem annos mortuo successit Egredus 22. anno Eanredi regis. Hic ecclesiam S. Cuthberti rebus & terris locupletare studuit. In Norham ecclesiam construxit in honore

honore S. Petri apostoli, S. Cuthberti, nec non Ceolwolphi regis & monachi cuius corpus eo transtulit, ipsamque villam, & Gedeworde, ecclesiamque quam construxerat in Geneforde, & quicquid ad eam pertinet à flu: Teisa usque ad Weor flu: S. Cuthberto contulit: lleclif, Wig-

Geneford non longe à Tese flu: in hac parochia est castellum Barnardi.

^{super Tese} Wigclif unde Wigclif hæclic, sed & Billingham in Hertrenesse, reticus originem duxit. quarum ipse conditor fuerat.

Egredus episcopus completis in officio 16. annis obiit, cui successit Eanbertus, qui episcop: 8. annis præfuit.

Osbertus rex Werbword & Tillemouth, Elle vero rex Billingham, lleclif, Wigclif, Crecam quoque S. Cuthberto abstulit.

Halfdeni ducis Danorum adventu cognito, Eardulfus episcopus Lindisfar: accito Eadredo viro sancto, abbate monasterii quod S. Cuthbertus in urbe Luel construxerat, nomine Luliso, habito inter se consilio, tollentes incorruptum S. Cuthberti corpus, & una cum eo in ejusdem thecæ loculo Sanctorum reliquias, & caput S. Oswaldi marty: ante in ejusdem ecclesiæ cœmeterio sepultum, partemque ossium Aidani, necnon & venerabilium episcoporum ossa Eadberti, Ealfridi, Ethelwoldi Lindisfar: ecclesiam barbaros fugiendo relinquunt &c. ut passim vagati sint cum reliquiis, & intrantes Derwentæ flu: ostia, post metum naufragii pervenerint ad Candidam casam, alias Witernam dictam. Episcopus vero cum S. corpore in monasterio Creca à S. Cuthberto constituto 4. mensibus residebat. Pag. 424.


Sopitis itaque procellis perturbationum, sedes episcop: quæ Eardulphus usque tunc in Lindisfar: insula fuit, in Cuncacestre restauratur, incorruptum corpus sancti illuc transfertur; simul & qui Deo ibidem servient institutis. 15. episcopus Cuncacastrensis.

* Guthredus Danus occurrit Scotis in loco qui Mundingdene dicitur, & distat in Norham per unum milliare versus austrum.

Mortuo Guthredo Alfredus rex Westfax: regnavit in Northumbria, & post eum Edwardus filius ejus.

Obiit Eardulphus episcopus anno 18. ex quo sanctum Cuthberti corpus in Cuncacestre translatus fuerat, sui vero episcop: anno 46.

Successit Eardulpho Cutheardus, qui 15. annis episcop: Cuncacastrensem gubernavit.

Ethelstanus rex primus omnium totius Britanniae monarchiam obtinuit. 

Cutheardo episcopo successit Tilredus, exegitque in episcop: annos 13.

Ethelstanus, Owino rege Cumbroꝝ, & Constantino rege Scottorum terrestri & navali proelio superatis, Scotiam sibi subjugando perdomuit.

^r
Weondune.
Brunnan-
werk, vel
Brunnan-
byri.
Anno D. 939. apud Weondune, quod alio nomine Brunnanwerk, vel Burnnanbyri appel: pugnavit * Ethelstanus contra Anlaphum, Guthredi quondam regis filium, qui auxilium allaturus Scotis advenerat.

Tilredo successit Wigredus, qui 17. episcop. sui anno obiit. Wigredo episcopo successit Uhtredus.

[•] Victoria
Athelstani. Uhtredo episcopo mortuo surrogatus est Sexhelmus, qui post paucos menses sedem dereliquit, conscius malæ vitæ.

Aldredus ab illo 12. annis sedi præfuit. Mortuo Aldredo episcopo successit Elffigus, qui post annos 22. in episcop. ^a exactos ad dominum migravit.

[•] Pag. 425. Aldunus Elffigo successit, qui oraculo admonitus ut rabiem Danorum declinaret, tulit secum corpus S. Cutberti, & usque ad Ripon pervenit anno 113. ex quo in Cunecestre locatum fuerat. Pace post 4. menses reddita, assumpto secum corpore sancto, ut ad priorem locum illud reportaret, cum prope Dunelmum ad orientalem plagam in locum qui Wardelaw dicitur advenissent, vehiculum, quo sanctum corpus techa ferebatur, ulterius moveri non poterat, sed velut mons quidam immobile permanfit, &c. ut corpus Dunelmum postea perductum. Quod cum fecisset, facta de virgis ecclesiola ibidem corpus ad tempus locaverunt. Erat autem Dunelmum locus quidem natura munitus, sed non facile ^b habitabilis, quem densiff: undique sylva totum occupavit. Episcopus vero auxilio Uthredi comitis totam extirpans sylvam locum in brevi habitabilem fecit, ecclesiam construxit, & in illam corpus sanctum transtulit anno, ex quo sedes episcop: ab Oswaldo & Aidano in inf: Lindisfar: fuit instituta, 361.

Illis diebus quidam nomine Stir, filius Ulfi, tempore Ethelredi regis contulit S. Cuthberto Derlington cum suis appendiciis.

Idem vero Aldunus episcopus comitibus Northumbr: dum necessitatem paterentur ad tempus quidem 24. villas præstitit, sed violentia successorum eorundem pene omnes alienatæ sunt.

Aldunus episcopus mortuus est anno episcop: sui 29. quorum 5. in Cunecestre, 24. in Dunelmo transegit.

[•] Carham, ubi cella de Kirkham. Infelicissime pugnatum ab Anglis contra Scottos apud Carham.

Sedes Dunelmenf: 3. annis vacavit, & postea Edmundus episcopus designatus est.


^a Exactis MS. ^b Habitalis MS.

Illo

Illo tempore presbyter quidam Dunelmensis ecclesiæ, nomine Elfredus, ossa multorum Sanctorum de terra levavit, videlicet Baltheri & Bilfridi anachoretarum; Accæ quoque & Alchmundi episcoporum Hagustalden: venerabilis Ebbæ & Etheldrithæ: de quorum reliquiis aliquam secum partem in Dunelmum asportavit, & cum corpore S. Cuthberti locavit. Ossaque Boisili quondam S. Cuthberti magistri secum ferens in quodam scrinio juxta Si. corpus posuit. Ossâ insuper venerabilis Bedæ de Girwin usque Dunelmum transferre curavit. Pag. 426.

Anno 3. Gul. Mag. datus est comitatus Northumbriæ Roberto Comyn.

Diluculo Northumbrenses Dunelmum properant, socios Roberti Comyn interficiunt, domum quam comes cum paucis defenderat incendunt. Cades Roberti Comyn.

Anno eodem Egelwinus episcopus cum suis præ timore Gul. Mag. corpus Cuthberti Lindisfar: transferunt, & paulo Dunelmum reducant. 

Gilo Michael, i. e. puer Michael, vir potens ultra Tinam flu: molestus fuit ministris S. Cuthberti.


Canutus rex tempore Edmundi episcopi à loco, qui via Garmundi dicitur, per quinque milliaria nudis pedibus incedens ad S. Cuthberti corpus venit, & ei suisque servitoribus throp.

mansionem Standrop cum omnibus suis appendiciis libere in perpetuum ^a donavit, i. e. Knapatun, Scotun, Raby, Wakerfeld, Esenwoda, Aldik, Luterinton, Elledun, Ingeltun, Ticlea, Midleton, & Bruntoun.

Mortuo Edmundo post 23. annos suscepti episcop. Eadredus quidam ex ordine clericali primus sumpta è ^b thesauris ecclesiæ pecunia non modica episcop: à Canuto rege emit, & post decimum mensem mortuus est.

Egelricus monachus Burgenfis successit Eadredo episcopo.

Egelricus episcopus ecclesiam in Cunecacestre, quæ nunc Cestre vocatur, de ligno factam ^c destruere, & aliam ibidem de lapide fabricare. Cumque altius terra foderetur, grandis ibidem thesaurus est inventus, quem dudum, propter avaritiam & tyrannidem Sexhelmi episcopi, prædicti Secretarius & pauci cum eo ibidem dicuntur abscondisse &c. ut thesaurus ad Burgense cœnobium fuerit transmissus ab Egelrico episcopo.

Egelricus episcopus exactis Dunelmi annis 15. cessit fratri suo Egelwino. 

Walcherus clericus genere Lotharingus successit Egelwino.

^a Donaret MS. ^b Si. ^c Sic in Col. nostra. Sed vel legend. destruebat, & fabricabat, vel tñ curavit sabintelliged.

Billingham restituta S. Cuthberto per Gul. Mag:

Aldwinus monachus Winchecumbensis reparator. Elfwinus monachus de Eovefham, & Rainfridus coeperunt primum habitare apud Munkecestre. Postea autem locum de Girwin ab Walchero episcopo Dunelmensi acceperunt, cum paucis villulis alimenti gratia &c. ut Elfwinus designatus sit Prior Girwicensis.

Aldwinus reparator etiam fuit Mailrosensis coenobii, & tandem favente Walchero episcopo reparavit coenobium de Weremuthe.

Pag. 427.

Capto comite Walthef à rege ipse suscepit favore Gul. Walcherus comitatum.

Walkerus episcopus Dunelmensis præfuit nobili collegio canonicorum de Waltham beneficio Gul: mag.

Quædam ornamenta ecclesiæ cum quodam baculo pastoralis mirandi operis de sapphyro Odo episcopus Baiocensis secum auferre non metuit è Dunelmensi ecclesia.

Walkerus sedem Dunelmensem tenuit annis novem & duobus mensibus.

Gulielmus abbas S. Vincentii à Gul. Magno Dunelmensis episcopus designatus.

Hic monachos Girwicensis & Weremutenses Dunelmum transtulit expulsi canonicis. Præfuit monachis Alwinus olim Winchelcumbensis monachus, qui ultra Humbrum flu: monasticam regulam reparavit.

Quidam addunt Lancestre, & Chestre.

Nortoun prope Tese paulo superius quam Stokton.

* Jam non sunt Præbendæ in Ekington, & putant nunquam fuisse.

Propter hoc creditur quod Præbendæ de Akelande, Derlington, Nortoun, * Ekington factæ fuerunt tantum pro illis Canonicis, ut haberent unde viverent.

Comites Northumbr: donaverunt monachos Girwicen: ecclesia S. Ofwini de

Tinemuth: unde reliquiæ S. Ofwini in Girvium translatae, quæ tamen postea Tinemutham retulerunt.

Albrius comes.

Albrius comes Northumbr: donationem de Tinemuth confirmavit ecclesiæ S. Cuthberti.

Robertus Mowbray comes Northumbr: abstulit Tinemuth monachis Dunelmensibus, & dedit Paulo abbati & monachis S. Albani.

Robertus Mowbray comes Northumbr: offensum Gul: Mag: timens Tinemuthe loco castelli occupat, postea tamen ibidem captus.

Gul. Rufus contulit Alverton cum suis appendiciis Gul: episcopo Dunelmensi

Anno D. 1093. Gul. episcopus prostrata veteri ecclesia novam incepit Dunelmi.

Gul.

Gul. episcopus Dunelmensis obiit 15. episcop. sui anno.

Cessavit episcop. 3. annis, & postea Ranulphus capellanus

Gul. Rufi episcop: accepit, & postea episcop: suo anno 29. obiit.

Vacavit dehinc sedes episcop: per quinquennium.

Deinde Gaufridus Henr: regis capellanus fit episcopus, cujus tempore consummatum est capitulum monachorum.

Vixit Gaufridus in episcop: annos 8. Tum sedes uno vacavit anno. Tum vero fit episcopus Gul: de S. Barbara decanus Ebor:

Gul. de S. Barbara peractis in episcopatu annis novem obiit. Pag. 428.

Cui successit Hugo de Puteaco thesaur: Ebor: juvenis 25. annorum. Hic Bedæ reliquias feretro inclusas auro & argento ornavit. Hic Hospitale de Shirburne in curam leproforum instituit.

Hic murum à porta aquilonari usque ad australem novum fecit.

Shirburne uno mil: & dim: à Dunelmo North-North-Est. Diker villulam de Shirburne avaritia destruxit.

Leyland.

Vide num murum ecclesiæ, aut cœnobii Dunelmen: an urbis Dunelmensis intelligat.

Hic comitatum Northumbr: pro tempore vitæ suæ 12. milibus librarum emit.

Hic ecclesiam de Derlington construxit, in qua clericis constitutis ordinem, qui olim in Dunelmo fuerat, renovare decrevit.

Sedit in episcop. annis 41. mensibus 2.

Philippus Pictavenis successit in episcop. Hugoni.

Henricus de Puteaco, filius Hugonis episcopi, Finkale, antea sibi concessum à Priore & monachis Dunelmen: resignavit hac lege, ut ibi fieret ecclesia & conventus monachorum, id quod factum est.

Obiit Philippus 11. anno sui episcop. Postea vacavit sedes quinque annis, & 10. mensibus.

Morganus, filius nothus Henrici 2. ex uxore Radulphi Bloeth, & præpositus Beverlacenſis, tanquam electus episcopus Romam mittitur: sed episcopus Ro: electum non confirmavit.

Richardus de Marisco cancellarius Jo: regis fit episcopus Dunelmen:

Obiit Richardus de Marisco 8. anno sui episcop:

Richardus cog: Pauper episcopus Sarum transfertur Dunel-
mum, & obiit anno post translationem 110.

Vacavit sedes 4. fere annis. Deinde Nicolaus de Farnham, reginæ medicus, electus in episcopum. Præfuit Nicolaus sedi 8. annis.

Gualterus de Kirkeham decanus Ebor: successit, & anno 11. episcop: sui mortuus est.

Ro-

Robertus Stikhille Prior de Finkhale successit.

Anno D. 1266. ecclesia de Hofden in 5. Præbendas per Robertum episcopum divisa est.

Gretham 3.
ab Hertele-
poole paf:
mil. ubi
villa.

Hic Robertus Hospitale de Gretham construxit, & anno episcop: sui 14. obiit. Sepultus est in monasterio Savinia-
censi.

Pag. 429.

Robertus de Infula Prior de Finkehal successit in episcop:

Robertus de Infula obiit nono Episcop: sui anno. Cui successit Antonius de Bek Dunelmen: archidiaconus, qui magis circa negotia quam episcopalia occupatus est, tantamque habuit fervorem turbam ut magis crederetur princeps laicus quam episcopus.

Berwik in Parochia de Col-
dingham. Unde Dunelmenfis
ecclesia habet rectoriam de
Berwik.

Monasterium de Coldingham in Sco-
tia ditionis Dunelmenfis.

Anno D. 1305. Antonius de Bek e-
piscopus Dunelmen: electus in Patriar-
cham Hierosolymitanum.

Radulphus
filius Gul:
Dⁱ. de Grai-
stoke.

Antonius de Bek manerium de Aukeland cum capella & cameris sumptuosissime construxit, capellani in capella in perpetuum servituris ecclesiam de Morpath approprians. Sed eo mortuo Radulphus filius Gulielmi dominus de Graistok patronatum illius ecclesiæ per litem acquisivit, & sic capella indotata remansit. Castrum de Somerton juxta Lincoln: & manerium de Eltham juxta London curiosissime ædificavit, sed primum regi, secundum reginæ postea contulit. Castrum de Alnewik, quod ei Gul: de Vescy contulerat, confidens in eo, quod illud ad opus filii sui parvuli & illegitimi Gulielmi conservaret, & ei adulto traderet, accepta pecunia Henrico de Percy vendidit.

Obiit Antonius episcopus 28. anno sui episcop:

Successit Richardus de Kellowe monachus Dunel: Hic Ranulphum de Nova villa pro incestu cum filia propria ad poenitentiam pub: coëgit.

Anno 2. episcop: hujus Richardi Dunelmum combusta est per Scottos, & mag: pars episcopatus combusta est & deprædata.

Postquam Richardus pulchram cameram de Stokton & manerium de la Welehaule juxta Ebor: ad 16. milliaria ædificaverat, obiit anno episcop: sui 5^o. & dim:

Henricus de Stanforde Prior de Finkehalle electus in episcopum; sed antequam Romam veniret, contulerat Romanus episcop: Dunelmen: Ludovico de Bello monte.

Ludovicus
de Bello
monte.

Henricus cassata electione venit Stanfordam, ubi in cella monachorum tandem obiit.

Anno D. 1317. duo Cardinales Gaucelinus sanctorum Mar-
cellini

cellini & Petri presbyter Cardinalis, & Lucas de Flisco S. Mariæ in via lata Diaconus Cardinalis, dum cum Ludovico, ut ejus creationi interessent, versus Dunelmum procederent, inter Fery & Wottoun per Gilbertum de Middleton & ejus complices deprædati sunt. Ludovicus electus episcopus Dunelmensis, & Henricus frater suus ad castrum de Mitforde adducti. Erat hic Ludovicus de sanguine regum Franciæ & Siciliæ. Vixit in episcop. annos 16. & 8. mensi.

Pag. 430.

Mitforde castellum non fuit id temporis (ut quidam volunt) dirutum.

Robertus de Graystanes supprior Dunel: & doctor Theologiæ pro eo electus & consecratus. At paulo post metu regio coactus est dare locum Richardo de Byri.

Robertus Graystanes.

Richardus de Byri, alias Angerville.

Quæ a secuntur decerpsi nuper ex libello chartaceo rerum gestarum Dunelmensis eccl:

Richardus Byri consecratus est 14. Cal: Januariæ aº. D. 1333. alias 1334. Obiit 8. Cal. Maii anno D. 1345.

Thomas Hatfield consecratus est 11º. Jul. videlicet 6. Idus Jul: aº. D. 1345. Obiit 1º. No: Maii anno D. 1381.

Joannes Fordeham consecr: est No: Januar: aº. D. 1381. & translatus est ad Ely 3º. No: Apr: aº. D. 1389.

Walterus Skirlaw consecr: est 3. die Apr: aº. D. 1389. Obiit 8. Cal. Apr: aº. D. 1406.

Thomas Langeley consecr: 7. die Maii aº. D. 1406. Obiit 28. die Novembris aº. 1437.

Robertus Neville translatus à sede Sarum consecratus 27. die Januar: aº. D. 1437. alias 8. die Apr: aº. D. 1438. Obiit 9º. die Jul: aº. D. 1457.

Laurentius Bouth consecr: 25. die Sept: apud Shirbourn in Eluet, anno D. 1457. Translatus fuit ad sedem Ebor: die S. Firmini episcopi. Elueta.

Ex altera scheda.

Gul: Duddeley consecratus, alias electus, anno D. 1477. Obiit anno D. 1483.

Joannes Shirwood electus est anno D. 1483. Obiit anno D. 1494.

Richardus Fox electus est anno D. 1494. inde translatus ad sedem Winton:

Sonieux

Gul: Senows electus anno D. 1502. Obiit anno D. 1505. Sepultus est Ebor: in monasterio S. Mariæ, ubi antea monachus fuerat. Pag. 431.

a Sic.

Christo-

Christophorus Baynbrigge electus anno D. 1507. Trans-
latus anno D. 1508. ad sedem Ebor.

Thomas Ruthhalle electus anno D. 1509. Obiit anno
D. 1522.

Thomas Wolfey electus anno D. 1523.

Cuthebertus Tunstallus electus anno D. 1530.

Pag. 432. vacat.

Tag. 433.

Ex libro incerti autoris de Episcopis Ebor:

Anno D. 625. Paulinus à Justo archiepiscopo Cantuar: de-
signatus est in episcopum Eboracensem, quo munere spatio
sex annorum functus est.

Cessavit postea pontificatus Ebor: & in pretio Lindisfar-
nensis episcop: usque ad tempora Alfridi regis Northanhum-
brorum, qui Wilfridum in Galliam transmiit, ut in episco-
pum Ebor: consecraretur. Quo ibidem demorante, Cedda
jussu Oswii regis ad eandem ecclesiam ordinatur &c. ut post
triennium suscepit episcop: Wilfridus.

Wilfridus instituit episcopatum Hagustaldensem circa 3.
annum regni Ecfridi regis.

Bosa episcopus Ebor.

Defuncto Bosa Joannes sedi Ebor: 33. annis præfuit.

Deinde episcop: muneri præ senio parum aptus Wilfrido
presbytero suo cessit.

Obiit Wilfridus junior episcopus Ebor: exactis in episcop:
annis plus minus 15.

Successit Ecbertus de genere regio, qui primus post Pauli-
num pallium accepit, & 30. annis episcopatum tenuit.

Albertus successit, & 14. annis ecclesiam Ebor: rexit.

Eanbaldus ejus successor 14. annos complevit.

Eanbaldus secundus successit presbyter Ebor: ecclesiæ.

Cui proximus Wulfius.

Cui Wimundus successit 16. annis.

Dehinc Wulfhere ^a 47. annis.

Huic Ethelbaldus. ...

Post quem Wulfstanus.

^b Huic secutus est Osketellus 16. annis.

Cui successit Ethelwoldus, homo quietis amans; ob quam
rem cessit Oswaldo episcopo Wigor: Oskitelli cognato anno
D. 972.

Oswaldus anno 21. sui archiepiscop: obiit, & sepultus
Wigorn:

Oswaldo successit Aldulphus abbas de Modhamstede, id est,
Burgi. Hic transtulit ossa Oswaldi archiepiscopi Ebor: &
paulo post vita defunctus sepultus est Wigorn:

^e
Modham-
stede.

^a Sic, cum tribus punctis. ^b Sic. Malim hinc, vel, hunc.

Huic successit abbas Wulfstanus, qui anno 1023. mortuus est, & apud Hely sepelitur.

Successit Alfricus Wintoniensis præpositus, & 15. sui episcop: anno obiit, & sepultus est apud monaster: de Burgh.

Successit Kinsius regis Edwardi capellanus, & sexto episcop: anno moriens sepultus est apud Burgh.

Huic successit Aldredus Wigorn: episcopus. Hic de terra emptitia, quam sua probitate acquisiverat in ecclesiis S. Petri Ebor. & S. Joann: Beverl: & S. Wilfridi de Ripon, plurimas præbendas fecit. Pag. 434.

Hic anno D. 1067. Gul: Norman: in regem consecravit. Obiit anno 10. sui episcop: Sepultus est Ebor:

Successit Thomas Baiocensis ecclesiæ thesaur: Hic enim cuncta hostili vastatione vastata & depopulata invenit. Solum 7. canonicos reperit. Reliqui vel mortui erant, vel metu & desolatione exulati. Canonicos restituit & revocavit, aliquos addidit, refectoryum refecit, & dormitorium a præpositum constituit, villas aliquas, & terras, & ecclesias dedit, & ab aliis ablatas reddidit, archidiaconos quoque sapientes & industrios viros per diocesim dimisit. Annis plurimis canonicis sic communiter vescentibus, consilio quorundam placuit archiepiscopo de terra S. Petri, quæ multum adhuc vasta erat, singulis Præbendas parti. Ita enim & Canonicorum numerus crescere posset, & quisquis sicut pro se partem suam studiosius & ædificaret & excoleret. Quod & sic factum est. Tunc quidem statuit Decanum, thesaur: cantorem, dans cuique possessiones dignas & ecclesiæ & personarum honori. Magistrum scholarum jam ante statuerat. Ecclesiam quæ nunc est fundavit & fecit: &c.

Vixit in episcop: annis fere 30. Sepultus est Ebor:

Successit Girardus Herforden: episcopus, cancellarius Gul. 11. & secundi. Hic ecclesiam de Laxton in præbendam dari à rege obtinuit, & sex ecclesiarum, quas de villis suis rex ei dedit, Dirfelde, Killum, Pochelingtroun, Pikering, Borch, Sneyth, quinque S. Petro, sextam vero Sneyth S. Germano de Seleby dedit. Vixit in episcop: annis 7. & mensibus fere 5.

Successit Thomas regis capell: præpositus Beverlacenſis, nepos Thomæ Senioris archiepiscopi Ebor: Hic anno D. 1112. Henrici regis 13. archiepiscop: sui 5^c. Hagustaldensem ecclesiam de manu Richardi Macon liberavit, & in Ebor: ecclesia unam portionem de communi canonicorum pro liberatione illius ecclesiæ illi dedit, ob sanctorum ibidem quiescentium merita declaranda, super ejusdem loci dejectione com-

^a F. præpositumque.

Pag. 435. passionis dolore tactus, Canonicos ibidem introduxit, & terras ac possessiones eis assignavit. Hic præbendis Canonicorum S. Mariæ de Southwel eandem libertatem à rege Henrico obtinuit, quam ecclesiæ S. Petri Ebor: S. Joannis Beverl: & S. Wilfridi de Ripon Præbendæ habent. Aldredus enim bonæ memoriæ ult. Angligena archiepiscopus Præbendas illas de terra emptitia fecit, sed regias constitutiones & exactiones emere non potuit. Obiit episcop: sui anno sept: Sepultus est Ebor.

Aldredus
episcopus
Præbendas
de South-
wel insti-
tuit.

Thurstinus successit in sedem Ebor:

Anno D. 1132. non procul à Ripon nobile monaster: quod Fontes vocatur fundavit Thurstinus, & Richardum quondam Priorem cenobii S. Mariæ Ebor: abbatem in eo constituit.

Thurstinus obiit anno archiepiscop: sui 26. & mense 6. sepultus est apud Pontemfractum, ubi paulo ante obitum monachus factus fuit.

Hæc quæ sequuntur de Episcopis Hagustalden. decerpta sunt ex libro superiori de Episcopis Eboracensibus.

Expulso Wilfrido ab Ecberto rege Northumbr: Eata successit ad Hagustaldensem episcop: adjecta præterea sede Lindisfarnensi, & utramque sedem 3. annis tenuit. Sed postea ad solam Lindisfar: remansit, & ad Hagustaldensem ordinatus est pro eo Tumbertus. Cui cum 3. annis præfuisset depositus est, & S. Cuthbertus pro eo subrogatus. Sed quia ille maluit ei præfici in qua conversatus fuerat, Eata reverso ad Hagustaldensem, ad quam primo ordinatus fuerat, Cuthbertus ad Lindisfar: ordinatur, quam 2. annis regens, ad insulam Farne postea rediens solitariam vitam in sancta conversatione usque ad mortem duxit.

Defuncto Eata successit Joannes ad episcop: Hagustaldensem.

Wilfridus expletis tandem 8. annis expulsionis suæ à Roma reversus, auditis epistolis Agathonis episcopi Ro: episcopatum Hagustaldensem recepit. Et S. Joannes defuncto Bafan Ebor: episcopatum accepit.

Successit Wilfrido Acca presbyter ejus, qui post 24. annos in episcop: expletos obiit 3. Cal. Novembr.

Successit S. Freodebertus 30. annis. Alcmundus 13. Successit Tilbertus. Deinde Ethelbertus, Headredus, Eanbertus, Tidfertus.

Pag. 436.

Archiepiscopi Eboracenses.

Rogerus Ebor. archiepiscopus.

Anno D. 1189. Gaufridus, frater regis, eligitur in archiepiscopum Ebor: Obiit exul in Normannia anno D. 1212.

Gualterus de Gray ex episcopo Wigorn: fit archiepiscopus Eboracensis 1215.

Pag.

Pag. 437, 438. vacant.

Episcopi Exonienses.

Pag. 439.

Anno D. 1186. Decanus Saresbyr: assumitur in episcopum Eoxon:

Frater Gul: Marecalli fortitus est episcop: Exon: anno D.

1193.

Gul: Briewere fit episcopus Exon: 1224.

Gul: Exonien: episcopus obiit 1257. Successit Walterus archidiac: Surrey.

Pag. 440, 441, 442. vacant.

Episcopi Saresbir.

Pag. 443.

Rogerus Saresbir: electus anno D. 1102.

Jocelinus Saresbir: episcopus.

Jo: episcopus Saresbir. mortuus est anno D. 1184. factus ante monachus Cistertiensis.

Hubertus Walterus electus est in episcopum Saresbir. Postea factus est archiepiscopus Cantuar. Obiit 1205.

Anno D. 1217. obiit Herebertus episcopus Saresbir: cui successit R. episcopus Cicestren:

Richardus

R. episcopus Cicestrensis fit episcopus Sarum 1228. & postea episcopus Dunelmensis. Cui successit anno 1228. Robertus de Bingham, qui obiit 1246. Gul: de Ebor: loco ejus electus.

Anno D. 1259. Egidius de Brideport episcopus Sarum obiit. Gualterus de Lawile successit.

Anno D. 1270. successit Gualt: Robertus de Wychamton.

Anno D. 1284. successit Roberto Gualterus Scaniel decanus Sarum, & anno 1276. successit Gualtero Henr: de Bramteston archid. Dorset.

Pag. 444. vacat.

Episcopi London.

Pag. 445.

Gilebertus Herefordensis translatus Londinum.

G. London: episcopus monachus Cluniac: obiit anno D. 1186.

Archidiaconus Elien: electus est in episcopum London: anno 1189.

Richardus episcopus London: moritur anno 1198.

Gul: de S. Mariæ ecclesia in episcopum London: consecratur. Obiit anno D. 1224.

S. Rogerus dictus Niger

Rogerus fit episcopus London: anno D. 1229. Obiit 1241.

Rogero successit Fulco Bassët 1241.

Anno D. 1259. Fulco Bassët obiit.

Anno D. 1262. Henricus de Wingham obiit: cui successit

U u 2

Ri-

Richardus Talebote electus & confirmatus, sed nondum consecratus decessit, & ei successit Henricus de Sandwiche.

Anno D. 1273. Joannes Chishil successit Henr: de Sandwic.

Anno D. 1279. Fulco Lovel successit Joanni Chishil.

Pag. 446. vacat.

Pag. 447.

Episcopi Cicestrenses.

Hilarius Cicestrensis episcopus paralyti percussus obiit 1170.

Decanus Cicestrensis electus in episcopum Cicestr. 1185.

Simon de Welles clericus regis Joan: electus est in episcopum Cicestr: anno D. 1204. Obiit anno D. 1207.

R: decanus Sarisbir: fit Cicestr: episcopus an: D. 1215.

Radulphus

Gul: de Noville fit episcopus Cicestrensis anno D. 1224.

Hugo de Pateshul fit episcopus Cicestr: 1240.

Richardus de Wiche fit episcopus Cicestr: 1246. Obiit 1253.

Cui successit Joannes, vir miræ simplicitatis. Obiit Joannes anno D. 1262. Successit Stephanus.

*Ex tabula quadam adfixa australi parti transepti eccl:
cathedr: Cicestri:*

Episcopi Seolesenses.

S. Wilfridus.

Edbright.

Ella.

Segeline.

Aelbright.

Bosy.

Sysluer.

Thoa.

Pethim.

Ethelwyff.

u

Bernegus.

Cendret.

Sodard.

Flured.

Cathelin.

Algar.

Ordebright.

Ailmar.

Ailbright.

Grinketelle.

Hecta.

Stigandus. Hic erat ultimus episcopus ante translationem sedis episcopalis ab insula Selesfæ ad eccl: Cicestrensem: & primus post translationem Cicestrensis sedis episcopus.

Pag. 448.

Episcopi Cicestren:

Stigandus primus.

Lelnaught.

Radulphus primus reædificavit eccl: Cicestr: igne combustam.

Sefridus primus.

Hilarius.

Joannes primus.

Sefridus 2. reædificavit eccl: Cicestr: secundo combustam, & domos suas in palatio Cicestrensi.

Simon acquisivit eccl: Cicestr: chartam multarum libertatum.

Ri-

Richardus 1^s. acquisivit eccl: Cicestr: in diocesi Winton:
eccl: de Amaport.

Ranulphus 10^s. episcopus.

Radulphus 2^s. Hic ædificavit capellam S. Michaëlis extra
portam orient: Cicestr:

S. Richardus, cujus scriptura extincta est.

Joannes 2. dedit eccl: Cicestr: manerium de Drongeweke,
quod propriis sumptibus ædificavit.

Stephanus celebravit translationem S. Richardi episcopi
Cicestr: non sine mag: sumptu.

Gilbertus de S. Leophardo construxit à fundamentis capel-
lam S. Mariæ in eccl: Cicestr:

Joannes de Langton ædificavit mag: & sumptuosam fene-
stram australem in eccl: Cicestr:

Robertus de Stratford Cancellarius Oxon: & regis Angl:

Gulielmus de Lenne, legum doctor, decanus Cicestr:

Gul: Rede castrum de Ambreley à fundamentis erexit.

Thomas Ruffhok, Sacræ Theolog: professor.

Richardus Medeford, Sacr: Theol: professor.

Robertus Walterby, Sacr: Theol: professor.

Robertus Rede.

Rogerus Patrington profes: Theol:

Henricus Ware in utroque jure licentiatus.

Joannes Kempe legum doctor, postea archiepiscopus Ebor:
& Cantuar:

Thomas Poldon profes: Theol:

Joannes Rekinghale profes: Theol:

Pag. 449

Simon Sidenham legum doctor.

Richardus Praty profes: Theol:

Reginaldus Pecok profes: Theol:

Adam Molens legum doctor.

Joannes de Arundel doctor Medicinæ.

Edwardus Story profes: Theol: ædificavit novam crucem
in foro Cicestr:

Richard Fitzjames profes: Theol: postea episcopus London:

Robertus Shirburne.

Pag. 450, 451, 452. vacant.

Episcopi Winton:

Pag. 453.

Richar: Pictavenfis archidiaconus electus est ad episcopa-
tum Winton: Obiit anno D. 1188.

Gul: de Lucy eligitur in episcopum Winton:

Godefridus episcopus Winton: moritur 1204.

Petrus de Rûpibus natione Pictavus fit episcopus Win-
ton: 1205.

Gul: de Radelege ex episcopo Norwic: fit episcopus Winton:
anno

anno D. 1242. Obiit 1250. Dominus Adamarus de Lusingano frater Henr: 3. regis Angl: successit.

Anno D. 1259. Joannes de Exonia consecratus in episcopum Winton: Obiit in curia Ro: Nicolaus de Ely Wigorn: episcopus successit ei.

*Ex quodam libello incerti auctoris, sed affuso historiis
Thomæ Rodborn.*

Sunt & alii pontifices eccl: cathedr: Winton: præcipui benefactores, quorum nomina hæc sunt: Tumbertus, Alfius, Aldewinus, Stigandus, Walkelinus, Gul: Giffard, Henricus Blefensis frater Stephani regis, Richardus Tokeline, Godfridus Lucy, Petrus de Rupibus, Gul. Rale, Joannes Gerveys, Nicolaus Ely, Joannes Sandale, Joannes Strateford, Gul: Edingdon, & Gul: Wikham.

Pag. 454.

*De episcopis Winton: ex Annalibus Thomæ Rodburne,
monachi Winton:*

Anno D. 628. S. Birinus ab Honorio episcopo Ro. missus Kinegilsum regem occident: Sax: baptizavit. Inter istum Birinum & S. Swithunum per lapsum 223. annorum floruerunt in episcopatu Winton: 16. episcopi: Agilbertus, Wine, Leutharius, Hedda, Daniel, Hunfridus, Kynehard, Athelard. Iste Athelard ex abbate Meldun, id est, Malmesbyri, in episcopum Wintoniensem consecratus est. Deinde mox archiepiscopus Doroberniæ, dignitatem eccl: Dorobernen: paulo ante per Offam regem Merc: * * redactam, mag: laboribus ad pristinum statum revocavit. Egblade, Dud, Kinebrihte, Almund, Widergine, Herferd, Edmund, Helmstan.] S. Swi-

Ethelwolphi

thunus circa annum D. 851. tempore Adulphi regis. Inter quem Swithunum & Frithestanum lapsu 49. annorum extiterunt 3. episcopi: Ealferd, Tumberth, (qui manerium de Nufcheling eccl: S. Swithuni dedit,) Denewolph.

Deinde Frithestanus episcopus circa annum D. 908.

Tempore Edwardi Senioris Frithestano successit S. Brinftanus anno D. 932.

Circa tempora Athelstani regis inter S. Brinftanum & S. Ethelwoldum per 31. ann: fuerunt 3. episcopi, Alfeach, Alfige, Brytzhelm.

Deinde S. Æthelwoldus anno D. 963. tempore Edgari regis.

Inter S. Æthelwoldum & Alwinum episcopum, de quo Emma regina, mater regis Edwardi Confessoris, diffamata fuerat, spatio 53. annorum fuerunt 4. episcopi: pro qua diffamatione Emma in eccl: Winton: purgationem 9. vomerum ardentium præfente filio suo Edwardo in choro sustinuit.

a Sic, cum asterisco.

Purgata

Purgata vero eodem die regina ecclesiam Winton: in signum purgationis suæ novem maneriis donavit. Et Edwardus ejus filius tria maneria contulit. Et Alwinus episcopus de patrimonio suo novem maneria contulit.

¶ Alfeach, Kinulphe, Ethelwold, ⁊ Allſye.

Deinde Alwinus, anno D. 1016. tempore Edmundi Yren-fide & Edwardi Confessoris.

Alwino succēssit Stigandus tempore S. Edwardi.

Anno D. 1070. tempore Wilhelmi Bastardi

Episcopi Bathon.

Pag. 455.

Reginaldus Lombardus. Electus postea fuit in archiepiscopum Cantuar: anno D. 1192. sed paulo post ante consecrationem mortuus est.

Savaricus archidiaconus Northampton: in episcopum Bathon: eligitur.

Clericus regis Jocelinus fit episcopus Bathon: 1206.

Succēssit Jocelino Rogerus Præcentor Sarum.

Anno D. 1274. succēssit Gulielmo episcopo Bathon: Robertus Burnel. Hic postea electus in archiepiscopum. Sed Papa admisit Peccham.

Pag. 456. vacat.

Episcopi Herefordenses.

Pag. 457.

Gilebertus.

Robertus Foliot.

Gul: de Ver electus in episcopum Hereforden: 1186.

Anno D. 1234. Hugo obiit. Succēssit ei Radulphus Maideneftane.

Anno D. 1240. Petrus de Egleblanch consecrat: in episcopum.

alias Brito

Anno D. 1269. J. le Breton electus in Hereforden:

Anno D. 1275. Britoni succēssit Thomas de Cantelupo.

Pag. 458. vacat.

Episcopi Elienses.

Pag. 459.

Galfreðus ⁊ Ridel electus ad Elien: episcopatum. Obiit

anno D. 1189.

Gul: Cancellarius regis eligitur in episcopatum Elyen: Obiit

anno D. 1197.

anno D. 1198.

Clericus regis Eustachius nomine in episcopum Elien: consecratur.

Abbas de Fontibus fit episcopus Eliensis 1220.

Hugo fit episcopus Eliensis 1229.

Hugoni succēssit Mr. Gul: de Kilkenny regis Cancellarius.

Obiit Kilkenny 1256. Succēssit Hugo Prior Helienfis.

⁊ Sic, cum duob. punctis sub post. 1. ⁊ Sic, cum tribus punctis.

Pag.

Pag. 460. vacat.

Pag. 461.

Episcopi Lincoln:

Gaufredus filius regis electus in episcopum Lincoln: 1173.
Postea legi hunc non fuisse consecratum.

Gualterus de Constantia fit episcopus Lincoln: anno D.
1183. Postea anno D. 1185. translatus fuit ad archiep: Rothomagen:

* Anno D. 1186. Prior de Chartusa in episcopum Lincolnensem.

* Hugo de Welles eligitur in episcopum Lincoln: per Joan: 1209.

Hugoni successit Robertus Grosseteste 1235.

Anno D. 1148. obiit Alexander episcopus Lincoln: cui successit Robertus Chesny. Obiit Robertus Chesny. Vacavit postea sedes 17. annis.

Anno D. 1174. Gaufridus nothus Henr: 2i. electus episcopus Lincoln: & sic usus est temporalibus non consecratus usque ad annum D. 1183. Tandem in archiepiscopum Ebor: electus est.

Anno D. 1185. Gualterus de Constantia Lincoln: fit episcopus, & paulo post archiepiscopus Rothomagensis.

Anno D. 1258. Richardus Gravesend factus episcopus Lincoln:

Pag. 462. vacat.

Pag. 463.

Episcopi Norwicensis.

Joannes episcopus Norwicen:

Girardus cog. Puella electus anno D. 1183. & mortuus est 1184. veneni (ut dicitur) haustu infectus.

Episcopus Norwic: Joannes de Oxonia obiit 4. No. Jun. 1200.

Joannes de Gray clericus regis consecratur in episcopum Norwic: & postea factus archiepiscopus Cantuar: 1205.

Pandulphus eligitur in episcopatum Norwic:

Pandulpho mortuo successit Thomas Blunville 1226.

Gul: de Radlege fit episcopus Norwic: 1239.

Gualtero Norwic: episcopo successit Dominus de Walton clericus regis & justitiarius.

Rogerus Norwicensis episcopus obiit anno D. 1278. cui successit Gul: Middleton clericus regis & offic: archiepiscopi Cantuar:

Pag. 464. vacat.

Episcopi Rosenfes.

Pag. 465.

Anno D. 1184. Waleranus episcopus Rosen: obiit. Electus fuit 1183.

Archid: Luxovien: G. in episcopum Rosensem eligitur.

Obiit G. de Glanville episcopus Rosenfis 1214.

Mr.

Mr. Benedictus fit episcopus Rofensis.

Mortuo Benedicto Henricus de Sanford fit episcopus 1227.

Henrico successit Robertus de Wenden 1238.

Anno D. 1277. Walterus Merton obiit. Successit præcentor Rofensis monaster:

Pag. 466. vacat.

Episcopi Castrenses.

Pag. 467.

^{Nawnt}
Hugo de Nunant electus Castrensis, obiit anno D. 1198.

Gul: de Cornhil fit Cestrensis episcopus.

Anno D. 1238. obiit Alexander Coventren: episcopus, cui successit Hugo de Pateshul, sed longo post tempore consecratus.

Obiit Hugo Pateshul anno D. 1241. Successit ei Rogerus de Weseham decanus Lincoln:

Obiit Weseham 1256. Successit Rogerus de Meulenter.

Pag. 468. vacat.

Episcopi Wigorn:

Pag. 469.

Anno D. 1150. obiit Simon Wigorn: episcopus. Successit Joan: de Pageham.

Anno D. 1158. obiit Joannes Pageham episcopus Lincoln: Successit Aluredus.

Gul: de Norhale fit episcopus Wigorn: 1186. Obiit 1190.

Decanus Rothomagensis consecratur in episcopum Wigorn: anno 1196.

Malgerus episcopus Wigorn: in partibus transmarinis moritur 1211.

Walterus de Gray fit episcopus Wigorniensis. Deinde fit archiepiscopus Ebor: 1215.

Episcopus Wigorn: quondam Prior ejusdem loci, obiit. Successit archidiaconus de Bukingham.

Anno D. 1236. Gul: de Bleys episcopus Wigorn: obiit. Cui successit Gualterus de Cantelupo.

Nicolaus de Ely Wigorn: episcopus fit episcopus Winton: Cui successit Godefridus Giffard germanus W. Giffard Ebor: archiepiscopi & Angl: Cancellar:

Pag. 470. vacat.

Episcopi Carleolenses.

Pag. 471:

Sylvester de Everdon, qui aliquandiu fuerat D. regis cancellar: electus & consecratus in episcopum, mortuo Waltero Mauclerk.

Anno D. 1253. obiit Sylvestre. Successit Thomas de Veteri ponte. ^{Thomas de Veteri ponte.}

Anno D. 1256. obiit Thomas de Veteri ponte episcopus ^{Thomas Oldbridge.}

^{a Sic in Cod. nostro.} Nunant vel Novant Godwino.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

X x

Carleo-

Carleolen: Successit ei Robertus de Chaury thesaur: reginæ.

Anno gratiæ 1133. Innocentius episcopus Ro: confirmavit chartam Henrici primi regis Angl: de fundatione sedis episcopalis de Cairluel.

Æthelwaldus primus Prior S. Oswaldi de Nostelles in provint: Ebor: factus primus episcopus de Cairluel.

Adjectæ sunt ecclesiæ de Cumbrelande & Westmorelande, quæ ante injuste adjacuerunt archidiaconatui Richemondix, sedi Carliolensi consensu Thurstini archiepiscopi, & totius capituli Ebor:

Anno Di. Millesimo centesimo & a * C. consecratus fuit Barnardus episcopus.

Anno D. b * 1233. obiit Hugo episcopus Cairl: qui fraude dimidiavit possessiones Canon: dum rediret à curia Ro: apud Sortem abbatiam Burgundiæ, die dominica infra oct: assumpt: D. Mariæ.

Anno D. * 1231. consecratus fuit Walterus.

Anno D. 1247. consecratus fuit Sylvester.

Obiit Sylvester anno D. 1256.

Anno D. 1256. consecratio Thomæ. Obiit anno D. 1258.

Anno D. 1258. consecr: Roberti.

Successit Radulphus, qui fuit Canonicus de Giseburne.

Successit Joannes Hawlton Canonicus Carleolenfis.

Successit Joannes de Ruse, utriusque juris doctor, non electus per capitulum, sed creatus per episcopum Ro:

Successit Joannes de Kirkeby Canon: Carleolen:

Successit Gilbertus de Welton doctor juris.

Successit Thomas Appleby Canon: Carleolenfis.

Pag. 472. Tunc electus fuit Gul: Strikelande: sed Robertus Rede, frater Prædicator, ad instantiam regis Richardi, consecratus est episcopus, & eodem anno translatus est ad sedem Ciceftrensem.

Thomas Merk monachus Westmonasteriensis successit, à Bonifacio 9. episcopo Ro: in gratiam regis Richardi creatus. Hic postea anno 5^o. Henrici 4ⁱ. translatus fuit ad ecclesiam Sarum.

Successit Gul: Strikeland creatus per Bonifacium 9. episcopum Ro: Hic fecit mag: campanile in cathedr: ecclesia à medietate ad summum, una cum quatuor magnis campanis in eadem, & stalla perpulchra in choro, & coopertorium cancellæ ejusdem.

Ædificavit turrin magnam in manerio de Rosa, quæ adhuc vocatur Strikelands Towre.

Obiit anno D. 1419. penult: Aug: & an. consecr: suæ vicesimo.

a Sic, cum asterisco. b Sic, cum asterisco, ut proxima Sectio precedat. Aliiter apud Godwinum, qui docet Hugonem fato concessisse 1223. & Walterum eodem anno fuisse consecratum.

Succesfit Rogerus Whelpedale professor Theologiæ. Obiit London: in manerio suo anno 1422. 4^o. die Febr: 3. suæ consecrat: anno. Sepultus est Londini in eccl: cathedr: S. Pauli.

Succesfit Gul: Barro. Vixit in episcop: 7. annis. Obiit apud Rosam in festo S. Cuthberti anno D. 1429. & sepultus est Carleoli in capella S. Catarinæ.

Succesfit Marmaducus Lumley electus per capit: anno D. 1430.

Nicolaus Clossie succesfit: & postea per regem translatus est ad eccl: Cicestren: & cito post deceffit.

Succesfit Gul: Percy filius comitis Northumbr:

Succesfit Joannes Kingescot. Hic fuit Confessor regis, doctor utriusque legis, & Gloucestrensis.

Succesfit Richardus Scroope.

Succesfit Edmundus ^c Storye.

Succesfit Richardus Belle, baccaular: Theolog: & Prior Dunelmensis. Fecit plurima ædificia in manerio de Rose.

Resignavit Gul: Senose, abbati S. Mariæ, & sic succesfit in sede Gul: Senose.

Succesfit Rogerus Labur cancellar: episcopi Dunelmen:

Succesfit Joannes Penny abbas de Leycestre.

Succesfit Joannes Kyte subdecanus capellæ regis, archiepiscopus primo Armachanus, postea Thebanus, tunc episcopus Carleolenfis. Pulchre ædificavit in Rose.

Succesfit Robertus Aldrige.

Episcopi Landavenses.

Pag. 473.

Breofa

Anno D. 1265. Gul. de Brehus ingenuus adolescens electus. Obiit anno D. 1287.

S. Dubricius.

S. Theliaus.

S. ^t b Odoceus.

Ubeluinus.

^r c Aidanus.

Elgiffille.

Lunapeius.

Gomeregwys.

Arguiffille.

Goruannus.

Guidlovius.

^w d Edilbinus.

Grecielus.

Berthegwynus.

Trithanus.

Elvogus.

Catguaret.

Cerenhir.

^e * Nobis.

* Pater.

^G

f Subfridus.

^a Sic, cum c supra lin. ^b Sic, cum t supra lin. ^c Sic, cum r supra lin. ^d Sic, cum puncto sub b, & cum w supra lin. ^e Sic, cum asteriscis. ^f Sic, cum G supra lin.

Nuth.
Cymelliauth.
Lybiauth.
Gowganus.
Marthilinde.
Blethery.
Joseph.
Herwaldus.
Urbanus.
Huthredus.
Nicholus.

33. Gul. de Salfo Marisco.
Henricus Prior de Aberge-
venny.
Gul: Prior de Goldeclife.
Helias de Radenor.
Gul: de Burgo.
Joannes de la Ware abbas
de Morgan.
Gul: de Radenor.
Gul: de Brewis.
Joannes de Monemuta.
Joannes de Eglesclif frater
Præd:
Joannes Paschal frater Car-
mel:
Rogerus Cradoc frater Mi-
nor.

ⁿ
Thomas a Russhoukes fra-
ter Præd:

Gul: Bodfisham frater Præd:

Pag. 474.

Anno D. 1257. obiit Sewallus archiepiscopus Ebor: Suc-
cessit ei Godefridus de Ludham.

Anno D. 1259. W. Giffardus consecratus in episcopum Ebor:

Anno D. 1279. Wilhel: Wykewane cancellar: eccl: Ebor:
successit Giffardo.

Pag. 475.

Ex antiquo Codice de episcopis Dunnoc.

Felix familiaris Sigeberto exulanti in Gallia.

Felix mortuo Corpualdo rege venit in Angliam cum
Sigeberto.

Sigeberto regnante Felix apostolus & episcopus orient: Angl:
Hic Felix Scholas literarum oportunis locis constituit.

Edmundus de Byri monach:
Bened:

Andreas Barret doctor le-
gum.

Tidemannus abbas de Bello
loco.

Joannes Burghul frater
Præd:

Thomas Peverel frater Car-
mel:

Joan: de la Zouch doctor
Theologiæ, frater Minor.

Joannes Welles doctor Theo-
log: frater Minor.

Nicolaus Aslheyby Prior
Westmonast:

Joannes Howden doctor
Theol: frater Præd:

Joan: Smith doctor Theo-
logiæ.

Joannes Marshal Dr. Theo-
log:

Joan: Ingleby Prior de
Shene.

Milo Sawley eleemosynarius
de Abbendune, ac post
abbas Evelhamen.

Georgius de Atigna frater
Præd:

61. Robertus Holgate mag:
or: S. Gilberti.

^a Sic, cum d supra lin.

Dunnoc quæ nunc Fylchestow.

Cum sedisset 17. annis obiit sepultus apud Dunnoc, postea translatus ad Seham, ubi, secundum quosdam, aliquando fuit sedes episcopalis. Locus hic à Danis destructus. Sed corpus quæsitum & inventum sepultum postea Ramefiæ.

Seham, nunc vulgo Some, 4. passuum millibus ab Eleeye opp: & sede episcopali.

Thomas ejus diaconus ex Girviorum provincia oriundus successit. Præfuit annis quinque.

Successit Bonifacius, qui & Bergifel, genere Cantius. Præfuit annis 17.

Successit Bisi, qui moriens duobus locum dedit.

Defuncto Bisi, duo episcopi provinciam illam rexere usque
brighti

ad tempus Egberti regis Westfax:

Hii apud ^a Dunovicam.

Bedewinus.

Northbertus.

Ecelatus.

Edelfridus.

Lamfertus.

Athelwulphus.

Unfertus, alias Hufertus.

Sibba, alias Sigga.

Hu d
c Hunfertus. *

Hii apud ^b Helmehamenses.

Ecce.

Easculphus.

Eadredus.

Cuthwinus.

Albertus.

Eglaphus.

Hardredus.

Alfinus.

Thitefertus. *

* Hii duo erant episcopi Orient: Angl: Unfertus, qui & Alherdus, ^a Elmhamensis, & Tithfertus Dommacenensis, quando Offa rex regnavit, & fecit archiepiscopatum apud Lichefeld. Hunbrightus, Weremundus, & Wilredus: hii fuerunt tempore Ludecani regis Merc: & Ecfrikti regis Westfax: Sed eodem Ludecano & ejus antecessore Burthredo incurfantibus provinciam, & episcopis necessariorum copia destructis, ex duobus unus factus est, & apud Elmeham sedem obtinuit Adulphus. Hic fuit tempore regis Edwini. Alfricus, Tedredus, Tedredus, Elstanus, Algarus sanctus, (qui per visionem cognovit decessum S. Dunitani archiepiscopi,) Alwinus, Elfricus, (qui fuit Prior Eliensis,) sed Stigandus ejectus, pro quo Grinkel electus duos tenuit episcopatus, scilicet Orientalium Angl: & Orient: Sax: vel Australium Sax: secundum quosdam, & verius. Sed tandem Stigandus tantum procuravit sibi Au-

Pag. 476.

^a Sic ipse Lelandus correxit. Primum scripserat Elmeham. ^b Sic etiam hic Lelandus propria manu emendavit. Dommoc antea. ^c Sic, cum virgula sub Hun, & cum Hu & d supra lin. ^d Pro ratione prioris Emendationis Dommacenensis pro Elmhamensis, & vice versa Elmhamensis pro Dommacenensis reponi debet.

stralium

Agelmarius,
frater Sti-
gandi.

straliū Sax: episcopatum, Grinketel dejecto, & fratri suo Agelmario episcopatum Orient: Angl: cui successit Arfastus. Hic transtulit sedem de Elmham ad Tetfordiam tempore Gul: regis ex edicto concilii. Fuit capellanus Gul: regis.

Gul: de Bellophago vir egregius prædicto successit, & similiter sedit apud Tetford. & isti duo tantum.

Herbertus successit tempore Gul: Junioris cog: Lofinga. Hic prius fuit Prior Fiscanni, postea abbas Ramesiæ, & pater suus Robertus abbas Wintoniæ.

Herbertus in pago ^a Oxiniensi natus.

Unde post exactum triennium ad Orientalium Anglorum electus & consecratus est. Vir igitur prudentis consilii, vagæ sedis non ferens injuriam, quæ nunc in vico, qui Elmham facello ligneo, nunc apud Tetfordense oppidulum in alienæ possessionis ecclesia, five in aliis quibuscumque locis pro singulorum episcoporum libitu habebatur, multa sibi locum Norwici comparavit pecunia, primo à rege Gul: & Henr: deinde ab ipsis loci fidelibus in quo in S. Trinit: nomine incepit, & majori ex parte perfecit ecclesiam.

Hinc monachorum, inde episcopales constituit officinas, monasticæ quietudini consulens.

Alias præclari operis constituit ecclesias. Primam in colle, qui episcop: ecclesiæ interjecto flu: eminet. Secundam Norwici in curia episcopi. Tertiam apud Elmham. Quartam Lemniæ. Quintam Gernemutæ. Quas omnes perpetuo jure monach: tradidit dominio. Obiit anno D. 1109. pontific: sui 29.

Iste Herebertus apud Tetford: monachos Cluniacen: instituit. Vacavit sedes 3. annis. Herebertus sepultus Norwici.

Eborardus archid: Saresbir: successit. Sedit 29. annis. Obiit Fontan̄.

Episcopatus Norwicen: habet 4. archidiaconos, & 45. decanatus.

Archid: Norwicen: habet ^{13.} 12. ^b diac: Decanatus.

Norwic. & Taverham.
Blafeld.
Ingeworth.
Sparham.
Holt.
Walsingham.

Toftes.
Brifelee.
Brekles.
Lennam.
Tetford.
Flegge.

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

Archid:

Archid: Northfol: habet 12.

Reppes.	Rokeland.
^e Humiliarde.	Cranewiz.
Depewade.	Fincham.
Waltenesham.	Hecham.
Broke.	^{un} Brimham.
Redenhale.	Hengham.

Archid: Southfolk habet 12.

Lothingland.	Hoxne.
Wayforde.	Donewich.
Claydonlofe.	Gipwic.
Wylforde.	Samford.
Carleford.	Orforde.
Colneys.	

Archid: Sudbyriæ habet 8. diac:

Fordeham.	Sudbyri.
Tynghoe.	Blakburne.
Stow.	Hertifmer.
Thewardstreate.	Clare.

Gulielmus dictus Turbe anno D. 1150. successit Eborardo Pag. 478.
 genere Normannus, monachus Norwicensis, deinde Prior
 ejusdem loci à conventu electus. Hujus tempore combusta
 Norwicen: ecclesia. Sedit 25. annis. Sepultus in ecclesi:
 Norwicen:

Joannes de Oxonia anno D. 1170. successit. Fuit decanus
 Saresbir: Consummavit ecclesiam ab Herberto inceptam &
 infirmariam ædificavit. Hic etiam ecclesiam S. Trinitatis de
 Gippevico & officinas ejusdem incendio consumptas reædi-
 ficavit, & ecclesi: consecr: Sedit 26. annis. Obiit an: D. 1200.
 Sepultus Norwici.

Joannes de Gray clericus successit & justitiarius Domini
 Joannis regis anno D. 1201. Hic fecit aulam & totam cho-
 ream ædificiorum de Geywode. Postulatus fuit ad ecclesi:
 Cantuar: sed cass: electione Stephanus Langedone factus fuit
 episcopus Cantuar: Sedit annis 14. sepultus in Norwicen: ec-
 clesia. Vacavit sedes 7. annis.

Successit Pandulphus legatus Ro: anno D. 1222. & Henr. 3.
 anno 6. Hic archam cum relliquiis dedit. Sedit 5. annis. Se-
 pultus Norwici.

Thomas de Blomeville successit anno D. 1226. Sedit 10.
 annis. Sedes vacabat 3. annis.

Gul: de Raghele successit: & anno 3. pont: fui translatus
 ad sedem Winton: Obiit Turonis anno D. 1250.

Gualterus

Gualterus Suffeld regens in Decretis Parisiis. Hic fecit hospitale S. Egidii in Norwic. & possessionibus dotavit. Fecit etiam novam capellam D. Mariæ in cathedr: eccles: Norwici, ubi sepultus est anno pontif: sui 13.

Simon de Wanton Henr: 3. clericus & iustitarius successit anno D. 1258. Sedit 8. annis. Sepultus est in nova capella S. Mariæ.

Pag. 479.

Rogerus de Skerning Prior Norwicen: successit anno D. 1259. Tempore hujus combusta est ecclesia à civibus Norwicensibus anno ult: Henr: 3. Sedit annis 12.

Successit Gul: de Midleton. Hic ecclesiam Norwicen: dedicavit præsentē Edouardo rege. Sedit annis 11. Sepultus est in capella beatæ Mariæ.

Radulphus de Waulpole archid: Eliensis successit ex dono Bonefacii Papæ. Hic anno pont: sui 11. translatus est ad eccles: Elien:

Joannes Prior Eliensis ex dono Bonefacii episcopi Ro: successit. Hic procuravit confirmationem de primis fructibus à Clemente pont: Ro: Carnariam ex occident: parte ecclesiæ suæ cathedr: construxit, & cantariam 4. capellanorum ibidem stabilivit. Hic magnam aulam & capellam in curia episcopi ædificavit. Sedit 26. annis.

Gul: Ermyn clericus regis successit ex collat: pont: Ro: Sedit annis 11.

Antonius de Beek magister in theologia suc: clericus in curia Ro: ex donat: pont: Ro: Sedit annis 7. Sepultus in eccles: Norwicen: intoxicatus, ut fertur, à propriis servis.

Gul: Bateman. Hic primos fructus omnium eccles: Norwicen: vacant: post multas lites inter episcopum & diocelin

D. Taylar.

Obiit Bateman Romæ, ut ego didici à præfide collegii S. Trinitatis.

Malepetite.

Bateman habuit 2. fratres, alterum equitem, alterum abbatem.

D. Hinmar.

Thomas Percy ædificavit castrum de Wreschille in provint: Ebor:

per bullas apostol: perpetuo confirmavit. Fundavit Cantebrig: duo Collegia, scilicet S. Trinitatis & Annunt. D. Mariæ, vocatum Gunville Haule. Obiit anno D. 1355. Sepultus in Norwicen: eccles:

Thomas Percy ex dono pont: Ro: ad instantiam Henr: ducis Lancastr: frater comitis Northumbr: baccalarius Oxon: in artibus.

Reparavit presbyterium.

Grunthorp nomen villæ.

Henr: le Spenser opera fratris sui D.

Spenser qui stetit in guerris papæ successit. Sedit annis 36. Sepultus in Norwicen: ecclesia.

Pag. 480.

Alexander Prior eccles: Norwicen: electus. Hunc Henr: 4. refutavit, & in carcere in Wyndesore posuit. At post biennium

ennium agente Arundel Cantuar: consecratus est. Sedit annis sex. Sepultus in capel: B. Mariæ.

Richardus Curteney in utroque jure licentiatuſ & cancellar: Oxon. Obiit in obſidione de Hareſſete. Sedit annis 2. Sepultus Weſtmonaſter: in capella S. Edwardi in ſeptentr: parte feretri in ipſo oſtii ingreſſu.

Joannes Wakering cuſtos privati ſigilli fuit in Conſtanti-enſi concilio.

Hic perfecit clauſtrum in opere lapideo ex parte occident: ab oſtio aulæ hoſpitum. Sedit annis 12.

Gul: Alnewik legum doct̃or & cuſtos privati ſigilli. Anno 10. pontif: fui tranſlatus ad ſedem Lincoln: Hic fieri fecit majus hoſtium occident: cum fenestra ſupereminenti in Ca-thedr: eccleſ:

Thomas Brouns utriuſque legis doct̃or epiſcopus Roſenſis prius dec: Sarum. Hic defendebat libertates eccleſ: Norwic: contra cives. Sedit 9. annis.

Walterus Leherſe magiſter S. Antonii baccal: Theolog:

Ingulphus primus Prior Norwicen:

Pag. 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486. vacant.

Iſtas tabulas cum ſupraſcriptis dedit huic eccleſiæ Radulphus de Pag. 487.

Baldoc bonæ memoriæ quondam epiſcopus London:

Mellitus consecratus est an: D. 604.

Cedda consecratus est an: D. 621.

Wine ſedit per 14. annos; ſed non connumeratur pro epiſcopo, quia non habuit eccleſiam iſtam intitulatam.

Joan: Baldoc cancellar: Angl: tantum erat Canonicus in ec-cleſ: S. P. London:

Erkenwaldus consecratus est an: D. 675. & obiit an: D. 680.

Waldere consecratus an: D. 680.

Ingualdus.

Egulf.

Wichet.

Filbright.

Edgarus.

Kenwaldus.

Ebaud.

Herebertus.

Osmundus.

^t Ecenoch.

^t Celbertus.

Cernlphus.

Swithulphus.

^t Ecſtan.

Ulfus.

Edelwardus.

Elſtanus.

Theodoricus consecratus est anno D. 868.

Ailwinus consecratus est an: D. 1044.

Elſwordus.

Robertus 1s. consecr: an: D. 1050.

Gulielmus consecr: est an: D. 1051.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

Y y

Gul: à Meilphi curia à Theo-dredo, alias Theodorico, Wol-ſtanum, Brightelmum, Dun-ſtanum, Elſtanum, Wolſtanum, Elthunum, Elſwinum, Elſ-uuordum, Robertum nominat. Hugo

Pag. 488.

Hugo.
 Mauricius consecr: est anno D. 1087.
 Gilbertus 1^s. dictus Universalis consecr: est an: D. 1127.
 Robertus 2. consecratus est an: D. 1139.
 Richardus 2. consecratus est an: D. 1152.
 Gilbertus 2. dictus Foliot consecr: an: D. 1163.
 Richardus 3. consecr: est an: D. 1190.
 Gulielmus consecr: est anno D. 1199.
 Eustachius consecr: est anno D. 1221.
 Rogerus consecr: est anno D. 1229.
 Fulco Bassët consecr: est anno D. 1244.
 Henricus de Wengham consecr: anno D. 1259.
 Henricus de Sandwico consecr: est an: D. 1262.
 Joannes de Chishille consecr: est an: D. 1274.
 Richardus de Gravesende consecr: est an: D. 1280.
 Radulphus de Bauldac consecr: an: D. 1306.
 Gilbertus de Segrave consecratus 1313. 7^o. Cal: De:
 Richardus de Newport consecr: est an: D. 1317. Id. Maii.
 Stephanus de Gravesend consecr: est an: D. 1318.
 Richardus de Binteworth.
 Radulphus de Strateforde.
 Nicolas de Northburg.
 Simon de Sudbyri.
 Robertus Fitzhugh.
 Thomas Kempe.
 Richardus Hille.

Thomas Savage.
 Gul: Warham.
 Gul: Barons.
 Richardus Fitzjames.
 Cuthebertus Tunstall.
 Joannes Stokelley.

Pag. 489.

Obitus aliquorum episcoporum London.

Anno D. 1107. obiit Mauricius episcopus 6. Cal: Octobr:
 Anno D. 1127. obiit Richardus de Belesmo.
 Anno D. 1139. obiit Gilbertus Universalis 5. Id. Aug:
 Anno D. 1150. obiit Robertus 2^s. episcopus.
 Anno D. 1162. obiit Richardus 2^s. 4. No. Maii.
 Anno D. 1187. obiit Gilbertus 2. 12. Cal. Mart:
 Anno D. 1198. obiit Richardus 3.
 Anno D. 1226. Cal. Apr: obiit Gul: de S. Mariæ ecclesia.
 Anno D. 1200. ^a * 2. Cal: Novembr: obiit Eustachius de
 Faucumbe.
 Anno D. 1243. obiit Rogerus Leyner 7. No: Oct.
 Anno D. 1259. obiit 12. Cal: Junii Fulco Bassët.
 Anno D. 1262. 3. Id. Jul: obiit Henricus de Wengham.
 Eodem anno Richardus Talebot electus, ^b confirmatus."
 Obiit 4. Cal: Octobr.
 Anno D. 1274. 16. Cal: Oct: obiit Henricus de Sandwic.
 Anno D. 1287. Id. Febr: obiit Joannes de Chishulle.

^a Sic, cum stellula. ^b Hac vox supra lin. scribitur.

Anno

Anno D. 1304. 5. Id. Decembr: obiit Richar: de Gravesende.

Anno D. 1313. 9. Cal: Aug: die Martis obiit Radulphus de Baldac.

Anno D. 1316. 15. Cal. Decembr: obiit Gilbertus de Segrave.

Anno D. 1318. 9. Cal. Sept: obiit Richardus de Newporte.

Nomina Decanorum ecclesie S. Pauli London:

Pag. 490.

Wulmannus fuit primus, cujus tempore statutum fuit per Mauriciū episcopum & capitulum psalterium dici intra 30. canonicos per quinos Psālos.

Radulphus de Disceto.

Alardus de Burham.

Robertus de Watforde.

Martinus de Patelhull.

Hugo de Marni.

Radulphus de Langforde.

Galfridus de Lucy.

Gul: de S. Mariæ ecclesia.

Henricus de Cornehull.

Gualterus de Salerne.

Robertus de Bartoun.

Petrus de Newport.

Richardus de Talebot.

Galfridus de Feringes.

Joan: de Chishull.

Herveus de Borham.

Thomas de Ingoldesthorp.

Richardus de la Leye.

Gul: de Montefort.

Radulphus de Baldoc.

Arnaldus de Cantilupo

cardinalis.

Joannes de Sandale electus.

Richardus de Newport e-

Magister Vitalis. [lectus.

Joannes de Everdoun.

Gilbertus de Bruera.

Richardus de Kilmington.

Thomas Trillek.

Joan: Appleby.

Thomas Enore.

Thomas Stowe.

Thomas More.

Reginal: Kentwod.

Thomas Leseux.

L. Buthe.

Gul: Say.

Rogerus Radeclif.

Thomas Winterburne.

Gul: Worfeley.

Ro: Shirburne.

Joan: Colet.

Richardus Pace.

Richardus

Pag. 491, 492. vacant.

Kingliffus rex Westfax: Chelrici filius, fundavit castrum de Kingelefworth, & prioratum ejusdem. Quitellinum vero & omnes, quos in necem suam conspirasse didicerat, aut trucidavit, aut in deditionem coëgit. Quitellinum vero in loco, qui lingua Angl: Quitelinelaw dicitur, interemit, de cujus nomine locus ille ita vocatus est. Pag. 493.

Cedwaladrus, quem Angli dicunt filium fuisse Kenberti, de genere Ceaulini.

Brithricus rex Westfax: veneno periit, & sepultus est apud Werham.

Edmundus Senior occisus apud Couchelbyri.

Chelricus rex occisus in Steinemore.

Y y 2

Anno

Anno D. 1256. inceptum fuit novum opus ecclesiæ S. Pauli London.

Anno D. 1276. & regis Eduardi 4^o. Prædicatores emerunt castrum Baynard, & anno D. 1279. ædificare ecclesiam cœperunt.

Anno D. 1280. Fulco Lovel electus London: episcopus, & craftino electionis resignavit: & electus fuit magister Richardus de Gravesende.

Anno D. 1282. cecidit pons London: per multitudinem glaciei.

Henricus Waleis eodem anno ædificavit domos juxta S. Paulum, & apud Wulchirch quod vocatur Stokkes.

Anno D. 1285. crux nigra Walliæ delata fuit cum processione à S. Helena Westmonasterium.

Hugo de
Evesham.

Anno D. 1287. Hugo de Evesham Angli: cardinalis obiit Romæ.

Anno D. 1290. Adam de Stratton baro de Scaccario captus fuit, & inventa sunt in ejus thesaurario 16. millia marcarum monetæ novæ, & 3. millia veteris.

Eduardus rex dedit cum Margareta filia sua 40. millia marcarum in nuptias Joanni de Brabant.

Pag. 454. Cor Alphonfi, filii regis Edwardi, & cor Alenoræ reginæ, & cor Joannis Vesci sepulta apud Prædic: London:

Thomas filius Edwardi primi, natus apud Brotherton prope Ferybridge.

Anno D. 1292. crux apud Cheringes incepta fuit.

Anno D. 1293. comes de Bars duxit apud Bristol Alienoram, filiam Eduardi

regis, in uxorem.

Eodem anno fundata fuit domus Minorissarum extra Algate London: per Edmundum fratrem Edwardi primi.

Herewich op: Estfax:

Anno D. 1295. Hugo de Clare subito obiit, & sepultus est apud fratres Præd: London. 7. Id: Novembr:

Anno D. 1296. Ds. Gilbertus Clare comes Glocestr: obiit, & sepultus est apud Teokesbyri.

Anno D. 1298. 3. Cal. Apr. in vigilia Palmarum combustæ fuerunt domus regis in pal: apud Westmonaster: videlicet parva aula, & plures domus conjunctæ, & camera reginæ, & fere omnes domus abbatæ præter monaster:

Anno D. 1299. constructum est novum templum S. Martini in Vinetria per executores Matthæi de Columbaris.

Anno D. 1303. D. Margareta, filia regis Angli: comitissa Holandiæ & Selandiæ, nupsit Humfrido de Boun comiti Hereford.

In tabulis, five Chronicis Radulphi de Baldoc est abbreviatio historiæ Galfredi Monemutenfis. Tum præterea Epitome historiæ regum Saxoniorum. Postremo etiam à tempore Gul: Conquestoris ad sua tempora.

Pag. 495, 496. vacant.

*Ex libro de antiquitate Paulinæ eccl: Londini
& rebus in ea gestis.*

Pag. 497.

Ædelbertus rex deo inspirante pro animæ suæ remedio dedit episcopo Mellito terram quæ appellatur Tillingeham ad monaster: sui solatium, scilicet S. Pauli. Et ego rex Æthelbertus ita firmiter "concedo" tibi præfuli Mellito potestatem ejus habendi & possidendi, ut in perpetuum in monasterii utilitate permaneat, &c. Qua de re ego episcopus Mellitus cum rege Æthelberto Hunfrédum episcopum subscribere rogavi. Signum manus Hunfridi episcopi. Signum Letharii episcopi. Signum manus Abbanæ. Signum Æthelwaldi. Signum Æswine, & aliorum.

Tillingham & 24. hidae prope London:

Rex Anglorum Æthelstanus primus monarcha admonitione Theodorici London: episcopi contulit B. Paulo Sandon cum Rodhe; Adeleyam ^b cum "Luffehale; & Belcham, & Wickham, & Tidwoldington, & Ronewelle, & ^c Ealdulfesnase, & Draiton, & Berne, & Neldon cum Wilefdon.

Ego Edgarus rex, rogatus quidem ab episcopo meo Deorwulfo, & principe meo Ældredo, ut aliquam partem terræ liberam darem in perpetuum in monaster: S. Pauli, id est,

15. mansiones in loco qui vocatur Nasingstok: & mihi cum lato digno pretio & 60. mancas in auro purissimo &c. Testes Odo archiepiscopus.

Nasingstok, alias Nase-stoke, in Estfax.

Talebote.

Manca continet ^d 30. peninges, 6. li. grani Angl.

^e Wurfere" dux. Beorthwlf dux. Drithwald dux. Ealhferd episcopus. Mucel dux. Eastmund dux. Eadmund episcopus. Ædelwlf dux. Ælfred dux. Ealstan dux. Garwlf min. Ealheard abb. Ædelward pater. Aegberth min. Wlthelm min. Æthelstan pater. Ægfted min. Acca min. Wlfred dux. Æla min. Wyfige min. Wærfred dux. Ælfred min.

Edwardus ³. contulit B. S. Eduardus Confessor.
Pag. 498. Paulo Berling & Chingeforde, Chinge forsan in partibus
& confirmavit donationem, quam Ediva de Waultham Foreite.
^f cum viro suo de terra quæ vocatur Wigelay fecit.

^a Hac vox bis occurrit. ^b Hac etiam vox bis occurrit. ^c Sic, cum u supra f. ^d Ita scripsi. Et sic proculdubio volebat Talebotus, licet in Lelando sit 3. tantummodo. ^e Sub hac voce lineolam ductam habemus in MS. ^f Hac vox bis habetur in MS.

Ex charta Gul: Bastardi.

Scitote quod ego concedo Deo, & S. Paulo, & Mauritio episcopo, & successi: suis castellum de Storteforde, & omnia quæ ad illud pertinent: & nominatim terras quas Gul: diaconus, & Radulphus frater ejus de me tenent, ut ^a perpetuum possideant, sicut alias terras quas antecessores mei

reges S. Paulo dederunt &c.

Gul: Bastard scripsit Radulpho Bainardo, Galfrido de Magna villa, & Petro de Valloniis pro immunitate eccl: Paulinæ.

Thaini.

Gul: rex Galfrido de Magna villa & R. del Parc.

Writel in Estfax.

Gul. rex, Sueno de Estfax.

Hida de Fleota, ubi naves S. Pauli cum petra solent applicare, an sit Henrici Arborii, an pertineat ad S. Paulum?

primus

Henricus Hugoni de Bokeland &c. Sciatis me dedisse deo & eccl: S. Pauli Londini, & Richardo ejusdem ecclesiæ episcopo, tantum de fossato mei castelli ex parte ^b Tamenis ad meridiem, quantum opus fuerit ad faciendum ^c ejusdem eccl: & tantum de eodem fossato, quantum sufficiat ad faciendam viam extra murum, & ex altera parte eccl: ad aquilonem quantum prædictus episcopus de eodem fossato diruit. Testib: Ranulpho Cancell: & Gilberto de Aquila.

Ver non Henricus (*primus*) Alberico de Ver.

^{dum comes Oxon.} Henr: (*primus*) rex Gul: Mallet. Præcipio tibi ut reddas Canonicis S. Pauli quicquid cepisti de Berlinges tempore Gul: fratris mei.

Ranulphus Peverellus dedit eccl: S. Pauli Edburgeton ad usum luminaris.

Pag. 499. Henricus (*primus*) rex Hugoni de Bokeland. Sciatis me dedisse S. Paulo, & Richardo ejusdem loci episcopo, & successi: ejus decimam partem totius venationis quam capiam ego, & successores mei in Estfexia: &c. Apud Wulfrunehamton.

Wulfrunehamton.

Ecclesiæ de Stow & Blideburg in Southfolk.

Henricus secundus confirmavit privilegia Paulinæ eccl: dum ageret apud Berchamltede.

Asche

Adam de Belum & Rogerus de Fraxino testes cujusdam donationis.

Gul: (*primus*) rex Angl: clamo quietas in perpetuum 24. hidas quas rex Æthelbert dedit S. Paulo juxta murum London &c. Teste Eudone dapifero.

^a Sic. ^b Sic. ^c Sic.

Ex

Ex charta Richardi episcopi London:

Reddo Canon: S. Pauli quoddam suum nemus de Eadul-

fehnafa, quod in quodam meo parco de Clakendon incluse-
ram. Testis inter alios Gul: de Wokendona.

Ecclesiæ in valle Haddam de Aldebiria, de Pelham Richardi
de Furnelles, & Pelham Gul: de Sarneriis.

Ecclesia de Sutheminstre cum duabus hidis, Meiland, & ma-
risco, & decimis pertinet ad thesaurariam S. Pauli.

Richardus de Bealmes episcopus London:

Comes Reginaldus, Petrus de Bellocampo, Gul: Mallet,
Reginaldus filius Ursonis testes cujusdam chartæ Henr: 2i.
apud Mountfort.

Apparet ex charta Agathonis episcopi Ro: ad Erkenwaldum
episcopum London: de monaster: S. Pauli London: monachos
fuisse ibidem institutos, nisi ego male colligo.

Apparet ex charta Ethelredi regis, patris Edwardi confessi:
Paul: eccl: ab eo aliquot terris donatam.

Liberalitas Ethelstani erga eccl: D. Pauli Londini.

Pag. 500.

Do decem mansas ad Sandonam cum roda, & octo a at
Eardeleage cum Luffenhed, & decem ad Bilcham cum Wi-
cham, & octo ad Tidwoldton, & 12. ad Runwelle, & 30. ad
Eadulfefnes, & decem ad Draitune, & octo ad Berne, & de-
cem ad Neofdune cum Wilefdune.

Testes cujusdam Donat: Ethelredi.

Ealfredus dux, Ælfius satrapa regis, Ufegeat satrapa regis,
Frena satrapa regis.

Testes alterius Donat:

Ælfi abbas on Coppaford, Ælfere ealderman, Brightnoth
Æalderman, & Ædric ealderman.

Radulphus de Seleham restituit terras in Lodesword ablatas
ab eccl: S. Ofithæ.

Lodesword
in South-
fax, ut ar-
bitror.

Mr. Scholarum in eccl: S. Pauli London:

Joannes rex dedit manerium de Stoke prope Guldeford
eccl: S. Pauli London.

Hubertus de Burgo comes Cantix dedit liberum aditum
hominibus Paul: eccl: in Berlinges & Hundredo suo de Roche-
forde, & remissionem thelonei in mercatis & nundinis, quod
aliter exigere potuisset ratione libertatis suæ castellarix.

In eccl: S. Pauli Londini sunt 30. præbendæ, quatuor archi-
diaconatus, scilicet de London, Essex, Colchester, & Midle-
sex; Thesauraria, Cancellaria, & Cantaria, quas confert
episcopus.

Schola de arcubus.

Schola S. Martini.

a Six.

Decimæ

Decimæ de Britlingesey.

Aldredesgate.

Creplegate.

Ludgate.

Pag. 501.

Nomina Præbendarum in eccl: S. Pauli Londini.

Totehal.	S. Pancratius.
Nesdon.	Ealdelande.
Holeburne.	Herleston.
Wildeland.	Chamberlengeswodde.
Sneating.	Ealdestrete.
Kentissetoun.	Oxegate.
Raculneslande.	Consumpta.
Wilefdon.	Brunesbyri.
Wenlakesbyri.	Niweton.
Kadington.	Hoxton.
Portepole.	Rugemere.
^a * Cadington.	Ifeldon.
Chefewik.	Mapesbyri.
Twiferde.	Mora.
Brandeswoode.	Halywelle.

Pag. 502.

Ecclesia S. Michaëlis in foro. Forfan in Chepe.

Eccl: S. Michaëlis in Hetha.

Eccl: S. Benedicti in Hetha.

Eccl: S. Antonini.

Eccl: S. Magdalenæ in piscaria.

Eccl: S. Petri in Bradestreat.

Eccl: S. Benedicti de Grafechirch.

Eccl: S. Martini Ordgari.

Paulus Bel-
leham
propeClare.

Eccl: de Bellocampo.

Chelmeresforde.

Minores Canonici in capella S. Mariæ percipiunt annuatim
5. marcas pro missa solenni à vicario de Finchingfeld.

Canonici minores pro missa Apostolorum recipiunt singulis
annis novem libras de eccl: de Sunnebiry.

Capellani pro anima Fulconis episcopi recipiunt quindecim
libras ex manerio de Boytune.

Eccl: S. Mariæ de la Hul super Tamefim.

Altare S. Radegundi in eccl: S. Pauli erecta à Richardo
episcopo 3. cum capellano perpetuo.

Capella in palatio episcopi London: ex dotatione Gul: e-
piscopi London.

In capella S. Jacobi ministrat capellanus pro anima Joannis
Romani de London.

^a Sic, cum asterisco.

In

In altari S. Stephani & Laurentii ministrat capell: pro anima Galfredi Lucy Decani S. Pauli, & alter pro anima Gul: Dec: 2i.

Aketon villa.

In altari apostolorum ministrant duo pro anima Pateshul Dec. S. Pauli.

In altari S. Joan: Evang: ministrat unus pro anima Hugonis de London archid: Colecestr:

Stebbanherth.

In altari S. Ceddæ ministrat unus pro anima Alex: Were-
ford Thefaur: Pag. 503.

Eccl: de Cesterhunte.

In alt: S. Joan: Evang: ministrant 2. pro animabus Fulconis episcopi, & Alani, ac Avelinæ ejus progenitorum.

In alt: ubi Isabella de Brus jacet celebrat unus.

Eccl: S. Nicolai in macellis.

Stinkinde lane: Foetida venella.

Eccl: S. Vedasti: Forſan nunc S. Fauſters.

Godrunellane: Forſan nunc Gutterlane.

Irenmonger lane.

Eccl: S. Michaëlis de Baſſieſhaw.

* Athelingſtrate: Forſan pro Wathelingſtreate.

Canonici de Beleye. Forſan Biley prope Maldon.

Parochia S. Sepulchri extra Chaumberleingate, quæ nunc,
ut videtur, Newgate appellatur.

Warfa S. Pauli.

Danaſ hundrede in comit: Hertford:

Odeſey hundrede in comit: Hertfor:

Hundrede de Wautham in Eſſfax.

Hundrede de Bardeſtiple in Eſſfax.

Hundrede de Angre in Eſſfax.

Hundrede de Chelmeresford in Eſſfax.

Hundrede de Rocheford in Eſſfax.

Hundrede de Witbrethelherne, modo Daneſeye, in Eſſfax. Devenigh:

Hundrede de * Turreſtiple in Eſſfax.

Hundrede de Tendring yn Eſſfax.

Hundrede de Hydingforde in Eſſfax.

Brittane hundrede in comit: Surrey.

In paroch: S. Martini de Pomerio London:

A S. Andrea ad Bakechirch.

Candelwikſtrate.

Biſſopesgate.

Pag. 504.

^a Vide paullo inferius. ^b Sic, cum asterisco.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

Z z

Nobi-

Nobilium via, Atheling-
streate, Watelingstreate cor-
rupte.

^a Athelingstrate.
Fons clericorum.
Paroch. S. Nicolai de Sorefdiche.
Extra portam episcopi.

Calices aurei in eccl: S. Pauli anno D. 1245.

Calix Alardi Decani.
Calix Roberti Clifford.
Calix Stellatus.
Calix Gul: de Bruera.

Feretrum S. Erkenwaldi.
Feretrum S. Melliti.
Feretrum supra mag: altare.
Feretrum S. Laurentii portatile.
Feretrum Richardi episcopi 3.
Feretrum Æthelberti cum lapidibus pretiosis.

Passionale de Scotica litera.

Pag. 505.

*Ex libro Æthelwolphi, alias Lupi, monachi cellæ sive cæ-
nobii S. Petri de rebus in eo gestis.*

Amicorum præstantiss: atque dilectiss: sacerdoti magno Ecg-
bertho presbytero meritis exiguus Ædelwolph intimæ cha-
ritatis salutem.

¹ Osfredus
tyrannus.

Ecfrius infesto Pictorum dum cadit ense,
En nothus Anglorum germanus regmina sumpsit
Alfridus, & ¹ natum genuit, qui nomine clarus
Gentibus enituit, Saxonum regmina servans.

arque
Gestis, & verbis, & omni strenuus actu
Extitit à primis; sed non moderatus in annis,
Indocilis juvenis, sensus nescitque petulcos
Subcurvare animo. Contemnens jura Tonantis
Armipotens, propriis nimium in viribus audax
Non proceres veneratus erat. Non denique Christum,
Ut decuit, coluit; vacuis sed subdidit omnem
Actibus heu! vitam, mansit dum corpore vita.
Hic igitur multos miseranda morte peremit:
Ast alios cogit summo servire parenti,
Inque monasterii attonfos consiliter septis.

Eanmund dux nobilis natu.

Ex his ergo fuit venerandus nomine pastor
Eanmund. Ille pius Christi sociatus amicis,
Actibus & secli, promissa ad præmia tendit.

a Vide paullo superim.

Nobilis

Nobilis hic (*sup. Eanmund*) nimium proceri de sanguinis ortu

Extitit in populis summo celebratus honore,
Nobilior domino summæ pro culmine mentis
Dux venerandus erat.

Anglorum proceres nimium trucidante tyranno,
Servitium Domini miles præfatus inibat.

Eanmund fit monachus.

Eanmundus Christo indeptus quod dederat almo,
Atque Petro pariter.

Eanmund fundator monasterii S. Petri.

Cum pater famulos cellam congefset in almam,
Quam plures cunctos sacris fermonibus ornat.

Pontificalis apex, meritorum munere clarus,
Eadfridus enituit, sanctorum regmina servans.
Unde ergo glaucis cupiunt crispare fluentis
Littora, quin fatagunt nudare meantes
Curfibus, & terram præcingunt cærule sanctam,
Atque itiner cupidum pandunt, cum littora nudant.

Eanmund sacram insulam petit.

Pag. 506.

— Cui prompta mente sacerdos
Pectore de gnaro pandit salutaria dicta.

Eadfridus episcopus instruit Eanmundum.

Hæc inter famulus Christi dum moribus almum
Pontificem discit Scottorum finibus esse
Ecgbertum, famulum cui fidum mittere curat.

Mensa sacrata deo magni sub nomine patri
Advolat, & cellam nigro confirmat ab hoste.

Altare consecratum ab Ecbertho episcopo.

Est nunc, ut visus potuit portendere cordis,
Collis non magnus declivo tramite flexus,
Quo sol confurgens trutinantis tempora libræ
Pervolat. Hunc spinæ spissæ cum fronde coronant.
Falcibus has scissas toto cum germine frater
Æquoris & dorso prædicti auferre memento,
Inque loco pulchrum domino sic conde sacellum.

Nuntius his dictis trufit per cærule puppim.

Perficit inde pius (*Eanmund*) perpulchri culmina templi
Exterius tabulas perfundens tegmine plumbi.

Hanc ædem domini medio sub aggere mensam

Cella S. Petri.

Z z 2

Diximus

Diximus ut dudum Petro, quæ gignit odores
Præmites, statuit cœlestis gratia Christi.

Ultan monachus
cellæ S. Petri scri-
ptor & pictor
libr: optimus.

E quibus est Ultan præclaro nomine dictus
Presbyter. Iste fuit Scottorum gente beatus
Comptis qui potuit notis ornare libellos.

Alter erat frater Fridegils cognomine dictus
Presbyter, atque deo pura cum mente sacerdos.

Fridegils mona-
chus cellæ S. Pe-
tri, vir doctus.

Hic doctrina simul factisque per omnia mirus
Enituit, magna meritum gratia comptus.

Cuicuinus mona-
chus faber ferra-
rius.

Cuicuinus hic fuerat genitoris cura vocatus.

Pag. 507.

Mors & sepultura
Eanmundi.

Frater erat quidam sanctæ sub regmine cellæ
Ad seclum illustris, dictus cognomine Merchdeof.
Cumque diu cellam memoratus pastor haberet
Nobilis eloquio, & cunctis venerandus in actis,
Tempore tum plenus linoit consortia carnis,
Ingrediturque sui felix ad gaudia Christi.
Tum fraterna cohors venerandi membra parentis
Culmine sub templi digno posuere sepulchro.

Corpuinus 2. ab-
bas cellæ S. Petri.

Corpuinus hunc sequitur commissi pastor ovilis,
Presbyter egregius, vitæ studiosus amator,
Sensibus & prudens & cuncto strenuus actu.

Pastor ut iste pius complevit in ordine tempus,
Germano meruit condignam relinquere sedem.
Alduinus hic fuerat condigno nomine dictus.

Alduinus 3. abbas.

Sigbaldus 4. ab.

Quartus adest pastor præclaro nomine Sigbald.
Presbyter hic cellam multis donaribus auxit,
Atque deo dignam studiosus condidit aulam.
Hæc est illa domus, quam mater numinis alti
Incolitans servat vasti sub culmine cœli.

Mors Sigbaldi.

Presbyter hic doctus, dum longo tempore felix
Talia per cellam meruit jam facta novare,
Claudit iter seclii transductus ad atria cœli.

Siguinus 5. abbas.

Post quem germanus præmitis regmina cellæ
Siguinus alterius sumpsit cognomine dictus.

Iglacus lector.

Tempore quo lector præclarus gaudia digni

Accu-

Siguini

Accumulat patris Iglacus nomine dictus :
De quo jamdudum perstrinxi pauca relatu,
Anglorum de gente pios dum carmine quosdam
Jam cecini indoctus vilisque per omnia scriptor.

Carmen Ædel-
wolphi de qui-
busdam illustri-
bus Anglis.



Presbyter huic functo dictus cognomine Wulfig
Cogitur ecclesiæ precibus pia regere castra.

Wulfig 6. abbas.

Huic ego dum præsens mœnia cellæ
Jam puer ingrediens visitando semper adhæsi,
Unius atque domus requiem captavimus ambo
Bis terno annorum donec jam tempore fluxo
Pastor ovile bonus sumpsit pietate modesta.

Ædeluulphus
puer familiaris
Wulfigo.

i. e. Wulfig abbas

Hunc pater ex toto complectens pectore fidum
Credidit, & fratrum præfecit vestibus illum.

Pag. 508.
Winfridus mo-
nachus.

Jam campus ridet, florent ad gaudia Christi
Per cellam monachi, lætatur clerus in urbe
Quem lex una tenet, gaudenti in corde voluntas.

Te quoque sancta domus cecini quæ carmine quondam,
Quæ sacrata deo fulges sub nomine Petri.

Ex somnio Ædeluulphi.

Dic qua parte manet quondam meus ille magister
Higlac.

Higlac præceptor
Ædeluulphi 2s.

¶ Sed erat in scanno doctor lectorque beatus
Higlac.

¶ Aspiciens, faciem dudum de Hibernia notam
Noscere promerui : carnali nomine dictus
Ædfridus ille fuit primis mihi doctor in annis.

Ædfridus pri-
mus præceptor
Æthelwolphi.

Egbertæ

Hæc Lupus, alte pater, stolido de pectore clarus
Carmina composuit.

Lupus, qui &
Æthelwolphi.

Pag. 509, 510. vacant.

*Decerpta ex libro incerti autoris de episcopis
Lindisfarnensibus.*

Pag. 511.

Venienti igitur ad se Aidano Scotto Oswaldus locum
sedis episc: designavit in insula Lindisfarnensi, quæ à

Lindi

a Sic, cum duobus punctis sub priore n, & cum nota quadam in margine.
Eadem etiam nota cernitur paullo inferius.

Lindi flu: nomen sumpsit. Continet autem hæc insula octo milliaria per ambitum: quæ insula nunc vocatur inf: Sacra, Angl: Halyeland; hac de causâ quod S. Aidanus, Finnanus, Tuda, & Cuthebertus cum aliis ejusdem eccl: præsul: digniss:

verunt

ibidem requiescunt: posteaque plures monachi diversique seculares per Danos martyrizati ibidem sepulti sunt.

Ut in veteribus libr: legitur, terminus Lindisfarnen: possessionis est à flu: Tueda usque ad Warnamuthe: & inde superius usque ad illum locum ubi hæc aqua Warned oritur juxta montem Hibberdune: & ab illo monte usque ad flu: qui vocatur Brunk usque ad illum locum ubi oritur. Et illa terra ultra Tuedam ab illo loco ubi oritur flu: Edræ ab aquilone usque ad illum locum ubi cadit in flu: Twedæ: & tota terra quæ jacet, inter flu: Edræ & alterum flu: qui vocatur Leder versus occidentem: & tota terra quæ jacet ab orient: parte istius aquæ quæ vocatur Leder usque ad illum locum ubi cadit in flu: Twedæ versus austrum: & tota terra quæ pertinet ad monaster: S. Baltheri quod vocatur Tivingham à Lambarmore usque ad Estemuth.

Fundatæ sunt primo in inf: Lindisfarn: sedes episc: simul & monachorum habitatio, anno D. 635. qui est adventus Angl: in Britann: 188. adventus S. August: 39. regni Oswaldi 2º. Ex hac eccl: omnes eccl: & monaster: Berniciorum sumferunt originem.

Pag. 512.

Northumbria divisa in regnum Deirorum & Berniciorum. Deirorum limes ab Humbro ad Tinam.

Berniciorum limes à Tina ad mare Scotticum.

Permanfit in Lindisfarn: inf: sedes episc: & monachica conversatio per annos 246.

Aidanus exegit in episc: an: 17. ac etiam pro tunc curam eccl: Ebor: & totius Northanhumbr: solus agebat. Nam Beda testante post decessum Paulini de Ebor: per 30. annos eadem Ebor: eccl: proprium non habuit pastorem.

Aidanus 1º. episcop: sui tempore 12. pueros de natione Angl: in «Chro» erudiendos suscepit, ex quibus unus Eata postea episcopus Lindisfarn:

S. Oswaldus interfectus à Penda rege Merc: apud Maserfeld.

b* Est locus ille conterminus finibus Armovicæ, quia Walliæ quondam pars max: dicta est Armovica. A civitate etiam Shrowesbyri 7. ferme millibus versus eandem Walliam distat. Territoriumque ipsum abbatis illius urbis ditioni cedit, in cuius campi fundo eccl: quæ Candida dicitur in S. Oswaldi honore fundatur. In loco non longe ab ipso fons perennis exo-

Candida
eccl:

a F. Christo. b Sic, cum asterisco.

ritur,

ritur, qui ab incolis illius gentis fons sancti Oswaldi nominatur. Et in ripa fonticuli arbor pergrandis radicari cernitur, sub umbra cujus culminis pene tota fontis amoenitas contigitur. Non longe inde ubi nunc arbor nascitur caput S. Oswaldi cum manibus per annum integrum stipitibus infixis fuerunt. Quo post annum deveniens cum exercitu frater & successor regis ejus Oswin ea abstulit: & caput in coemeterio Lindisfarn: eccl: in ^a regia vero civitate manum cum brachio condidit: reliqua vero ejus ossa primo condita sunt in monasterio de Bardeney: processu temporis inde Glocestr: in monasterio: tunc monacho: sunt translata. Caput vero in brachio S. Cuthberti continetur, manus dextra cum brachio in monasterio de Burg Petri incorrupta & integra juxta votum Aidani episcopi servatur. Pag. 513.

S. Aidanus episcopus obiit in villa regia non longe à Bebbornia anno D. 651.

Corpus Aidani primo sepultum in coemeterio Lindisfarn: postea in novam ecclesiam Petri ibidem constructam translata sunt ossa Aidani, atque ad dexteram altaris sita. Quorum partem Colmannus in Scottiam rediens secum tulit.

Finanus 2. episcopus Lindisfarn: construxit novam ecclesiam secundum morem patriæ suæ Lindisfarni ex robore seceto quam arundine texit. Theodorus archiepiscopus Cantuar: hanc dedicavit: sed Eadbertus episcopus Lindisfarn: ablata arundine plumbi laminis eam cooperuit. Hic Finanus baptizavit Peadam principem Mediterr: Angl: in provint: Northanhumbri: & tradidit ei 4. presbyteros ad baptizandam ejus gentem.

Sigbertus rex Orient: Sax: ab eodem Finano baptizatus est. Siquidem provint: illa fidem, quam olim expulso Melito abjecerat consilio regis Oswii, ^b fidem" prædicat: Cedde monach: Lindisfarn: recepit.

Hic Cedde prius apud Mediterr: Angl: prædicaverat, non sine fructu.

Cedde à Finano factus episcopus Orient: Sax: qui accepto gradu episcopi: rediit ad provint: & in civit: quæ Ithamcester appellatur, & in Tilaburge, (quarum prior est in ripa Pentæ, secunda in ripa Tamenis,) collecto examine famulorum Christi disciplinam vitæ regul: custodire docuit. Tertium monasterio in Lestingey construxit, in quo ipse moriens dedit illud regendum fratri suo Ceddæ, qui & ipse monach: Lindisfarn: & unus eorum quos Aidanus episcopus educavit. Hic postea fuit Ebor: episcopus, & postea jubente Theodoro episcopo in Lichefelde. Colmannus defuncto Finano 10. sui Pag. 514. episcopi: anno successit. Hic exactis in episcopi: 3. annis orta quæstione de observatione pasch: apud Strenethaulc, & ibidem

^a Regio MS. ^b Redundat.

adjuvante Wilfrido terminata cessit officio repetens Scotiam.

Eata unus ex 12. pueris Angl: quos educavit Aidanus recedente Colmanno factus est abbas monach: in Lindisarn: ex abbate Mailrosensi.

Eata transtulit S. Cuthbertum à Mailros ad Lindisarn: inf: anno D. 664. & 30. anno quo Scoti domum abeuntes reliquerunt Lindisarnen: eccl:

Tuda qui apud Scottos Austrinos eruditus erat, successit in episc: Lindisarn: Colmanno, & eodem anno ex peste obiit, & sepultus est in monasterio de Penelegh.

Mortuo Tuda Wilfridus anno ætatis 30. ab Alfrido missus est in Galliam consecrandus in episcopum Ebor: sed eo diutiuscule ibi morante Cedda, jubente Oswio, ad eandem eccl: ordinatur. Sed post triennium jubente Theodoro archiepiscopo Cedda repetiit Lestingey, & Wilfridus omnium eccl: Northanhumb: curam suscepit. Nam Hagustalden: eccl: alium tum non habebat. Candida Casa nec dum episcopum habuerat. Eccl: quoque Lindisarn: episcopum proprium non habuit, reverso in patriam Colmanno, & mortuo Tuda. Jubente autem rege Oswio erant sub cura abb: Mailrosen: Eatae fratres ejusdem loci. Unde ipse abbas Eata monachum suum S. Cuthbertum de monaster: suo de Mailros, ubi stetit præpositus ann: 13. post mortem Boifili magistri sui & præpositi ejusdem monaster: transtulit in Lindisarn: monaster: ut ibi regulam monast: perfectionis autoritate doceret, anno D. 664.

Pag. 515. Cuthbertus exactis Lindisarn: annis 12. petiit Farne insulam.

Eata successit Tudæ in episc: Lindisarn: consecratus Ebor: à Theodoro.

Boifilus & Cuthbertus discipuli Eatae.

Hic Eata 3. annis pontific: Lindisarn: & Haugustaldensem, quem S. Wilfridus anno D. 673. fundavit, rexit. Deinde electo Tumberto ad Hagustal: ille solus præfuit Lindisarn: fedi.

Postea exactis 3. annis Tumbertus propter inobedientiam depositus est, & S. Cuthbertus in episcopum Hagustalden: electus est in synodo apud Twiford.

Rex Ecbertus cum Trumwino episcopo navigant ad Farne, & Cuthbertum volentem nolentem à solitar: yta ad curam pastoralis abducunt. Nec multo post Eata exactis in episcopatu Lindisarn: 14. annis reductus est ad sedem Hagustaldensem: & Cuthbertus fit episcopus Lindisarn: consecratusque est Ebor: à Theodoro archiepiscopo Cantuar: præsentem rege Ecberto, & 7. episcopis, anno D. 685. & reg: Ecfridi 12. Cui rex Ecfride villam de Crek & 3. in circuitu ejus milliaria ei dedit, ut haberet Ebor: iens, vel inde rediens mansio-

mansionem ubi requiescere posset: ubi monach: habitationem instituit. Et quia illa minus sufficiens erat, Lugubaliam, quæ Luel quondam, modo Cairliel vocatur, in circuitu 15. milliaria habentem, in augmentum suscepit, ubi monialium congregatione stabilita reginam Ermenburgam post mortem Ecfridi regis dato habitu religionis consecravir, & in perfectum divinæ servitutis scholas instituit.

Donatio Ecfridi regis.

Pag. 516.

In nomine patris, & filii, & spiritus sancti. Amen. Anno Dominicæ incarnationis 685. congregata synodo juxta flu: Alne in loco qui dicitur Twiford, cui Theodorus archiepiscopus Durovernenfis præsidebat, cum Cuthbertus multis legatariis ad se præmissis nequaquam posset suo loco erui, tandem ego Ecfridus rex Northumbr: cum antistite Trumwino, & aliis * * religiosi viris insulam navigavi, & invitum ad synodum pertraxi, ubi omnium jussione episcopatus officium suscipere compellitur: cui & omnibus successoribus suis cum consilio Theodori archiepiscopi, & Trumwini, & totius concilii pro salute animæ meæ, & omnium successorum meorum, donavi villam, quæ vocatur Creec, & 3. millia in circuitu ipsius villæ. Donavi etiam civitatem quæ vocatur Lugubalia, & in circuitu ejus quindecim milliaria, ut hæc tam ipse quam successores sui ad dei servitium in perpetuum habeant, ita sicut ego habui libera, & quieta, & secundum suam voluntatem disponenda.

Ego Theodorus archiepiscopus Durovernenfis subscripsi.

Ego Bosa episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Cedde Orientalium Saxonum episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Sexulf Merciorum episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Trumwin Pictorum episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Ceadda Lichfeldensis episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Eadhed Lindiffy episcopus subscripsi.

Hæc Donat: scripta est tempore Agathonis episcopi Ro: anno ætatis Ecfridi 40. regni vero ejus 15º.

Et, ut in veter: libr: monaster: Dunelmensis scribitur, rex Ecfridus in civitate Ebor: dedit totam terram à muro eccl: S. Petri usque ad mag: portam versus occidentem, & à muro ipsius eccl: usque ad murum civitatis versus austrum.

Rex autem Ecfridus anno quo fecerat Cuthbertum ordinari in episcopum cum max: parte copiarum, quas ad devastandam terram Pictorum secum duxerat, secundum prophetiam Cuthberti, extinctus est apud Nectanesmere, quod est stagnum Nectani, 3 Cal: Jun: anno reg: 15. cujus corpus in Hii insula Columbæ sepultum est. Pag. 517.

* Sic, cum asterisco.

S. Cuthebertus exactis in episc: 2. annis repetiit Farne inf: suam, ubi post aliquot menses obiit.

Tempore Cutheberti floruit Benedictus Biscop, fundator monaster: Petri & Pauli in Weremuth & Jarow.



Beda natus est anno D. 677. regni autem Ecfri di regis 7.

Joannes Eboracensis in 3. parte suæ historiæ aureæ scribit de Beda, allegans Gul: Malmesbiriensem & Vincentium.

Sergius episcopus Ro: scripsit ad Ceolfridum abbatem monaster: Petri & Pauli ut Bedam ad concilium mitteret.

Re vera tamen Beda ad concilium non ibat, sed nec unquam Romæ fuit.

Eadbertus post annum ab obitu Cutheberti ordinatus est in episcopum Lindisfarn: Hic Cutheberti corpus post 11^m. annum ejus obitus transfuit.

Obiit Eadbertus 10. episcop: sui anno, qui fuit annus D. 698. Sepultus est Lindisfarn: una cum Cutheberto.

Eadfridus successit. Hic oratorium S. Cutheberti in Farne restauravit, Felgildo tunc in vita solitaria post Ethelwoldum conversante. Fuerat Ethelwoldus monachus Ripensis, & mortuo Cutheberto in Farne 12. ann. exegit, postea sepultus Lindisfarn:

Eadfridus exactis in episcop: 24. ann: obiit, & sepultus est Lindisfarn:

Pag. 518.

Ethelwoldus successit Eadfrido. Presbiter hic Mailrosen: monaster: & quondam S. Cutheberti minister fuit. Fecerat iste de lapide crucem artificis opere expoliri, & in sui memoriam in ea nomen suum exarari. Cujus summitatem multo post tempore dum ipsam eccl: Lindisfarn: pagani devastarent, fregerunt. Sed postea artificis ingenio reliquæ parti infuso plumbo, ipsa fractura est adjuncta: semperque deinceps cum corpore S. Cutheberti crux ipsa circumferri solebat, & à populo Northanhumbr: propter utrumque sanctum in honore haberi, quæ etiam usque hodie in Dunelmensis eccl: cœmeterio stans sublimis utrorumque pontificum intuentibus exhibet monumentum.

Pontificatum tenente Ethelwulpho cœpit regnare in Northumbr: Ceolwulphus anno D. 729.

Ceolwulphus anno reg: sui 9^o. fit monachus Lindisfarn: Eadbertus filius ejus patrui successit in regnum.

Ceolwulphus dedit monaster: Lindisfarn: Brigefne & Werceworde cum suis appendiciis, simul & eccl: quam ibi ædificaverat. Alias quoque 4. villas, videlicet Undecestre, Hwyttingham, Eadulfringham, & Egwulfringham. Hi sunt termini Donat: prædictæ, ab aqua quæ vocatur Lina usque ad Cocwnda; inde ad civitatem quæ vocatur Brincewel, & à Cocwnda usque ad Hafodshelf versus orientem, & ab Alna usque

usque ad dimidiam viam inter Cocwnda & Alna.

Ceolwulphus primo sepultus Lindisfarn: postea ad Norham ab Egfrido episcopo translatus.

Anno D. 740. Acca episcopus Hagustalden: obiit cum prae-
fuisset annis 24. Et 300. postea annis à quodam presbytero
translatus. Pag. 519.

Ethelwoldus exactis 16. in episcop: annis migravit ad dominum a°. D. 740.

Kenulphus successit Ethelwaldo, qui multis adversantium molestiis vexatus fuit.

Offa de regio genere persequentibus inimicis ad corpus S. Cutheberti confugerat, indeque vi post abstractus infanda cæde est peremptus. Unde offensus rex Eadbertus, episcopum cepit, captumque in Bebbanburg teneri præcepit, Friothuberto episcopo Hagustaldensi a Lindisfarn: episcop: administrante: donec placato rege de captione relaxatus Kenulphus ad suam rediret eccl: Hic anno D. 780. & 41^c. episcop: sui anno senio ac labore confectus vices Higbaldo strenuo viro resignavit. Et 4. postea quietis suæ anno migravit ad dominum.

Anno Higbaldi 11^o & anno D. 793. à transitu Cutheberti 18. eccl: Lindisfarn: supervenientibus pyratibus Danis rapina, cæde, & sanguine vastata est 7. Idus Junii. De hac clade Albinus in epistolis ad Higbaldum.

Anno sequente Pagani vastaverunt portum Egfridi, & monaster: Doni amnis, quo tempore dux eorum crudeli morte interiit.

Higbaldus completis in episcop: annis 22. octavo Cal. Jun: vita defunctus est anno D. 804.

Egbertus successit Higbaldo, & consecratus est ab Eanbaldo archiepiscopo, & Eanberto, & Badulpho, aliis quoque episcopis in loco qui dicitur Bignelle 3. Non: Jun:

Tempore hujus Egberti prædaverunt Northumbr: & monasterium Ecfridi spoliaverunt apud Dunemuthe: quo tempore occurrentibus Anglorum nobiliss: Dani partim interfecti, partim ad naves fugati sunt. Pag. 520.

Anno ab incarnat: D: 800. Egbertus rex West-sax: univit reg: suo regna Merc: Cantiorum, & Northumbr: cepitque Legecestriam, quæ & urbs Legionum dicitur, super Britones, usque tunc à Britonibus possessam. Deinde convocatis processibus suis apud Winton: coronatus est rex totius Britan: ubi edictum fecit, ut ab illo die omnes Saxones & Jutæ vocarentur Angli, & insula vocaretur Anglia.

Obiit Egbertus exactis in episcop: 18. annis Anno D. 822^o.

Heathuredus Egberto succedens novem annis eccl: rexit. Obiit autem anno D. 831^o.

Egredus successit, & 16. annis eccl: Lindisfarn: gubernavit. Hic ædificata in Northam eccl: eaque in honorem Petri, Pauli, & Cutheberti dedicata, transtulit illo corpus Ceolwulphi regis, ipsamque villam, cum duabus aliis quas ipse condiderat, eodem nomine nuncupatis, Gedworth cum suis appendiciis, ecclesiam quoque & villam, quam ædificavit in loco qui Geinford appellatur, & quidquid ad eam pertinet à flu: Tesa usque Weor, S. confessori Cutheberto contulit. Duas quoque villas Ylichif & Wigeclif; sed & Billingham in Hertenesse, quarum ipse conditor fuerat, prædicto confessori donavit. Obiit Egredus anno D. 847. anno episc: sui 14.

Pag. 521.

Eanbertus successit, qui 8. annis eccl: gubernavit, & obiit anno D. 849.

Eardulphus successit; cujus pontific: anno 22. destructa per Danos Lindisfarn: eccl: sedes episcopalis, & congregatio monach: quæ ibidem annis 141. duraverant, cessaverunt. Anno D. 875. adveniente Halfden Dano, Osbertus Wercworth, & Tilemuth, Ella vero Billyngham, Yclife, & Wicclif, Crecam quoque sacrilego ausu S. Cutheberto abripuerunt. Quo etiam anno Angl: reges, qui annis 321^o. regnaverunt in Northumbr: deserunt imperare per annos 51. Depopulationi namque servitutique eorundem paganorum absque rege octo annis subacebant: & ex tunc Danici generis reges regnare coeperunt.

Osbertus, &
Ella reguli.

Monachi Lindisfarn: per septennium discurrebant cum corpore S. Cutheberti.

S. Cuthebertus apparuit regi Aluredo.

Corpus S. Cutheberti ab Eardulpho episcopo, & Eadredo abbate delatum ad Crecam, ibique ab abbate, cui nomen erat Gene, benigne suscepti velut in proprio 4. mensibus refidebant.

Guthredus, Hardeknuti regis filius, à paganis in Angl: ductus, & cuidam viduæ in Witingham in servum venditus, miraculoso S. Cutheberti admonitu in regem elevatus est.

Guthredus rex Northumbr: & Alfredus rex Westfax: adjecterunt totam terram inter Tesam & Tinam in augmentum episc: S. Cutheberti. Hæc donatio facta est anno 13. reg: Alfredi, anno autem Di. 883.

Tunc sedes episc: quæ fuit in Lindisfarn: restauratur in Conechester, quo à Creca translatum est corpus S. Cutheberti.

Scoti Lindisfarn: insulam spoliunt: quam violentiam rex Guthredus devictis bello Scottis apud Mundingden ultus est.

Pag. 522.

Septem monachi inter ceteros præcipue deputati custodiæ corporis S. Cutheberti ante constitutam sedem apud Conechester, è quibus 4. præcipui sic vocati sunt, Hunrede, Scitheard, Edmund & Franco, de quorum stirpe multi in Northanhumbr: provintia, tam clerici ^a tam laici, se descendisse

^a F. quam.

tanto

tanto magis gloriantur, quanto progenitores sui S. Cutheberto fidelius ^a deferuisse narrantur.

Anno 9. interfect: regum Northanhumb: Osbright & Ellæ Angl: generis, reges Danici generis pagani anno D. 875. Halfden & Eowils in Northanhumb: regnare coeperunt usque Tinam flu: Hiis autem qui superfuerunt ultra Tinam præfecerunt Egbertum, qui reg: 5. annis. Deinde rixæ 2. annis. Post hunc alter Egbertus 2. annis. Circa hoc tempus Halfden luit pœnas propter injurias Lindisfarn: eccl: illatas. Nam cum infania mentis graviss: corpus ejus invasit cruciatus, unde etiam foetor exhalans intolerabilis omnibus Anglis atque Danis eum reddidit exosum. Contemptus ergo ab omnibus cum tribus tantum de Tina profugit, nec uspiam postea apparuit.

Anno D. 894. rex Guthredus obiit cum 14. annis prospere regnasset.

Mortuo Guthredo Aluredus Northanhumb: suscepit disponendum.

Joannes Ebor: in historia aurea.

Postquam Eardulfus, qui stetit in episc: Lindisfarn: ^b 14. annis, octo autem annis in fuga, & 19. in episcopatu Conchestrensi, simul conjunctis 46, obiit; eodem anno quo Aluredus rex: anno 19. ex quo sacrum Cutheberti corpus in Conchestre est translatum.

Tempore Edwardi Senioris regis rex quidam paganus nomine Reingwald multa cum classe Northumbrorum partibus applicuit: nec mora rupta Ebor: indigenas quosque meliores vel occidit vel fugavit. Occupavit quoque mox terras S. Cutheberti, ^c villaque" ipsius duobus suis militibus dedit, videlicet Sculæ & Onalafbal. Horum Scula à villa quæ vocatur Yoden usque ad Billingham fortitus dominium, miseros indigenas gravibus tributis & intolerabilibus adflixit. Unde usque hodie Eboracenses, exemplo Danorum, ei parti terræ S. Cutheberti, quam Scula possederat, multam pecuniæ imponere nituntur. Pag. 523.

Aliam vero partem villarum Onalafbal occupavit, qui multo ejus socio deterior & immanior fuit, maximeque molestus episcopo fuit, &c. ut eccl: Cutheberti ingrediens miserrima perierit morte.

Mortuo Eardulpho episcopo Conchestren: successit Cutheardus, qui pecunia S. Cuthberti villam, quæ vocatur Seggefild, & quicquid ad eam pertinet, redemit, præter quod tenebant Aculf, Ethelbrith, & Frithlak. Emit etiam de pecunia S. Cuthberti Bedlington villam cum suis pertinentiis; Nederton, Gurb, Batbise, Cebbengto, Scliceburn, Cambes.

^a F. deservisse. ^b F. 19. ^c F. villamque, vel villasque.

Tempore

Tempore Edwardi regis Senioris Tilleredus abbas Heffershams villam, quæ vocatur Yoden, australem redemit; cujus dimidiam partem dedit S. Cutheberto, ut esset frater in ejus monasterio: alteram ad Northam, ut esset ibi abbas.

Eodem tempore Bernardus presbyter dedit villam suam Twillington S. Cuthberto, ut esset frater in ejus monasterio.

Pag. 514. Hiis diebus Ealfredus filius Britulfini fugiens pyratas venit ultra montes versus occidentem, quærens misericordiam S. Cuthberti & Gutheardi episcopi, ut præstarent sibi aliquas terras. Gutheardus autem ei præstitit has villas, Elington, Sileton, Thorep, Horeden, Yoden, duas Ceaton, Yoden australem, Holom, Hoton, Tumlington, Billingham cum suis appendiciis, Scrufuton.

Cutheardus completis in episcopatu annis 15. obiit.

Tilleredus successit, cujus pontificatus anno septimo Edwardus Senior rex Angli: obiit.

Ethelstanus rex max: muneribus donavit eccl. S. Cuthberti.

Sub Ethelstano rege & monarcha totius Angli: reg: in Northumbr: Sitricus ex Danico genere qui successit Guthredo.

Soror Ethelstani regis nupsit Sitrico.

Defuncto Sitrico ejus filius Gudfertus successit: sed illum strenuus rex Ethelstanus regno mox expulit, & anno D. 926. adventus vero Angli: in Britan: 477. totius Angli: monarchiam obtinuit.

Tilleredus obiit anno D. 925. peractis in episcop: 13. annis & 4. mensibus.

Successit Wigredus.

Ethelstanus rex, iturus in Scotiam contra Constantinum regem, testamentum composuit, quod reliquit ad tumbam S. Cutheberti, & fratrem suum Edmundum rogavit, ut, si in conflictu moreretur, curaret ejus corpus ad eccl: S. Cutheberti deferri.

Ethelstanus multa ornamenta ex auro, argento, & serico dedit eccl: S. Cutheberti.

Ex testamento Ethelstani regis.

Pag. 525. Do eccl: S. Cuthberti villam dilectam Warmuth australem, cum suis appendiciis, id est, Weston, Ufferton, & Silceworth, duas Reothoppas, Birden, Seham, Saeton, Dalton, Dalden, Hefilden, quas villas malorum malignitas ab eccl: S. Cutheberti multo ante tempore abstulerat.

Post hæc Ethelstanus feliciter pugnavit contra Scottos, Scotiam usque Dunfreder & a Westermorum terrestri exercitu vastavit. Navali vero usque Cateneffe depopulatus est. Unde vi compulsus Constantinus filium suum obsidem dedit.

a Sic, cum duobus punctis.

Quarto

Quarto post hæc anno, hoc est, anno D. 937. Hiberniensium multarumque insularum rex paganus Anlafus à focero suo, rege Scottorum, Constantino invitatus ostium Humbre flui: cum 615. navibus ingressus est. Cui rex Ethelstanus cum fratre Edmundo in loco qui dicitur Brunanburg occurrerunt, & prælio à principio diei in vesperam tracto vicit Ethelstanus interfecto Constantino, Anlao, ac quinque aliis sub-regulis, septem ducibus, 12. comitibus cum plebis innumera multitudine.

Glo

Obiit Ethelstanus rex apud Gavernam anno reg: sui 16. anno D. 940. & sepultus est in Maildulphi urbe.

Wigredus episcopus exactis in sede sua 17. annis obiit 3. anno reg: Edmundi regis.

Utreduſ episcopus ſucceſſit.

Edmundus rex verſus Scottos cum exercitu pergens obtulit duas armillas de brachio ſuo extractas, & duo pallia Græca S. Cuthberto.

Anno D. 941. Northumbr: rupta cum Edmundo rege fide elegerunt ſibi Anlaf in regem. Anlaf 10. anno Edmundi venit Ebor: Deinde in auſtrum tendens obſedit Hamptonam, &

nihil ibi proficiens vertit ſe ad Tamwith, & ibi late terram Pag. 516.
vaſtans poſtea cum exercitu ad Legeceſter: ubi mediantibus Odone archiepiscopo Cantuar: & Wulſtano Ebor: concordia inter reges iſtos facta eſt.

Terminus utriuſque regni erat Watheling ſtreate. Edmundus regnum tenuit ad ejus partem auſtalem, Onlafus ad aquilonem. Vixit Utreduſ in episcopatu 3. annis. Succeſſit in fede episc. Sexhelmuſ, qui propter avaritiam & crudelitatem poſt paucos meſes à fede fugatus eſt. Succeſſit ei Aldredus.

Mortuo Edmundo rege ſucceſſit Eadredus vir pius. Huic Northumbr: fidelitatem promiſerunt: quam paulo poſt violaverunt, reducto Anlao, quem Edmundus rex expulerat. Sed hic Eadredus iterum eum reg: expulit: quo facto Northumbr: paulo poſt Eiricum quendam filium Haroldi Danici generis hominem in regem ſibi elegerunt.

Aldredus episcopus 12. ann: tenuit episcop: Conceſtrenſem.

Succeſſit Elſfig conſecratus Ebor: ab Oskitello archiepiscopo.

Anno D. 950. Eadredus rex vaſtavit Northumbriam pro incolarum erga eum infidelitate: quo tempore Ripon conflagavit cum monaſter: S. Wilfridi.

Eadredi exercitu domum revertente gens Ebor: ſtragem ei intulit. Unde iratus Edredus decrevit omnem eam prorsus vaſtare regionem. Quo cognito abjecerunt Eiricum regem, & muneribus Eadredum placaverunt.

Sic

Sic deficientibus Northumbr: regulis circa annum D. 953. commissa est cura provinciæ Northumbr: ab Edredo monar-cha Ofulpho comiti.

Pag. 527. Copsius comes Northumbr: dedit terras S. Cutheberto.
Cospatrius comes Northumbr: suspectus à Gul: Bastardo rege de nece comitis Roberti Cumin in Dunelmo.
Occiso Walchero episcopo Dunelmenfi rex Gul: commisit Northumbr: comit: Albrio.

Albrio in rebus difficilibus parum valente, & in patriam revertente, comit: Northumbr: datus Roberto de Moubreio.

Edgarus rex apud Winton: in novo monaster: monachos loco clericorum instituit. Nam clerici laborem fugientes vicarios loco suo substituebant. Quare rex præbendas vicariis clericorum dedit: sed & ipsi postea prioribus facti pejores.

Historia Hæc Joannes Ebor: in historia aurea.

Joan: Ebor: Ealfer princeps Merciorum monachis infestus Canonicos in suas ecclesias reduxit.

Elfig episcopus Concestren: obiit 12. anno reg: Ethelredi exactis in episc: annis 22^s.

Successit Alduinus ult. episcopus Concestren:

Anno D. 995. reg: autem regis Ethelredi 17. Alduinus 6. episc: sui anno cœlesti admonitus oraculo, ut Danorum incursionem cum suis vitaret, transtulit corpus S. Cutheberti de Concheffer ad Ripon: & post 3. aut 4. menses pace reddita inter redeundum ad Concester venerunt ad Wardelaw prope orient: plagam Dunelmi: unde Cutheberti corpus à nullo dimoveri poterat. Tandem facta oratione & jejuniis cœlitus cuidam religioso Eadmaro nuntiatum est, ut corpus S. Cutheberti in Dunelmum transferrent. id quod factum est.

Pag. 528. Venit hoc tempore inter comites corporis S. Cutheberti Riggulfus, qui omne tempus vitæ suæ ducentos & 10. annos habuerat, quorum 40. in monach: habitu ante mortem duxerat. Erat autem nepos Franconis, qui Franco unus erat è septem qui venerandum corpus S. Cutheberti sunt secuti individo comit. Franco quippe pater erat Ringwaldi, à quo illa quam condiderat villa Raineton est appellata. Hujus Franconis socius erat Hunred, cujus filius Eadulph, cujus filius Eadred erat, qui 6. ann: ante finem vitæ extra eccl: nunquam loqui potuit, cum in eccl: ad cantandum promptior esse potuisset.

Dunelmum locum quidem natura munitum, sed non facile habitabilem invenit S. Alduinus episcopus. Nam densiss: undique sylva totum occupaverat. Tantum in medio planities erat non grandis, quam arando & seminando excolere consueverant: ubi episcopus Alduinus non parvam postea

a Sic, uti etiam infra, pro habitabilem.

eccl:

eccl: erexit, sicut in sequentibus patebit. Igitur præfatus antistes totius populi auxilio, & comitis Northanumbr: Utre di^a adjutorio, totam extirpans sylvam succidit, ipsumque locum in brevi habitalem fecit. Denique à flu: Coqued usque ad Tefam universa populi multitudo tam ad hoc opus quam ad construendam postea eccl: prompto animo accessit, & donec perficeretur devota insilire non cessavit. Eradicata itaque sylva, & unicuique mansionibus forte distributis, Alduinus, amore Christi & S. Cuthberti succensus, eccl: honesto nec parvo opere inchoavit, & ad perficiendum omni studio intendit. Interea S. corpus, de illa, quam superius diximus, ecclesiola in aliam translatum, quæ alba eccl: dicebatur, 3. ibidem annis, dum major construeretur, requievit.

Alduinus post 3. annos majorem eccl: dedicavit prid: No. Septembr: & in eam incorruptum S. Cuthberti corpus transfulit 361. ann: ex quo Aidanus primo rexit sedem Lindisfarn: à transitu vero Cuthberti 339. Pag. 529.

Tempore regis Ethelredi Stere, vir nobilis, filius Wulf à rege impetravit, ut Derlington cum suis appendiciis S. Cuthberti redderet, quæ restitutio regem, archiepiscopum Ebor: & Alduinum testes habuit. Alias quoque terras adjecit Stere eccl: S. Cuthberti in Cunesclif, in Cocerton, in Halthtune, in Normanby, & Ceattun. Derlington.

Snaculf Sikelli filius dedit terras S. Cuthberti in Bridbridg, Mordon, Soccebridge, & Grifebridge, & Grifeby.

Nomina terrarum quas episcopi Lindisf: & Concestren: tempore necessitatis ad tempus comitibus Northumbr: præstabant, & vix unquam receperant.

^sGegenford. Cneorvinton. Sliddefneffe. Bereford. Stretford. Lirington. Marawnda. Stauntun. Stretlea. Cletlinga. Langatun. Mortun. Perfebridg. Alclit. ii. Copland. Weardefeldee. Bincester. Cuthbertun. Tutalea. Ediscum. Wudetun. Hunwik. Newatun. Helme.

Anno D. 1018. ^b Cometa^a regnante Cnuto populo Northumbr: per 30. apparuit, futuram provinciæ cladem præmonstrans. Siquidem post 30. dies universus populus à flu: Tesa ad Tuedam cum Scottis apud Carrum dimicans maximam cladem accepit. Unde ex mœrore obiit Alduinus peractis in episcop: 29. annis, quinque in Concester, 24. in Dunelmo. Pag. 530.

Mortuo Alduino vacavit sedes Dunelmen: annis pene 3.

Edmundus quidam rogans monachos S. Cuthberti de qua re consultarent, intellexit quod studebant electioni episcopi.

^a Adjutoria MS. ^b Hac vox bis occurrit in MS.

Quo audito, "Cur non me eligitis?" joco dixit. Illi autem post serio elegerunt, & postea Winton: consentiente Cnut rege ab Wulstano archiepiscopo Ebor: consecratus.

Edmundus inter redeundum Dunelmum secum detulit Egelricum monachum de Burgh, qui postea fuit episcopus Dunelmen:

Canutus rex per 5. mill: à via Garmundi, i. e. Garmundesway, ad corpus S. Cuthberti nudis pervenit pedibus.

Donatio Canuti.

Dedit eccl: S. Cuthberti Standrop, cum omnibus suis appendiciis, id est, Cnopatun, Scottun, Raby, Wacarfeld, Efenwnda, Alclitt, Luteringtun, Elledun, Ingeltun, Ticklea, Midletun. Dedit Canutus etiam villam quæ Bromtun appellatur.

Elfredus presbyter Dunelmensis, vir mag: sanctitatis, ossa Baltheri & Bilfridi anachoretarum, Accæ quoque & Alchmundi episcoporum Hagustalden: Oswini regis ac marty: & abbatiss: Ebbæ & Ethelgithæ de terra levavit, de quorum omnium reliquiis partem Dunelmum detulit. Ossæ quoque Boisili præceptoris S. Cuthberti à Mailrosensi monaster: Dunelmum transtulit, ac juxta discipulum locavit.

Bedæ corpus primo translatum à Girwi & collocatum in sacco lineo cum reliquiis S. Cuthberti.

pag. 531. Alfricus præpositus Winton: eccl: assumptus in archiep: Ebor: quæstionem per literas Edmundo episcopo Dunelmen: movebat, quo jure Hagustaldesham retineret.

Alduinus episcopus Dunelmen: constituit præpositum suum Tein Colamun, filium Edredi, in eccl: Hagustalden:

Edmundus episcopus Dunelmen: constituit ibidem præpositum Tein Ulfillum, filium Archalli, nepotem Alduini episcopi prædecessoris sui.

Egelricus episcopus mortuo Edmundo constituit ibidem præpositum Ulfillum, filium Ylvingi.

Egelwinus episcopus qui secutus est eundem Ulfillum præpositum ibidem instituit.

Tempore Henrici primi, orta inter Ranulphum episcopum Dunelmensem & regem discordia, Hagustaldesham data est Ebor: ecclesiæ.

Haroldus Harefote, filius Canuti, ex Hamptunensi Alfgiva procreatus, in reg: Ang: patri successit.

Anno D. 1035. regnante Hardecanuto, & anno pontific: Edmundi 20. Dunecanus, rex Scottorum, cum mag: copiis Dunelmum obsedit, & multum, sed frustra, ut expugnaret laboravit. Nam mag: parte equitum suorum ab iis qui obsidebantur interfecta, confusus aufugit: aufugiens pedites omnes interfectos amisit; quorum capita in forum collata stipitibus

stipitibus infixæ sunt. Nec multo post ipse rex in Scotiam rediens à suis interfectus est.

Agente Edmundo 23. pont: annum obiit Glocestr: dum rex ibi existeret. Corpus ejus Dunelmum à suis delatum est, & ibidem sepultum.

Successit Eadredus primus ex ord: cler: qui sumptam de thesauris mag: pecuniam regi dedit, & post decimum suscepti episcop: mensẽm Dunelmi obiit.

Eadredo successit Egelricus episcopus.

pag. 532.

Siwardus genere Danus ex dono regis Edwardi habuit Westmerland, Cumbreland, ac totius Northumbr: comitatum ab Humbra ad Twedam. Hic Tostium comitem de Huntendune Danica stirpe progenitum occidit.

Egelricus 3. episcopatus sui anno à clericis, eo quod extraneus esset, & contra voluntatem eorum electus, de eccl: expulsus, Siwardum comitem expetiit, & munere oblato ejus gratiam & auxilium obtinuit &c. ut metu à clericis receptus sit.

Egelricus episcopus habuit secum Dunelmi Egelwinum monachum fratrem suum, qui episcopatus curam cum eo agebat.

Egelricus episcopus ecclesiam in Cunecaster de ligno factam destruxit, & pro eo, quod ibidem aliquando corpus S. Cuthberti quievit, aliam de lapide fabricavit. Cum ergo terra altius foderetur, grandis ibidem thesaurus est inventus, quem, propter avaritiam Sexhelmi episcopi, secretarius & pauci cum eo dicuntur abscondisse. Episcopus itaque tollens ipsam pecuniam ad monaster: unde ipse fuerat misit, quam illuc sequi omnino deliberavit. Præmissis enim auro, ac argento, aliisque rebus, quas de eccl: tulerat, decrevit episcop: dimittere, & fratrem suum Egelwinum substituere. Cum jam 15. annos in pontificatu egisset, ad monaster: suum revertitur; ibique in locis palustribus lapide & ligno vias contravit; & ecclesias aliaque ex præfata pecunia fabricavit. Regnante autem Gul: rege accusatus quod multas de eccl: Dunelmen: abstulisset, London: perductus, in captione regis est defunctus.

pag. 533.

Egelwinus 15. anno Edwardi regis, favore comitis Tostii, qui Siwardo successit, sublimatus est in episcopum Dunelmen:

Egelwinus episcopus multo magis quam ante frater ejus ornamenta & res Dunelmen: eccl: satagebat auferre.

Comes Northumbr: Tosti multis donariis eccl: S. Cuthberti ornavit.

Judith filia Balduini, comitis Flandriæ, uxor Tostii.

Monachi & sacræ virgines olim in eccl: de Coldingham non sine scandalo. Unde in insula Lindisfarn: facta eccl:

* Malim, ea.

Bbb 2

quæ

quæ lingua indigenarum Grenekirk, id est, viridis eccl: appellatur, eo quod in campi virentis planitie sita sit. Jussit (S. *Cuthbert*) ut illo Missas & verbum dei audituræ convenirent: ne propius eccl: in qua ipse cum monachis diversabatur, accederent.

Gulielmus conquestor 3. reg: sui anno Robertum Cumyn comitem Northumbr: fecit.

Northumbr: crudelitatem & avaritiam Roberti Cumyn exosi conspirabant in eum.

Intravit Robertus Cumyn Dunelmum cum 700. hominibus ubique per domos hostiliter agentibus. Summo autem diluculo Northumbr: congregati omnes portas irrumpunt, totaque urbe discursantes focios comitis interficiunt. Tanta denique fuit interfectorum multitudo, ut omnes plateæ cruore ac cadaveribus replerentur. Supererant adhuc non pauci, qui ostium domus, in qua comes erat, defendentes, oppugnantium prohibebant accessum. Illi ergo injecto igne domum cum hiis, qui intus erant, conati sunt incendere. Itaque flammarum globis altius volitantibus, turris occidentalis eccl: quæ juxta stabat, jam jam ab igne cremanda videbatur.

Pag. 534.

At domo, ut cœperat, ardente, qui intus erant quidam concremati, alii vero dum foras prorumperent protinus sunt obtruncati. Ita comite prid: Cal: Febr: cum suis omnibus, præter unum qui vulneratus evaserat, deleto, rex Gul: graviter offensus ducem quendam cum exercitu, ut ejus mortem ulcisceretur, direxit. Cum autem ad Alvertonam venissent, & jam mane facto Dunelmum profecturi essent, tanta nebularum densitas orta est, ut vix altantes alterutrum se videre possent, aut viam invenire: &c. ut timore S. Cuthberti reversi sint.

Eodem anno Haroldus & Canutus, filii Swani regis Danorum, cum 300. navibus in ostio Humbræ flu: applicuerunt, quibus Eadgarus Ætheling se adjunxit. Normanni vero custodes castellorum timentes, ne domus suburbii Danis forent suffragia, eas incendere cœperunt. Sed flamma nimis excrescens urbem Ebor: cum monaster: S. Petri consumpsit. Sed ante finem incendii Danica classis supervenit, & de conniventia civium plus quam 4000. millia Normannorum trucidavit. Inde rex Gul: indignatus ita provinciam illam devastavit, ut fame invalescente homines equinam, caninam, & catinam, ac etiam humanam carnem comederent. Terra autem quæ inter Dunelmum & Ebor: jacet 9. annis habitatore & cultore caruit, excepto territorio S. Joannis Bever-

Pag. 535.

lacenſis.
Egelwinus episcopus audito adventu Gul: regis prima nocte fugit ad Giruum cum corpore S. Cuthberti, 2. nocte in Bedelington,

lington, 3. in loco, qui Fugula dicitur, mansit, 4. pervenit ad Lindisfarn.

Tunc eccl: S. Pauli in Girwi igne consumpta est.¹

Dunelmensis eccl: omni custodia & ecclesiast: servitio destituta est.

Instante autem Quadragesima, reddita tranquillitate, sacrum corpus Cuthberti Dunelmum reportaverunt.

Rex Gul: imaginem Christi, à Tosti comite Northumbr: & Juditha ejus conjuge, ^a vestitam auro & gemmis, à suis autem spoliata auro & gemmis iterum ornavit.

Gillo Michael, id est, puer Michaelis, vir præpotens ultra Tinam flu: multas injurias intulit fugientibus cum corpore S. Cuthberti in Lindisfarn:

Cospatricius comes Northumbr: hoc maxime consilium dedit, ut fugientes eccl: Dunelmen: relinquerent: & ipse max: ejus ornamentorum partem secum abduxerat.

Cospatricius postea nudis pedibus incedens ad insulam, ubi S. corpus Cuthberti fuerat, veniam eorum, quæ in eum deliquerat, precibus & muneribus petivit.

Cospatritius comit: postea pulsus multas ^b afflictiones per tulit.

Egelwinus 15. episc: sui anno cum parte thesauri eccl: Dunelmen: Angl: relicturus navim conscendit, & versus Coloniā navigando tempestate in Scotiam delatus est, ubi hie-mavit. Inde proficiscens ad Elig à regiis ministris capitur, & Abendonam perductus in carcerem truditur, ubi mœrore & fame obiit. Pag. 536.

Mortuo Egelwino eccl: Dunelmensis uno vacabat anno.

Anno D. 1072. & reg: Gul: 7. Walcherus de gente Lothariorum natu nobilis, divina & seculari scient: non mediocriter institutus, à rege electus est in episcopum Dunelmen: Hic fuit secundus ex cleric: ord: qui electus est in episcopum Northumbr:

Malcolinus rex Scottorum Tefedale & ultra devastavit, ac prope hundrede Skel quosdam Angl: nobiles bello occidit. Depopulata Clivelandia venit ad Heortenesse, omnia devastans. Ac statim eccl: S. Pauli in Weremuth flamma suorum ipso inspectante consumpsit.

Alias quoque eccl: cum his qui in eas confugerant concremavit.

Interea nuntiatum est illi Clitonem Edgarum suasque sorores regis stirpis puellas in portu applicuisse, quos data dextera salutavit.

Dum sic sævit Malcolin, Cospatritius comes Cumbreland vastavit, ac cum spoliis onustus rediit, & in Bebbanburg mu-

^a Vestita MS. ^b Afflictiones MS.

nitione firmiss: se conclusit. Erat id temporis Cumbreland sub regis Malcolini dominio non jure possessa, sed violenter subjugata.

Malcolinus propter excursionem Cospatritii in Cumbreland Northumbr: sævis: strage depopulatus est, abducta postea magna hominum in servitutem multitudine.

pag. 537. Anno D. 1072. rex Gul: profectus est versus Scotiam terrestri & navali exercitu, habens secum Edricum cog: Sylvaticum, ut Malcolinum regem Scottorum debellaret.

Gul. rex obtulit marcam auri & pretiosum pallium ad corpus S. Cuthberti.

Malcolinus rex devenit homo ligius Gul: regis apud Abernith in Scotia.

Cospatritius comit. honore à Gul: rege privatus, quod morti Roberti Cumyn comitis in Dunelmo consenserat, & morti Normann: Ebor:

Walthevus filius Siwardi comitis Northumbr: & Ælfredæ filiæ comitis Aldredi successit Cospatritio.

Gul: rex reversus de Scotia condidit castellum in Dunelmo, ubi se cum suis episcopus tute ab incurstantibus habere posset.

Ranulphus quidam à Gul: rege transmissus, ut tributum à Dunelmensibus exigeret &c. ut miraculo territus sine pecunia recesserit.

Anno D. 1074. Aldwinus presbyter de genere Merc: Prior de Winchelescumbe iter ad Transumbranos direxit.

Inter eundum Eoveshamum venit, & socios ex monachis ibidem sibi adjunxit, videlicet Elfwi diaconum, & Remfridum tunc literarum ignarum. Unum tantum asellum, quo libri & sacerdotalia ornamenta ^a deferrent, secum adduxit. Aldwinus à Baldrico, vice: Ebor: filio Hugonis, ducem sibi ad Munkelster rogavit, ubi tandem monach: vestigium nullum repperunt.

Walcherus episcopus Dunelmen: dedit locum habitandi Aldwino in Girwi.

pag. 538. Aldwinus culmen de lignis informibus & scæno solis anti-qui monaster: parietibus in Girwi ^b superposuerunt.

Multi ad Aldwinum ex australibus partibus, pauci ab Aquilonar: confluxerunt.

Cum enim ipsos eccl: reædificare, & destructa monach: habitacula videret velle reficere, dedit illis ipsam villam Girwi cum appendiciis, scilicet Præston, Munecatton, Henworth, Heabern, Wyeston, Heartedon, ut opera perficere, & sine indigentia vivere, possent.

Ex his 3. monachis 3. in regione Northanumbr: monaster:

^a Forsan, deferrentur. ^b F. superposuit.

Dunelmum, Lestingey, à quo & monaster: S. Mariæ Ebor: ac Witheby.

Aldwinus adjuncto sibi quodam clerico Turgoto Mailros in Scotia, relicto Girwi, petiit. Alduinus multas ibi injurias à Scotto perpeſſus rediit Dunelmum jubente Walchero episcopo, ubi donatus est antiquis monasterii S. Petri de Weremuth ruinis, ubi habitacula de virgis faciebat, & Turgotum comitem suum monach: habitu vestivit. Walkerus episcopus donavit villam de Weremuth Aldwino. Cui postea ejus successor Gul: episcopus villam de Southewik adjecit.

Tunc eccl: S. Petri, cujus soli parietes semirutum ^{im} steterant, succis arboribus curavit expurgare, & culmine composito quale hodie cernitur restaurare.

208. anni effluerunt à destructione monaster: Pauli & Petri per Danos usque ad restaurat: eorundem.

Walcherus episcopus positis fundamentis monachorum habitacula ubi nunc habentur Dunelmi incepit: sed morte præventus perficere nequivit.

Walthevus comes Northumbr: dedit Tinemuth cum corpore S. Oswini monachis de Girwy. Quo tempore obtulit & Morekarum puerum monachi disciplina erudiendum. Pag. 539.

Pauca subscribent: donat: nomina.

Alcredus comes, Uthrede frater Morekari, Liwulf pater Morekari, Leobwinus Decanus Dunelmen: Gilibertus nepos Walkeri episcopi, Alwinus miles, Kenulphus miles, Wulstanus miles, Swartebrant preost.

Ossa S. Oswini translata à Tinemuth ad Girwi permissione Walthevi comitis.

Walcherus episcopus Dunelmen: à rege acquisivit sibi Waltham cum nobili Canon: eccl:

Walcherus episcopus decapitato Walthevo comite Northumbr: regendam suscepit.

Walcherus propter vitæ honestatem, morum sobri: & mansuetudinem, omni amore dignus erat. Sed quia suorum licentiam non refrenabat, indigenarum animos offendeat.

Eadulfus habitans in villa de Ravenesworth, non longe à Dunelmo, tempore Walcheri episcopi à morte reversus est ad vitam.

Liulfus vir nobiliss: tyrannidem Normann: fugiens, Dunelmum pervenit.

Liulfus duxit in ux: Alaritham, filiam Aldredi comitis, ex qua genuit Utredum & Morekarum. Hujus Alarithæ soror fuit Elfheda, mater Walthevi comitis.

Unde Waltheve consobrinum suum parvulum Morekarum

karum monachis in Girwi commendavit.

Liwulphus in max: apud Walkerum episcopum gratia.

Leobwinus capellanus Walkeri insidiabatur Liulfo.

Gilebertus nepos Walcheri episcopi Liwulfum in gratiam Leofwini occidendum curavit.

Pag. 540.

¶ Anno D. 1080. prid. Id. Maii Walcherus episcopus Dunelmensis, cum Gileberto ejus nepote, ac Leobwino capellano, & multis aliis, injecto prius in eccl: igne apud Gethesheved, quo se purgatum de morte Liulfi venerat, trucidati sunt à Northumbr: in vindictam cædis Liwulfi viri nobilissi:

Occiso Walkero episcopo Northumbr: Dunelmum petunt, castellum obsident, quod à ministris episcopi strenue defensum cum expugnare non possent, 4^o. die reversi sunt.

Odo Baiocensis, frater Gul: regis, Dunelmum venit, & Northumbr: pene totam in solitudinem redegit.

Odo Baiocensis ad fratrem reversurus imposito in castello præsidio, baculum pastorem ex sapphyro ex eccl: Dunelmensi ablatum secum detulit.

Quidam Waltheof, unus ex primis eorum, qui pontif: Walcherum occidissent, paulo post ex fratre uxoris suæ interfectus est.

Castellum
novum.

¶ Hoc anno Gul: rex misit Robertum filium suum contra Malcolinum regem, qui cum pervenisset ad Eglesbreth nullo confecto negotio castellum novum super flu: Tine condidit.

Mortuo Walthero episcopo sedes vacavit sex mensibus & decem diebus. Tunc Gul: de S. Karilepho à Gul: conquestore 5. Idus Novembr: anno reg: ejus 15. electus est. Consecratus est Glocestriæ præsentem rege à Thoma archiepiscopo Ebor: eratque vir eccl: & secular: litteris nobiliter eruditus. Hic prædecessoris animum cognoscens, & per se cupiens monachos in eccl: Sancti Cuthberti collocare, Romam petiit; &

alias 7.

Pag. 541.

à Gregorio 9. pontif: Ro: impetravit ut monachos, qui in Girwi & Warmuth erant, in eccl: S. Cuthberti transferret. Id quod postea fecit anno Di. 1083. à transitu Cuthberti 397. episcop: sui anno 3. & Gul: 11. 18. Ex quo autem corpus S. Cuthberti delatum est Dunelmum 89. Cui translat: monach: Gul: etiam rex consensit.

Membra e-
piscop: Du-
nelmen:

Lindisfarn, Hagustaldune, Carleolum, Thevidale, Hoveden, Waltham, & quicquid est inter Tese & Twede.

Rex Gul: 1^s. restituit Billingham S. Cuthberto.

Scot, consentientibus filiis suis, dedit Acleam cum suis appendiciis S. Cuthberto.

Gul: de S. Karilepho episcopus Dunelmen: dedit eccl: S.

alias Ketton

Cuthberti villam de Cattun; cujus unam partem à Meldredo,
(data

(data ei in escambium Winleoctun villa,) alteram vero ab Edmundo Elstani filio emit.

Gul: episcopus dedit monach: eccl: S. Cuthberti Eluet, ut ibi 40. mercatorum domos monachi ad usum proprium habeant, qui prorsus ab omni episcopi servitio liberi semper existant.

Wiffelington & Wallefende villæ ultra Tinam flu: Fenham wallefende, & Northam villæ adjacentes Lindisfarn: insulæ.

Gul: episcopus dedit monach: S. Cuth: eccl: S. Trinitatis in Ebor: civit:

Nomina quorundam nobilium testium chartæ quam Gul: primus monachis Dunelmen: confirmavit.

Robertus comes Moridunensis.

alias Scrub

Rogerus Scrob Besbernensis comes.

Robertus comes Northumbr:

Rogerus Bigod.

Urlo vicecomes de Abetot.

Richardus de ^c Curseo.

Gul. de Redueriis.

Robertus Dispensator.

* Haymo dapifer.

Robertus de Monte forti.

Robertus filius Giraldi.

Toraldus de Papilion.

Morkarus.

Rogierius.

Siwardus cog: Bran.

Ulnotus Haraldi regis germanus.

Alanus de Lincolnia.

Gul: rex W. filio Theodori, & omnibus fidelibus suis de Pag. 542.
Carleolo.

Gul: rex G. Ficioni & baronibus suis de Carleol.

Gul. primus rex Angl: dedit Gul: episcopo Waletun & Hoveden.

Bliburgh, & Spicesby, & Ravendale in comit: Lincoln:

Præbendæ de Akeland, Derlington, & Northton, institutæ

à Gul: episcopo jussu Gregorii 7. pont: Ro: ne deesset honestus clericis è Dunelmen: eccl: expulsis victus.

Albrius comes Northumbr: post Walkerum episcopum renovavit Donat: Walthevi comitis Northumbr: de Tinemuth.

Robertus de Moubray comes Northumbr: abstulit Tinemuth monachis Dunelmen: propter inimicitias inter eum &

* Alias Haymo Thelbyri comes dapifer.

^a Sic.

Tom. I. Par. 2.

C c c

episcopum

episcopum Dunelmen: & dedit eam Paulo abbati S. Albani. Aldwinus primus Prior Dunelmen: eccl: obiit 4. a prid. Id. Apr." adventus monach: in Dunelmen: eccl: anno, hoc est, anno D. 1087. & 14. anno adventus sui in Northumbr: ^b 14."

Turgotus discipulus successit præceptori Alduino in prior: Dunelmen: Turgotus anno D. 1108. tempore Malcolini regis electus & consecratus in episcopum S. Andreæ.

Natura Normannorum ut victis exteris hostibus ipsi inter se bella gerant.

Gul: conqueror Angl: moriturus Odonem Baiocen: fratrem suum, comites Morcharum, & Rogerum, Siuardum cog: Barn, & Wulnotum regis Haraldi germanum, quem à pueritia in custodia tenuerat, laxavit.

Pag. 543. Gul: Rufus in Angliam secum adduxit Morcharum & Wulnotum, & rursus custodiæ tradidit.

Robertus, Gul: Bastardi filius, è carcere solvit Wulnotum, Haraldi regis germanum fratrem, & Dunecanum, Malcolini Scot: regis filium.

Ex libro summi altaris Dunelmi.

Gul: Rufus dedit eccl: S. Cuthberti Alvertonam, sicut comes Northumbr:

Siuardus in vita sua eam tenuit.

Rex Gul: Rufus accusatum Gul: episcopum Dunelmen: quod consenserat conspirationi nobilium in eum, spoliavit de Hoveden, & Welton, & aliis terris in Everwiklhir, & comes Campaniæ comes Richemont

Odoni & Alano comitibus divisit.

Radulphus Paganellus vicecomes Ebor:

Alanus comes. Rogerus Pictavenfis, & comes Odo.

Urfo de Abetot serviens Gul: Rufi regis.

Magna fuit lis inter Gul: Rufum & Gul: episcopum Dunelmensem pro agris in provint: Ebor: ablatis.

Radulphus Piperellus.

Gul: de Merleio servus episcopi Constantiensis.

Gualterus de Agencourt.

Ivo Taillebofc & Erneifus de Burone dissaisaverunt Gul: episcopum de eccl: & de castello Dunelmi, & de omni terra sua 8. Cal: Decembr:

Robertus de comitis villa.

Robertus de insula Vectæ.

Hugo de Portu.

Gaufridus de Tracleio.

^a Ha voces supra lin. sed cum nota inductionis. ^b Redundat.

Gul: episcopus Dunelmen: anno ejus pontif: 8. expulsus est ab Angl: & honorifice à Roberto comite Normann: [^a susceptus."]

Hoc tempore refectorium à monachis Dunelmi constructum.

Tertio anno expulsionis Gul: episcopi, cum milites Gul: Rufi jam essent dedituri quoddam castellum, Gul: episcopus inimicos Gul: Rufi reppulit, unde terris & eccl: suæ restitutus est Gul: episcopus.

Clito Edgarus per Robertum comitem expulsus à Normannia, in Scotiam abiit, & paulo post rogatus ab eodem Roberto pacem fecit inter Gul: Rufum, versus Sconam prope-
rantem, & Malcolinum. Pag. 544.

Gul: Rufus domum rediens civitatem, quæ Britann: Cair-luel, Latine Lugubalia, appellatur, restauravit, & ex australibus Angliæ partibus illuc habitatores transmisit, & in ea castellum ædificavit.

Gul: episcopus Dunelmensem eccl: ab Alduino fundatam destrui præcepit.

Anno D. 1093. Gul: episcopus incepit novam eccl: Dunelmi episc: sui anno 13. ex quo autem monachi Dunelmum convenerant 11. Tertio Idus Aug: Malcolinus rex, Gul: episcopus, Turgotus Prior primos in fundamento lapides posuerunt.

Malcolinus rex Scottorum quinques Northumbriam invasit. Primo regnante Edwardo rege, quando Tosti comes Northumbr: fuit Romæ. Secundo reg: Gul: bastardo, quo tempore Clivelandiam etiam depopulavit. Tertio reg: eodem Gul: sub Walchero episcopo. Quarto reg: Gul: Rufo usque ad Cestre pervenit. Quinto sub eodem Gul: quo tempore à Mor-kello milite occisus est cum filio prope Alne flu: & sepultus apud Tinemuth. Unde Margareta regina ejus uxor ex animi mœrore obiit.

Robertus Mulbray conspirat in Gul: Rufum, unde obsessus fuit in castro de Tinemuth, & postea in Bebbanburg. Inde evocatus à quibusdam militibus Novi Castri ut eo confugeret, spe decidens rursus Tinemuth petiit. Unde ab ecclesia extractus est, & Windesforam in custodiam ductus.

Ex Charta Donat: Edgari regis Scottorum, filii Malcolmi, ad monach: Dunelmen. de Coldinghamshire.

Do Gul: episcopo & monachis S. Cutheberti mansionem de Berwik, & cum ista mansionem has subscriptas, Greyden, Lemhale, Clisterhale, Bricgham, Ederham, Cirnesid, Hilton, Blaceder, Cinebrightham, Hotonum, Ravington, Paxton, Pag. 545.

^a Hanc vocem ex Whartoni Angl. S. T. 1. p. 704. adjeci.

Fulgedene, Morderinton, Lamberton, aliam Lamberton, Hedrynton, Fifewik, Horford, Uppefetington, & mansionem de Coldingham, & cum ista mansionem has subscriptas, scilicet, Aldetambus, Lummedene, Rittune, Sumeston, Farnedune, Eytun, aliam Eitune, Preuesgeste, Crammesfunder, Hedington.

Hæc Charta firmata est in cœmiterio S. Cuthberti apud Northam, præfente Gul. Turgoto Priore Dunelmen: Asketillo præposito de Northam, & Agero de Comforth. Gul. Rufus rex Angl. confirmavit etiam Donat: Edgari regis Scottorum de terris supradictis.

Versus de Roberto Hardingo Anglo.

"Abba Molismensis niger es bis sancte Roberte,

"Ordo Cistercensis cepit fundamina per te."

Successit Roberto Albiricus.

Gul: episcopus Dunelmen: aº. Di. 1096. obiit Windeforæ. Sepultus est Dunelmi in capitulo. Peregit in episcop: 15. annos & 2. menses minus 3. diebus. Successit Ranulphus Flambard, qui primo cum Mauritio episcopo London: erat, sed propter ablatam sibi decaniam orto discidio, spe alt: loci se transfudit ad regem. Nec multo post factus totius regni

procurator, multorum in se nobilium invidiam concitavit. Ranulphus à quodam Geroldo provocatus, ut conscensa navicula Mauritium episcopum London: ægrotantem inviseret, in mare ab eodem trucidandus deducitur; sed orta postea tempestate Geroldus, scelus abhorrens, Ranulphum in littore exposuit.

Cessavit honor sedis Dunelmen: 4. annis & 5. mensibus ab obitu Gul: episcopi: quo tempore rex quolibet anno 300. libras accepit.

Pag. 546. Tunc Ranulphus opera Gul: Rufi fit episcopus. Hic Ranulphus muros navis novæ eccl: Dunelmen: fabricavit ex oblatione altaris & cœmiterii. Angustias curiæ monach: porrecto in longum & latum spatio dilatavit. Urbem Dunelmen: licet hanc natura muniret, muro ipse reddidit fortiorem & augustiorem. A cancello eccl: ad arcem castelli producta longitudine murum construxit. Locum inter eccl: & inter castellum, quem multa occupaverant habitacula, in patetis campi redegit planitiem.

Diversas fluminis Wiri ripas continuavit structo de lapide mag: operis ^b *. Hoc scriptum intelligitur de veteri ponte Dunelm. arcuato. Condidit castrum in excelso præruptæ rupis super Tuedam, quod Northam vocatur, ut inde latronum è Scotia erumpentium cursum inhiheret.

^a Procuratus MS. ^b Sic in MS. nostro. Vide sss Whartons Angl. S.T. 1. p. 708.

Northbertus ord: Præmonstratensem instituit anno D. 1119.

Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen: detrusus in turrim London: ab Henrico 1^o. Angl: rege Anno D. 1100. Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen: fracto carcere aufugit ad Robertum comitem Norman:

Multi nobiles consilio Ranulphi defecerunt ab Henrico 1^o. ad Robertum comit: Normann:

Facta pace inter Henr: & Robertum fratres, Ranulphus episcopus sedi restitutus est.

Henricus rex Angl: Osberno vicecomiti, & Liulfo, & Alurico de Coleburgh salutem.

Coleburgh.

E Charta Henrici 1ⁱ.

Copius dedit S. Cuthberto terram de Clivelande. Teste Urfone de Abetot apud Hereford.

Guido de Baileol in Dirhamshir tempore Henrici primi prohibitus ne fugeret in forestis Ranulphi episcopi Dunelmen:

Teste Wald Cancellar: a me apud Barton super Humbram.

Henr: rex Liulfo & Alurico vicec: salutem. Præcipio ut reſtitutionem faciatis Ranulfo episcopo Dunelmen: de terra

Pag. 547.

de Ros, quam Robertus de Muschamis præoccupatus est super eccl: S. Cuthberti &c. Teste Ranulpho cancellar:

Henricus primus scripsit Osberno vicec: de Everwikshir, ut redderet Robertus Fossardus consuetudines Ranulpho episcopo pro terris in Hovedene. Teste Richardo de Redueris, Richardo de Bonda villa, & Rogero de Cosners apud Win-
defore.

Teste Urfone de Abetot & Eustach; de Brytheoil apud Ramefey.

Asketillo u

Henr: rex, A: de Bolmer.

Teste Wilhelmo Peverel de Notingham.

Rex Henr: 1^s. concessit singulis diebus Dominicis in Nor-
tuna Ranulpho episcopo Dunelmen:

Teste Roberto de Bruys apud Ebor:

Teste Gul: de Tancardi villa apud Windesore.

Nigellus de Albaneio spoliavit eccl: S. Cuthberti de Bermeton & Skirvingham, quas postea reddidit. Teste Mat: mea conjug.

Abbatia S. Germani de Saleby.

Nigellus de Albaneio disposuit ut ejus corpus sepeliretur in monaster: S. Albani.

Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen; dedit una cum monachis

a Sic.

Godrico

Godrico monacho Dunelmen: heremitorium de Finkehale.

Leofwinus, id est, Anglorum lingua, charus amicus.

Radulphus Sagienfis monaster: abbas, postea archiepiscopus Cantuar:

Comes Salapiæ Warinus construxit 2. monaster: unum in suburbio Salapiæ in honorem Petri & Pauli; alterum in villa de Wenelok in honorem S. Wilburgæ, ut testatur Joan: Ebor: in Historia Aurea.

Pag. 548.

Anno D. 1108. Turgotus Prior Dunelmen: consecr: est in episcopum S. Andre: qui peractis in episcop: septem annis obiit & sepultus est Dunelmi.

Algarus successit Turgoto in Prior: Dunelmen:

Anno D. 1130. Algarus Prior & monachi Dunelmen: concesserunt Delphino filio Uthredi Standerop & Standeropshiram cum pertinentiis, hac lege, ut Delphinus unoquoque anno duobus anni terminis redderet eis 4. libras. Pro hoc dono Delphinus devenit homo ligeus S. Cuthberti & Prioris Dunelmen: Testis inter alios Rogerus de * Coinzers.

* Alias
Conyers.

Villa de Brauncepath.

*Ex Charta quadam Ranulphi episcopi Dunelmen:
ad monach: S. Cuthberti.*

Confirmo eis Blaikeftun, & Standrop, & Standropshiram, boscum etiam de Henworth ex orient: parte de Mareburn quam diu durat versus mare. Testes Gul: Sygill & Gul: de Ponte arto.

Henr: rex filius mag: Gul: qui regi Edwardo hereditario jure successit. Concedo &c. Testes Eudo dapifer, Umfridus

de Bohume, Gul. Haynar, Gul: de Albeneio, Nigellus de Olleio.

Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen: obiit anno D. 1128. peractis in episcop: 29. annis, 3. mensibus, & septem diebus. Sepultus est Dunelmi in domo capitulari. Tunc custodia episcop: à rege Henrico commissa est duobus baronibus ejusdem episcopatus, videlicet Joan: de Hamunda villa, & Gaufrido Seniori Escoland ad opus regis censum colligentibus. Vacavitque episcopatus per quinquennium excepto uno mense, quo tempore navis eccl: à monachis finita est.

Anno D. 1133. Gaufridus, regis Henrici cancellarius, qui Rufus dicebatur, electus est in episcopum Dunelmen:

Circiter hæc tempora quidam Ællafus presbyter villam suam de Cokyn monachis S. Cuthberti dedit.

Pag. 549.

Anno D. 1112. reg: Henrici 1^{mi}. 13. & 5^o. archiepiscopatus Thomæ 2ⁱ. Ebor: eccl: Hagustalden: liberata est è manu

a Sic, cum duobus punctis.

Richardi

Richardi de Maton: & eodem anno Cal: Novembr: Canonici reg: introducti sunt in eccl: Hagustaldun:

Thrustinus archiepiscopus dedit unam præbendam eccl: Ebor: in perpetuam eleemosynam Canon: Hagulfalden:

Ecclesia de Siggeston.

Stephanus comes Blefensis ex Adala, filia Gul: Conquestoris, 4. filios procreavit, quorum patre defuncto, mater primogenito amoto Theobaldum secundum filium patri in hereditate substituit. Tertium filium Stephanum nomine fratri suo Henrico primo Anglorum regi transmisit nutriendum. Quartum nomine Henricum apud Cluniacum in monachum tonsorari fecit. Processu temporis unicam comitis Bolonienfis filiam & heredem nomine Matildam ex Maria 2^a. filia regis Malcolmi & S. Margaretæ procreatam nepoti suo Stephano rex Henricus collocavit. Unde ab eo tempore Stephanus appellatus est comes Boloniæ & Moritoniz, sive Mauritaniz,

Gallice Counte de Boloyn & Moritoyne. Mater autem hujus Stephani fuit Adala comitissa Maritaniz, Gallice Ela countesse Moretoyne.

Adala, alias
Ela.

David rex Scotiæ 1^o. anno regni Stephani dolose cepit Cairluel & Novum Castellum. Quo audito dixit Steph: rex, "Quæ dolose cepit victoriose recipiam."

Mortuo Algaro Priore Dunelmen: circa annum D. 1138. successit Rogerus.

Anno D. 1139. undecim millia Scotorum cæsi in bello prope Alverton, fugiente eorum rege.

Anno D. 1133. Gaufridus episcopus Dunelmen: obiit Dunelmi in castro suo, peractis in episcop: annis octo, 3. mensibus, octo diebus minus, prid: No: Maii.

Pag. 550.

Dum Gaufridus episcopus morti appropinquaret, Gul: Cumyn, regis Scotiæ cancellarius, jam pridem clericus Gaufridi episcopi, ut castellanorum animos corrumperet, & viam sibi ad episcopatum Dunelmen: faceret.

Mortuo autem episcopo venit in castellum, & Eustachium Balliol, Robertum Bruys, Barnardum Baillioli, Hugonem de Morevilla, præcipuos ibi barones, spe & muneribus in suas attraxit partes.

Gul: Cumyn factus custos episc: Dunelmenfes strenue expulabat: unde excommunicationis sententia in eum ab Henrico legato episcopo Winton: lata est.

Robertus de Insula custos terrarum forisfactarum in Northumbr: & Dunelmia tempore regis Edwardi 3.

Antonius de Becco, episcopus Dunelmenfis, Castrum Bernardi forisfactura Joannis Baillioli, domini dicti castri, per

a Deest aliquid ad sententiam complendam.

jura

jura regalia quæ in illa ditione sibi vendicabat in manum suam capi fecit & diu detinuit.

Similiter fecit de Hert & Herteneffe maneriis Rôberti de Bruse ratione forisfacturæ.

Sed Edwardus primus castrum Bernardi cum prædictis maneriis non consulto episcopo in suas manus recepit.

Henricus 3. manerium de Gretham in provint: Dunelmensi forisfactum a Petro de Monte Forti dedit Thomæ Clare: quod tamen postea cognitum fuisse Dunelmen: episcopi ratione juris regalis quod ibidem habebat eidem restitui fecit.

Pag. 551. Guido de Bello campo comes Warwicensis tenuit in capite castrum Bernardi ac manerium de Gaineфорde de Edwardo 2º.

Rogerus de Clifford tenuit etiam maneria de Hert & Hertnes in capite de Edwardo 2. infra libertates Sancti Cutheberti. Sed Edwardus ista jussit episcopo Dunelmensi per brevia sua restitui.

Edwardus 3. anno regni sui 14. in parlamento Westmonaster: confirmavit libertates & jura regalia episcopatus Dunelmen: in gratiam Gualteri episcopi ejusdem sedis.

Testes confirmationis libertatum S. Cutheberti tempore Henrici 4. Richardus Gray de Codnor. Hugo Burnel. Joannes Stanley miles, senesc: hospitii domini regis.

Pag. 552. vacat.

Pag. 553. *Ex libro epistolarum Flacci Albini, alias Alcuini.*

Ex epistola Albini ad Ethelbaldum abbatem Wiorensem.

Memor esto quotidie nobiliss: patris Benedicti, primi fundatoris nostri, & successoris ejus S. Ceolfridi.

Ex Epistola Albini ad Colcan lectorem Scotia.

Antiqui Saxones, & omnes Fresonum populi, instante rege Carolo, alios præmiis, & alios minis sollicitante, ad fidem Christi conversi sunt.

Sed anno transacto idem rex cum exercitu ruit ^a super Sclavos, quos nos Vionundos dicimus.

Avari, qui & Huni.

Ego filius tuus ^b & Josephⁿ vernaculus tuus sani sumus.

Aliquid enim dissentionis diabolico fomento inflammante nuper inter Carolum regem & regem Offam exortum est: ita ut utrinque navigatio interdicta negotiantibus cesset.

Sunt qui dicant, nos pro pace in illas partes esse mittendos.

Misi tibi aliquid de oleo, quod vix modo in Britannia invenitur, ut dispensares per ^c loca necessaria episcoporum.

^a Hac vox bis occurrit. ^b Has voces bis habemus in MS. ^c Loco MS.

Misi ad australes fratres Baldhuvinga xxx. ficos.

Ex epistola Albini ad Josephum.

Nuper Æthelredus, filius Ethelwaldi, de carcere processit in solium, & de miseria in maiestatem, cujus regni novitate detenti sumus, & nolentes præpediti venire ad vos.

Mittite triplicia vestimenta caprina, & lanea ad puerorum opus, laicorum, vel clericorum, & linea ad meum opus, & cappas nigras vel rubicundas caprinas.

Sanus est magister noster ^a Colcu.

Ex epistola Albini ad N. abbatem.

Saluta millies dilectiss: meum Wilhaed episcopum.

Et quomodo consentiant vobis Saxones in prædicatione; & si spes ulla sit de Danorum ^b conversione.

Et si Wilti vel Vionudi, quos nuper rex adquisivit, fidem Christi accipiant.

Ex epistola Albini ad Aquilam episcopum.

Pag. 554.

^c * O si mihi translatio Abacuc subito esset concessa.

i. e. Ethelredi regis.

Novi regni nostri me retinet adhuc isto anno.

Ex epistola Albini ad Adelardum, propinquum Caroli regis in Corbec.

Hic finem chartæ lachrimis faciemus obortis,
Sed nunquam finem sacri faciemus amoris.

Ex epistola Albini ad Macharium.

Rogo si Samuel libellum excerptionum in Joannis evangelium habeat prescriptum ut dirigas nobis.

Ex epistola Albini ad Offam regem.

Vos estis decus Britanniae, tuba prædicationis, gladius contra hostes.

Ex epistola Albini ad Ecfridum juvenem nobiliss:

Ecgridus,
qui & postea rex fuit.

Ecce quia nobiliss: natus es parentibus, quam magna nutritus cura &c.

Ex epistola Albini ad Æthelredum regem.

Excellentiss: filio Æthelredo regi, & amicis dulciss: Osbaldo patritio, & Osberhto duci, Albinus Levita salutem.

Cogitate quis vos multiplici liberavit tribulatione; quoties præsentem ejus misericordia evasistis mortem; quoties de inimicorum manibus erepti fuistis.

*Ex epistola Albini d **

Timete flagellum quod venit super ecclesiam S. Cudberti,

^a Sic, cum duob. punctis. ^b Sic. ^c Sic, cum asterisco. ^d Sic, cum asterisco.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

D d d

locum

locum scilicet sanctiss: & multorum sanctorum suffragiis diututiss: nunc vero miserabiliter à paganis devastatum.

Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Wiorensis & Gyruensis ecclesiæ.

Cogitate quem habeatis defensorem contra paganos, qui apparuerunt circa terminos maritimæ habitationis. Nolite in armis spem ponere, sed in deo, qui nunquam deserit sperantes in se. Nolite in fuga confidere, sed in prece patrum vestrorum: sicque tantum filii eritis, si eorum vestigiis adhærere studeatis.

Pag. 555.

Non enim loci malefacientes adjuvat sanctitas: sed benefacientes religionis integritas efficit sanctos, & dignos protectione divina. Quis non timet terrorem qui accidit in ecclesia S. Cutheberti? Corrigite quapropter mores vestros, ne propter peccata sceleratorum pereant iusti: ne vinea domini vulpinis detur dentibus ad derodendum: ne sanctuaria dei pedes paganorum pertranseant.

Ecce fugax latro boreales insulæ nostræ partes pervasit.

Recordamini quia nobiles habuistis patres, & non fitis tantis progenitoribus degeneres filii.

Videte librorum thesauros: considerate ecclesiarum decorem, ædificiorum pulchritudinem, regularis vitæ ordinem.

Recogitate nobilissimum vestri temporis magistrum Bœdam presbyterum. Quale habuit in juventute discendi studium. Qualem nunc habeat inter homines laudem, multo maiorem apud deum remunerationis gloriam. Illius ergo exemplo dormitantes excitate animos: magistris assidete: aperite libros: perspicite litteras: intelligite sensus illarum, ut & vosmet ipsos pascere, & aliis spiritalis vitæ pastum præbere valeatis.

Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Lindisfarnensis ecclesiæ, & Higebaldum episcopum.

Pag. 556.

Vestræ tribulationis calamitas licet absentem multum me quotidie contristat, quando pagani contaminaverunt sanctuaria dei, & fuderunt sanguinem sanctorum in circuitu altaris, vastaverunt domum spei nostræ, calcaverunt corpora sanctorum in templo dei quasi sterquilinum in platea. Quid nobis dicendum est, nisi plangendum animo nobiscum ante altare Christi, & dicere: "Parce, domine, parce populo tuo, & ne des hereditatem tuam gentibus, ne dicant pagani, ubi est "deus Christianorum?" Quæ est fiducia ecclesius Britanniarum, si sanctus Cuthebertus cum tanto sanctorum numero non defendit? Aut hoc initium majoris est doloris, aut peccata habitantium hoc "exegerunt. Non equidem casu contigit, sed magni cujuslibet meriti indicium est. Sed modo qui residui estis state viriliter, pugnate fortiter, defendite castra dei. Me-

Exigerunt MS.

mentote

mentote Judam Macchabeum, qui templum dei purgavit, & populum à servitute liberavit extranea.

Et tu, pater sancte, dux populi dei, pastor gregis sancti, medicus animarum, lucerna super candelabrum posita, esto forma in omni bonitate omnibus te videntibus. Esto præco salutis cunctis te audientibus. Sit tuus comitatus honestus moribus, aliis exemplum ad vitam, non ad perditionem.

Alloquitur
Higebal-
dum epif-
copum Lin-
disfarnen-
sem.

Cum dominus noster rex Carolus hostibus per dei misericordiam subditis domum reverteretur, nos deo juvante ad illum ire disponimus, & si quid tunc vel de pueris, qui in captivitate à paganis abducti sunt, vel de aliis quibusque necessitatibus vestris vestræ sanctitati proficere possumus, diligenter ad effectum perducere curabimus.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Ethelredum regem Northumbro-
rum, ac ejus nobiles.*

Et unius patriæ indigenæ sumus.

Ecce trecentis & quinquaginta ferme annis quod nos nostrique patres hujus pulcherrimæ patriæ incolæ fuimus, & nunquam talis terror prius apparuit in Britannia, veluti modo à pagana gente perpeffi sumus. Nec ejusmodi navigium fieri posse putabatur. Ecce ecclesia S. Cudberti sacerdotum dei sanguine aspersa, omnibus spoliata ornamentis. Locus cunctis in Britannia venerabilior paganis gentibus datur ad deprædandum. Et ubi primum post discessum sancti Paulini ab Eboraca Christiana religio in nostra gente sumpsit initium, ibi miseriæ & calamitatis cepit exordium. Quis hoc non timet? Et quis hoc quasi captam patriam non plangit? Vineam electam vulpes deprædarunt. Hereditas domini data est populo non suo. Et ubi laus domini ibi ludus gentium. Festivitas sancta versa est in luctum. Adtentius considerate fratres, & diligentissime perspicite, ne forte hoc inauditum & inconfuetum malum aliqua inaudita mali consuetudine promeretur. Non dico quod fornicationis peccata non essent in populo. Sed à diebus Ælswaldi regis fornicationes, adulteria, & incestus inundaverunt super terram, ita ut absque omni verecundia etiam & in ancillis deo dicatis hæc peccata perpetrabantur. Quid dicam de avaritia, rapinis, & violentis judiciis, dum luce clarius constat? Quantum ubique hæc crimina succreverunt populus testatur spoliatus.

Pag. 567.

Signa enim hujus miseriæ præcesserunt alia per res incon-
fuetas, alia per mores insolitos. Quid significat pluvia san-
quam

guinis, quia quadagesimali tempore Euboraca civitate in eccl:
beati Petri principis apostolorum, quæ caput est totius regni,
vidimus de borealibus domus sereno aëre, de summitate mi-
naciter

naciter cadere tecti? Nonne potest putari à borealibus pœnas sanguinis venire super populum, quod in hoc factò nuper ingruenti super domum dei incepisse videri potest?

Ex epistola Albini ad congregationem Eboracensis ecclesiæ.

Mox remissem Eanbaldum dilectioni vestræ, si eum infirmitas graviss: non præoccupavisset.

Dei enim gratia faciente plurimis profuit amicitia quam Deus mihi dedit cum illo.

Non enim auri avaritia, testis est cognitor cordis mei, Franciam veni, nec remansi in ea, sed ecclesiasticæ causâ necessitatis, & ad confirmandam catholicæ fidei rationem, quæ à multis heu! modo maculari nititur, & desuper textam Christi tunicam, quam milites juxta Christi crucem scindere non ausi sunt, in varias rumpere partes præsumunt.

Fag. 563.

Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Candidæ Casæ.

In ecclesia sanctiss: patris vestri Niniani episcopi, qui multis claruit virtutibus.

Sicut mihi nuper delatum est per carmina metricæ artis, quæ nobis per fideles nostros discipulos Eboracensis ecclesiæ scholasticos directæ sunt: in quibus & facientis agnovi eruditionem, & ejus perficientis miracula sanctitatem per ea quæ ibi legebam.

Ex epistola Albini ad Calvinum presbyterum cellæ S. Stephani.

Simeon summus Sacerdos. Quem ego, licet indignus pater, nutrivì, educavi, & ad perfectum perduxì virum. Quem vos elegistis in pontificatus honorem.

Sæpius Psalmorum vice canito evangelium maxime secundum Joannem, ubi altiora in eo leguntur mysteria: in quo ego de patrum libellis laboro expositionem brevi sermone peragere; opus necessarium, vobisque jucundum, si donante deo perficiatur, & ad vos pervenire poterit.

Lelandus.

Hanc Albini epistolam ad Calvinum sequebatur in veteri codice epistola Alcheri^f Anachoritæ ad Higlachum lectorem & presbyterum.

Ex epistola Sergii pont: Ro: ad Ceolfriadum abbatem Girmicensem.

Oportunis ac dignis amplectendæ sollicitudinis tuæ petitionibus arctissima devotione faventes, hortamur deo dilectam bonitatis tuæ religiositatem, ut, quia, exortis quibusdam ecclesiasticarum causarum capitulis, non sui examinatione longius innotescendis, opus nobis sunt ad conferendum artis literatura

teratura imbuti, sicut decet devotum auxiliatorem sanctæ matris universalis ecclesiæ, obedientem devotionem huic nostræ hortationi non desistas accommodare; sed, absque aliqua immoratione, religiosum famulum dei Bedam, venerabilis monasterii tui presbyterum, ad veneranda limina apostolorum principum dominorum meorum Petri & Pauli, amatorum tuorum ac protectorum, ad nostræ mediocritatis conspectum non moreris dirigere; quem favente domino tuisque sanctis precibus, non diffidas prospere ad te redire, peracta præmissorum capitulorum cum auxilio dei prospera solennitate. Eritque, ut confidimus, & cunctis tibi creditis profuturum, quicquid ecclesiæ generali devoto sancto collegio claruerit præstantissime impartitum.

Ex epistola Pauli episcopi Romani ad Egbertum archiepiscopum.

Veniens ad limina protectorum vestrorum beatorum principum Petri ac Pauli præfens Forðredus, religiosus abbas, retulit nobis, inquiens, quod tria monasteria illi concessa fuissent à quadam abbatissa, id est, monasteria, quæ Stannigrafe, seu Cuchapalda, & Donemuðe dicuntur. Quæ videlicet monasteria per vim ab eo tua abstulit excellentia, & cui-dam Patricio fratri ejus Molle nomine tribuit.

Quapropter hortamur solertiam vestram, ut vere obedientes per apostolicam sedem admonemus, ut debetis, ob amorem protectoris vestri, prælato Forðredo abbati ipsa tria monasteria restituere, quatenus, juxta quod à præfata abbatissa ei concessa sunt, sine qualibet ambiguitate aut infesta molestia perfrui mereatur.

Ex epistola Albini ad Eanbaldum archiepiscopum.

Pag. 570.

Laus & gloria domino deo meo omnipotenti, qui dies meos in prosperitate bona conservavit, ut in filii mei charissimi exaltatione gauderem, & aliquem ego, ultimus ecclesiæ vernaculus, ejus donante gratia, qui est omnium bonorum largitor, erudirem ex filiis meis, qui dignus haberetur dispensator esse mysteriorum Christi, & labore vice mea in ecclesia, ubi ego nutritus & eruditus fueram, & præesse thesauris sapientiæ, in

quibus me magister meus dilectus ^{Eg} Ælberthus archiepiscopus heredem reliquit.

Ecce ego duplici fatigatus molestia, id est, senectute & infirmitate.

Ex altera epistola Albini ad eundem.

Concedat mihi clementia divina faciem tuam antequam moriar videre.

Ex

Higebaldus episcopus Lindisfarnensis.

Ex epistola Albini ad Higebaldum episcopum.

Candidus clericus Lindisfarnensis.

Candidum præterea filium nostrum communem ad nos venientem in pere-

grinatione suscepimus, nobiscumque præterito anno retinimus, & in quantum valuimus deo donante juvare curavimus, ipsumque modo ad vos remeare fecimus. Quem, si iterum vobis placuerit ad nos reverti, quicquid ad perfectum ejusdem sanctæ ecclesiæ provenire credimus ei libenter impendimus.

Quæcunque enim à magistris ad utilitatem sanctarum ecclesiarum didici; hæc maxime nostræ gentis hominibus communicare delector: sed & omnibus qui desideranter quærunt si quid utile possum ad animæ profectum, & sanctæ dei instrumentum ecclesiæ.

Ex epistola Albini ad Higbaldum episcopum, & fratres ecclesiæ S. Cuthberti.

Castigationem, quæ facta est in monasterio vestro, dignum est vobis proficiat ad salutem sempiternam.

Pag. 571.

Ex epistola Egredi archiepiscopi ad Wulfigum episcopum.

Hæc epistola in fronte habuit nomen Albini; sed falso.

Pontifici Wulfigo archiepiscopus Egred salutem.

Ego enim pro me vere fateor, nullo modo erroribus illis,

quos in libro Pethredi scriptos esse demandasti, nobisque prius demonstrasti, assensum præbere velle; nec ullis deo & mihi subjectis in ea voluntate consentire: &c.

Non Pethredi assertionibus obtemperare, qui stulta falsitate refert, Nialum diaconum 7. ebdomadas mortuum fuisse, & iterum revixisse, nihilque alimentorum postea percepisse: aliaque perplura, quæ idem Pehred, sive pro se, sive per Nialum, vel alios falsiloquos, de veteri, ac novo Testamento delirando mendaciter prompsit, omnia abjicienda, ac nullo modo ulli orthodoxo sequenda sunt.

Bonum mihi videtur per literas, vel legatum te demandare episcopo, in cujus parochia Pehred manet, ceterisque dei servis, "qui" in vicino illi manentibus, fraterna illum charitate admonere & docere, quatenus ab erroribus, in quibus deceptus est, resipiscat, aliosque, quos decepit, quantum valeat, corrigat. Et, si vobis obtemperat, salvabitur ejus animam à morte.

Ex epistola Albini ad Simeonem episcopum.

Hinc pene liquet Simeonem Anglum fuisse.

Tempora periculosa sunt in Britannia, & mors regum miseræ signum est, & discordia captivitatis origo.

a Delenda, ut videtur.

Ex

*Ex secundo libro epistolarum Albini.**Ex epistola Albini ad Ædilhardum archiepiscopum.*

Patres itaque nostri, deo dispensante, licet pagani, hanc patriam bellica virtute primum ^a possederunt. Quam grande igitur opprobrium est, ut nos Christiani perdamus, quod illi pagani adquisiverunt? Hoc dico propter flagellum, quod nuper accidit partibus insulæ nostræ, quæ prope trecentis quadraginta à parentibus inhabitata est nostris.

Legitur in libro Gildæ, Britonum sapientissimi, quod iidem Pag. 572.
ipsi Britones, propter rapinas & avaritiam principum, propter iniquitatem & injustitiam iudicum, propter desidiam & pigritiam prædicationis episcoporum, propter luxuriam & malos mores populi, patriam perdiderunt.

Per vos, o patres nostri, sub tempora tota

Virtutum meritis fecunda Britannia floret.

Vos simul unanimis Christi defendite sacra,

Et clypeo fidei telas superate nefandas.

Alchuine dicor ego vestro devotus amor.

O vos pastores patres sine fine valete:

Et tu sancte pater ^b * Ethilharde sacerdos.

Ex epistola Albini ad Carolum regem.

Ego Flaccus vester, secundum exhortationem & bonam voluntatem vestram, aliis per tecta S. Martini sanctarum mella scripturarum ministrare fatago: alios veteri antiquarum disciplinarum mero inebriare studeo: alios Grammaticæ subtilitatis enutrire pomis incipiam: quosdam stellarum ordine ceu pictor ^c cuilibet magni domus culmina inluminare gestio: plurima plurimis factus, ut plurimos ad profectum sanctæ Dei ecclesiæ, & ad decorem imperialis regni vestri, erudiam, ne sit vacua omnipotentis Dei in me gratia, nec vestræ bonitatis largitio inanis. Sed ex parte detis mihi servulo vestro exquisitiores scholasticæ eruditionis libellos, quos habui in patria per bonam & devotissimam magistrum mei industriam, vel etiam mei ipsius qualemcunque sudorem. Ideo hæc vestræ excellentiæ dico, ne forte vestro placeat totius sapientiæ desiderantissimam consilio, ut aliquos ex pueris nostris remittam, qui excipiant nobis inde necessaria quæque, & revehant in Franciam flores Britannicæ: ut non sit tantummodo in Euborica civitate ortus conclusus, sed in Turonica emissiones paradysi cum pomorum fructibus, ut veniens Auster ^d perficere hortos Ligeri fluminis, & fluant aromata illius: &c.

Pag. 573.

^a Possiderunt MS. ^b Sic, cum asterisco. ^c F. quilibet magnæ domus culmina. ^d An, perficit, vel perficere possit?

Ego vero, secundum modum ingenioli mei, apud servos vestros in his partibus seminare sapientiæ grana legis non ero.

Multa florentibus per ætatem studiis feminavi in Britannia. Nunc ergo frigescente sanguine quasi vespere in Francia seminare non cesso.

Ex altera Albini epistola ad eundem.

Nonne Romana in sede, ubi religio maximæ pietatis quondam claruerat, ibi extrema impietatibus exempla emerferunt? Ipsi cordibus suis excæcaverunt caput proprium. Nec ibi timor dei, nec sapientia, nec charitas esse videtur.

Ex alia Albini ad eundem Carolum epistola.

Chartulas vero calculationis cursus lunaris, vel bifextilis rationis, quas nostræ devotioni tradidistis explorandas.

Invenimus ergo in eis rationes diligentissime exquisitas, acutissime inventas, nobilissime prolatas: & quod in eo devotio olim de Bifexto paucis inchoavit ratiunculis vestra sagacissima indagatio copiose complevit.

Direxi excellentiæ vestræ stamen quarundam ^u supputationem de solis lunæque per signiferum ^b cursu: cui si vestri acutissimi sensus ingenio subtegmen addere placuerit, forte pueri Palatinis contra frigus imperitiæ aliquod vestimenti genus texti poterit, sicut in prioris texturæ meæ etiam ordinatione fecisse probaveris.

Pag. 574.

Vivere me terris vix vix finit improba febris.

Descripfi paucis partes & sydera coeli.

Ex alia Albini ad eundem Carolum epistola.

Nec ego capitis dolore fatigatus examinare possum quæ subito casu ex ore dictantis evolvant.

Disputationem itaque Felicis cum Saraceno nec vidi, nec apud nos inventa est, immo nec audivi nomen ejus ante. Tamen dum diligentius quæsi, si quis ex nostris famam illius audisset, dictum est mihi, quod apud Laidradum episcopum Lugdunensem inveniri potuisset.

i. e. Carolum magnum.

Ex epistola Albini ad David regem.

Per David sapientem Carolum regem, ut alibi facit, intelligit.

Roma vero, quæ fraterna discordia in civitate insitum discessionis venenum huc usque tenere non cessat, vestræ venerandæ pietatis potentiam ad hujus partis cognoscendam perniciem è dulcibus Germaniæ sedibus festinare compellat.

Ex epistola Albini ad monachos Gottorum.

Hispanicus error.

Novas vero, fratres charissimi Hispanici erroris sectas cavete.

^a Sic. ^b Cursum MS.

Ex

Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Ebor: eccl:

Vos fragiles infantiae meae annos materno fovistis affectu, & lasciviam pueritiae meae pia sustinuitis patientia, & paternae castigationis disciplinis ad perfectam viri educaſtis aetatem, & sacrarum eruditione literarum roborastis.

Epistola Albini ad fratres in Gotthia constitutos de confessione auriculari.

Ex epistola Albini ad amicum incerti nominis.

Pag. 575.

Vere Offae regi, nec genti Anglorum unquam infidelis fui.

Ex epistola Albini ad Radonem abbatem.

Dilectionis vestrae venerabile secutus praeceptum vitam S. Vedaſti, patris vestri & interceſſoris noſtri, emendare ſtudui: non quod aliquid illius excellentiſſi meritis dignum dicere valuifſem, ſed quod nihil tuae reverentiae juffis denegare ratum putavi.

Ex epistola Albini ad quendam abbatem.

Idcirco ſcripſi ad Offanum regem, ut te adjuvaret, ac deſenderet ſanctam eccleſiam ſecundum ſuam poteſtatem.

Ex epistola Albini ad Flavium Dametam.

Dameta Saxoniam, Homerus Italiam, Candidus Britanniam Candidus; teceſſit. Martinus in Vicos apud S. Jodum remanſit infirmus.

Ex epistola Albini ad Angilbertum primicerium.

Flagito ut dona dulciſſi & mihi multum neceſſaria, ſanctorum reliquias mihi vel aliquas tranſmittere curaveris.

Epistola Albini ad Eiricum ducum.

Ex epistola Albini ad sororem.

Et affiduas S. Lupi interceſſiones, gratiarum actiones ab eis qui ad illius patrocina confugere ſolent.

Dic Columbæ, ut memoriae confirmet quod accepit.

Ex epistola Albini ad Paulinum patriarcham.

Quam plurimis vero profuturum & perneceſſarium feciſtis Paulini liber de fide Catholica. opus in Catholicae fidei taxatione.

Ex epistola Albini ad Ethelhardum archiepiscopum.

Inbaldus archiepiscopus Eboracensis.

Ex altera epistola Albini ad Athelardum.

Et ſanctam ſedem dignis exaltare honoribus, quam ad tem- Æthelardus Cantuari episcopus exulat. pus, propter impios invaſores regni, dereliquiſti, ſecundum conſilia ſacerdotum Chriſti.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

E e e

Ira

Pag. 576.

archiepiscopus Lichfeldensis

Contentio inter Metropo- Ita tamen, ut pater pius suis diebus
litanos Britanniae de pallio pallio non exuatur, licet ordinatio e-
Nam Offa Metropolitanam se- piscoporum ad sanctam & primam se-
dem apud Lichfeld institu- dem recurrat.
erat.

Ex epistola Albini ad Offam regem.

Dominus rex Carolus amabiliter & fideliter saepe mecum
locutus est de vobis, & de eo omnino habetis fidelissimum a-
micum. Ideo exules Romam dirigit ad iudicium domini apo-

Cantuar:

stolici, & Aethelhardi episcopi. Vestrae quoque dilectioni
digna dirigit munera.

Mihi vero multum indigno regimen ecclesiae S. Martini
venit in manus non voluntarie.

Egbertus
filius Offae.

Saluta meo officio nobilissimum juvenem, &
diligenter cura eum in dei timore erudiri, & non pereat spes
multorum in eo.

*Ex epistola Albini ad quendam Anglum patritii ord: virum.*Mors Ecg-
ferti regis,
filii Offae.

Non enim nobiliss: juvenis ex suis peccatis (ut reor) mor-
tuus est: sed etiam paterni sanguinis ultio in filium usque
redundavit. Nam, sicut scis optime, quam multum sanguinis
effudit pater ejus, ut regnum filio confirmaret. Sed hoc con-
firmatio non fuit regni, sed destructio.

Timeo quod Ardulphus rex vester cito regnum perdere
habeat, propter contumeliam quam in deum gerit, propriam
dimittens uxorem, publice se socians concubinae, ut fertur.
Vos quoque omnem gentem Merciorum admoneatis, ut mores

Leges Offae.

bonos, & modestos, & castos diligentes observent, quos be-
atae memoriae Offa illis instituit.

Dissentio-
nes North-
anhumbro-
r' m.

Nam nostrum regnum, id est, Northanhumbro-
rum, pene perijt propter dissensiones intestinas, & fallaces jurationes.
Nec mihi videtur ad huc esse finem illorum malitiae.

Pag. 577.

*Epistola Albini ad Eugeniam virginem Anglam.**Ex epistola Caroli Mag: ad Offam regem.*Angli
Romipetæ.

Viro venerando ac fratri chariss: Offae regi Merciorum: &c.
Sed probavimus quosdam fraudulenter negociandi causa se
intermiscere, lucra sectantes non religioni servientes.

Petras vero nigras, quas vestra flagitavit reverentia, vobis
direxi. Veniat missus qui consideret, quales animus vester
desideret, & ubicunque inventi fuerint dari & in vchendo ad-
juvari libenter mandavimus. Sed sicut vos de longitudine
petrarum desiderium vestrum intimastis, ita & nostri de pro-
ximitate sagorum poscunt, ut tales jubeatis fieri, quales antiquis
temporibus ad nos venire solebant.

Vestrae

Vestrae quoque dilectioni ad gaudium & gratiarum actiones deo omnipotenti dirigere studuimus unum balneum, & unum gladium Huniscum, & duo pallia serica.

Ex a epistola ad fratres Wintonienses.

Vestris obtemperans iussionibus, vestris confusus orationibus, tremens ad tantam pelagi magnitudinem accessi, & quasi stil- lam ex undis oceani, ita ex pluribus sancti miraculis per- pauca decerpsi.

Ex epistola Odberti abbatis S. Bertini ad Æthel- garum archiepiscopum.

Æthelgarus corrupte in titulo epi- stola scri- bitur.

Scire & meminisse cupimus paternitatem vestram, quo modo pontificis prædecessoris vestri Adelgari promeruimus gratiam.

Nanque Romam pergens à nobis honorifice receptus, Ro- maque rediens.

Apud dominum quippe Dunstanum locum obtinuimus fa- miliarem : apud dominum vero Æthelgarum ampliorem : ita ut monasterium S. Petri apostoli, ab ipso Bertino in pri- mordio adventus sui constructum, à fundamentis statuerit re- staurandum.

Epistola Augustini episcopi ad Consentium episcopum de corpore Christi.

Ex epistola Halitgari ad Ebonem archiepiscopum.

Et insuper & sanctorum patrum canonumque sententiis poeniten- tialem in uno volumine adgregarem.

Epistola Widonis, Blandiniensis cœnobii rectoris, ad Dun- stanum archiepiscopum.

Ex epistola cujusdam, ut videtur, episcopi, sed incerti au- toris, scripta in honestum testimonium cujusdam Anacho- retæ peregrinantis.

Hic monachus, olim militarem indutus chlamidem, conver- sus jam elegit abjectus esse in domo dei.

Accipite ergo hunc, in Britannia citra marina clare editum, adhuc quiete temporis & pacis ultro exilium trans freta sub- isse in vestram b fideli Anglosaxonum Britanniam : ubi con- sulto Christianiss. regis Ethelstani Anachoreta factus religioso

ac laudabiliter apud Cen non paucis diebus conversatus est. Cuius consilio ac licentia in hanc quoque peregrinationem pro Christi amore venit.

a Post epistola primum scripserat Lelandus Albini, quam vocem deinde de- levit, & supra lin. posuit, Albini nomen non erat in veteri codice. Quan- tiam in margine scripsit, Videtur esse recentior quam Albinus, qui hanc epistolam scripsit. b Sic.

Ex epistola abbatis S. Petri & Audoëni ad regem Anglorum, ut potui colligere, Edgarum.

Hæc ergo scientes flexis genibus oramus, ut ad nos perveniat aliquid auxilii vestri, quo restaurentur monasterium S. Petri & S. Audoëni.

Tres epistolæ Falradi abbatis ad Ædelgarum archiepiscopum.

Epistola Ebonis episcopi ad Halitgarum episcopum.

Vetus codex sic habuit, Ead:

Ex epistola Fecontionis Decani sanctæ Genouesæ ad Edgarum regem.

Vestras profecto vere felicissimas gazas adferimus, quæ sic in egentium manus ecclesiarumque agmina erogantur.

in eccl. S. Genouesæ

Centenus namque Canonicorum ordo ibi floruit. Sed pro Danorum imminutione media pars deprædata consistit, etiam enormi temporis interstitio Multiberis gutture ipse locus omnino perfusit concrematus: in cujus reedificatione potentum adminiculo caremus.

Ex epistola Joannis episcopi Ro: ad Ælfricum ducem.

Relatione quorundam fidelium comperimus te plurima agere mala in eccl: S. Dei genitr: Mariæ, quæ nuncupatur Glestingaburch, & prædia, & villas ab ejus jure tua avida cupiditate diripuisse: & propter quod eidem loco propinqua inhæres habitatione, illi semper nocuus esse.

Epistola Ælfredi abbatis ad Sigericum archiepiscopum.

Ex epistola quadam sive bulla Joannis 15. episcopi Ro:

Nobis relatum est à compluribus de inimicitia Æthelredi regis Occident: Saxonum, necnon & Richardi Marchionis.

si

Tandem misimus quendam apochripharium nostrum Leonem, videlicet episcopum Treverensis eccl: &c. ut ad Ethelredum pervenerit Leo pacemque sanxierit.

Pag. 578. Qua de re misit Æthelwinum, Shireburnensis ecclesiæ præfulem, necnon & Leofitanum filium Alfwoldi, atque Wiltani filium Æthelnodum, qui transferunt marinos fines, & pervenerunt usque ad Richardum Marchionem: &c. ut Richardus pacem cum Ethelredo rege stabiliverit Rotomagi Cal: Mart: aº. D. 991.

Pag. 579, 580, 581, 582. vacant.

Pag. 583.

Ex Chronicis Thomæ Rudbourne monachi Wintoniensis.

Thomas Rudburne secutus est hos autores in historia scribenda: Gildam, Bedam, Thomam Rudburne Menevensem episcopum, Joannem Langdene episcopum Rofensem, archidiaconum

diaconum Lincolnensem, archidiaconum Oxoniensem, Gaufridum Monemutensem, & Matthæum Parisiensem monachum S. Albani.

Incipit chronicon Thomæ monachi Winton: à Bruto: & deductum inde ad 18. annum Henrici 3.

A tempore Bruti ad adventum Sax: folius pene Gaufridi epitomen scribit.

Orientalis Constantinum Mag: catalogo Sanctorum adscribunt, & festum de ipso agit 21. die mensis Maii.

Cantewarlande, alias Kente.

Mellitum episcopum suum Londonienses relapsi recipere noluerunt, idololatriis magis quam pontificibus servire gaudentes.

Ercombertus rex Cantix omnia deorum sacella complanavit.

Lotharius rex Cantix, frater Egberti regis, infestante cum Edrico filio Ecberti, jaculo confossus obiit.

Edricus rex Cantix citra biennium regno & vita spoliatus est.

Tunc invaserunt reg: Cantix Cedwallus cum fratre suo Mollone, &c. ut Mollo in tugurio ibidem combustus.

Regno Cantix à regia successione sexennio ^a clauso, septimo anno Withfredum Egberti filium in regem accepit anno D. 696.

Edbertus, Ethelbertus, Alricus, fratres & filii Uithredi regis, in reg: Cant: successerunt.

Post illos nobile germen Cantix exaruit.

Tunc reg: in Cantia Egbyrtus cog: Bren post Alricum, & exactis in reg: duobus annis, à Kenulpho rege Merciorum bello captus est, ac paulo post demissus, sed à suis non receptus. Dubium quo hic fine decessit.

Kenulphus quendam Cuthredum solo nomine regem Cant: præfecit, qui 8. annis regnavit. Cui Baldredus successit, qui post 18. annos ab Ecberto Westfax: rege pulsus, exulavit.

Regnum Southfax: ortum est à nobiliss: duce Elle circa 30. Pag. 584. annum à primo adventu Sax: in Britanniam.

Andredefcester nobilis civitas Britannorum ab Elle solo complanata quod ibi tot damna ejus milites acceperant. Locus autem à transeuntibus videtur usque in hodiernum diem.

Ella regnavit annis septemdecim. Mortuus est anno D. 508.

Successit Cissa ejus filius & eorum progenies usque ad Ethelwoldum, qui primus Southfax: per Birinum episcopum ad fidem conversus est.

Birinus nobiliores Southfax: baptizavit.

Regina vero Ebbe in sua, id est, Wicciorum, provincia, fuerat baptizata. Erat autem Gustridi filia fratris Anheri, qui ambo cum suo populo Christiani fuerunt. Cappa, Padda,

^a Clausa MS.

Burgelyn,

Burgelyn, & Ciddi presbyteri ceteram plebem Southfax: vel tempore sequenti ^a baptizabant.

Dicol monachus nat: Scottus. Fuerat hic ante, & habuit monasterium cum 5. five 6. fratribus in Bosham, loco sylvis & mari circumdato: sed ejus prædicationem audire populus neglexit.

S. Wilfridus episcopus fundavit monaster: in Selesey, & 5. annis episcopi officio ibi functus est.

Cedwalla de genere Gewissorum exul à patria interfecit E-dilwaldum regem Suthfax: ac provinciam illam sæva cæde ac depopulatione vastavit. Sed mox expulsus à ducibus regis Berthuno & Aldhuno, qui deinceps reg: tenuerunt. Quorum prior postea ab eodem Cedwalla, cum esset rex Gewissorum, occisus est, & provincia graviori servitio subacta.

Revocato Wilfrido ad suos provint: Southfax: subjacuit episcopo Ventanæ civitatis.

Postmodum a^o D. 705. synodali decreto Edbertus abbas de Selesey factus est episcopus Southfax: Cui postea in episcopatu successit Ella: quo defuncto longo tempore cessavit episcopatus Southfax:

Vectæ insula fidem à beato Wilfrido accepit.

Quarta pars inf: Vectæ, id est, portio 300. familiarum data Wilfrido à Ceadwalla rege.

Duo regii pueri fratres Arualdi regis Vectæ ^b baptizati ab Wilfrido.

Pag. 585.

Wilfridus commendavit suam portionem in Vecta Brecht-wino clerico ejus ex sorore nepoti, cum quo reliquit etiam Hiddilam presbyterum, qui verbum vitæ & lavachrum ministraret.

Regnum Angl: Orient: incepit anno D. 492^o.

Offa primus rex fuit ibidem, à quo omnes Orient: Anglos Offingas vocabant, quos nunc Fykeys vocamus.

Titulus successit suo patri Offæ in regnum.

Redwaldus filius Tituli successit.

Cui successit Corpwaldus, qui à Ricberto gentili occisus est.

Sigebertus frater Corpwaldi ex matre successit.

Egricus successit, postea à Penda rege Merc: occisus.

Anna successit pater S. Etheldredæ. S. Sexburga, S. Ethelburga, S. Etheldreda, & S. Whitburga filiæ Annæ regis à Penda interfecti.

Ethelhere Annæ frater successit, occisus cum Penda rege Merc: ab Ofwi rege Northanhumbri:

Ethelwaldus frater Ethelherii successit.

Cui ex ordine successerunt Atulphus, Elkwodus, & Hisborne filii Ethelherii regis.

Successit hiis Ethelredus.

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

Et

Et huic Ethelbertus martyr, interfectus videlicet instigatione Quendredæ conjugis Offæ regis Merc:

Successit Edmundus interfectus à Danis, anno D. 871. & reg: sui 26.

Hoc anno combusta est universitas Cantabrigiæ.

Ex tunc defierunt Angli reg: in Orient: Angl: 50. annis. Novennio enim sine regimine provincia paganis vastantibus subjacuit.

Postea Guthran Danus tempore Alfredi regis Westfax: reg: in ea 12. annis.

Successit Ethric Danus. Reg: ann: 14. interfectus ab Anglis.

Reges Orient: Sax:

Sleda ab Wodeno decimus. Sebertus ejus filius nepos Ethel-

berti mag: ex sorore Rícula.

Sebertus Westmonasterii fundator.

Sexredus & Sauardus filii Seberti successerunt. Hii S. Melitum episcopum expulerunt.

Sigbertus cog: Parvus Sauardi filius successit.

Hic gentem suam per Ced episcopum ad fidem reduxit, à propinquis suis tandem interfectus.

Successit Swithelinus filius Sexbaldi à Ced baptizatus.

Pag. 586.

Sigherius Sigberti filius, & Sebbi filius Sauardi successerunt.

Sigherius apostatavit à fide.

Sebbi fidem servavit. Regnavit annis 30. Postea monachus factus ab Waldero episcopo London: successore S. Erkenwaldi. Sepultus London: apud S. Paulum.

Successerunt in regno Sigehardus & Swefredus filii. Sigehardus postea monachus factus.

Successit istis mortuis parvo tempore Offa, filius Sigherii regis, juvenis vnuiss: & opt: Hic monachus factus Romam petiit cum Kenredo rege Merc: ubi monachus factus obiit anno D. 710.

Successit Selredus Sigberti boni filius. Regnavit 38. annis. Quo perempto regnum Orientalium Sax: in reg: Westfax: derivatum est.

Reg: Westfax:

Cerdicius decimus ab Wodeno venit in Britan: anno D. 495. & anno post mortem Hengisti 8. Hic diadema suscepit anno D. 517. Regnavit annis 15.

Serdicius moriens dedit Vectam inf: Withgaro suo ex fore nepoti, qui postea in eadem reg:

Kenricus successit patri Cerdicio. Reg: annis viginti quatuor.

Successit Ceaulinus ejus filius. Conspirantibus in eum tam Anglis

Wodenesdiche forsan Wanesdiche in Willhire.

Anglis quam Britonibus apud Wodenesdiche cæso exercitu anno reg: sui 31. victus in exilium secessit, & statim obiit.



Successit Celricus filius Cudæ fratris ejus. Hic 5. reg: annis. Ceolwlfus ejus frater successit, & regnavit annis 14. Obiit anno D. 608.

Successerunt pari jure in regno Kinegilfus & Quincelinus. Conversi ad fidem per Birinum anno 25. eorum regni.

Quincelinus accepta fide obiit anno eodem.

Kinegilfus sexennio supervixit, & fundavit monaster: Winton: in quo sepultus est.

Reg. 587.

Successit Kinewaldus Kinegilfi filius, qui monaster: à patre inceptum consummavit.

Hic principio reg: pessimus medio & ult: tempore optimus, repudiavit Pendæ regis filiam, & aliam superduxit; unde regno pulsus ad Annam regem Orient: Angl: profugit, ubi 3. annis delituit, & fidem Christi accepit. Postea regno restitutus Britannos bis prostravit, & Wulpherum filium Pendæ parte regni truncavit. Regnavit ann: 32. Obiit anno D. 671. sepultus Winton: in Cathedr: eccl:

Sexburga uxor Kinewaldi regis successit. Regnavit feliciter anno uno.

Successit Estuinus Kinegilfi ex fratre Cuthgifo abnepos. Reg. 3. annis. Obiit anno D. 675.

Kentuinus Kinegilfi filius successit successione legitima. Reg: annis 10. Obiit anno D. 685.

Beda affirmat Estuinum & Kentuinum non integro regnasse: sed reg: inter se divisisse.



Successit Ceadwalla, Ceaulini ex fratre Cuda pronepos. Hic exactis 2. in imperio annis Romam petiit, ubi obiit anno D. 689. 12. Kal. Majarum.

Successit Ina rex pronepos Kinegilfi ex fratre Cuthbaldo. Regnavit 38. annis. Obiit Romæ peregrinus anno ibi exacto, videlicet anno D. 725.

Construxit scholam Anglorum Romæ.

Construxit etiam monaster: Glastonienſe.

Ethelburga uxor Inæ, femina regali profapia.

Fabula
mera de
Walla.

Secundam uxorem habuit Walam nomine, à qua Wallia dicta, cum qua coronam Walliæ accepit.

Hoc tempore ordinatum, quod Angli uxores de illustri sanguine Britonum, & Britones uxores de illustri sanguine Anglorum caperent.

Quidam Angli acceperunt uxores de nobili sanguine Scottorum.

Athelardus Inæ cognatus successit. Reg: annis 14. Obiit anno D. 739.

Cudredus

Cudredus ejus cognatus successit. Regnavit annis 13.

Sigebertus successit, & post annum propter ejus sævitiam regno pulsus est.

Kenulphus successit, regnavitque annis 31. Tandem sæ-
pius ante impetitus, à Kincardo Sigebriithi filio occisus est
anno D. 783. Pag. 588.

Successit Brietricus pacis magis quam belli studiosus. Fi-
liam Offæ regis Merc: in conjugem accepit. Egbrithum solum
regalis profapiæ superstitem e reg: suo fugavit. Regnavit an-
nis 16. & obiit. Ethelburga
Offæ filia
nupsit Bri-
etrico.

Successit Egbrithus de fratre Megildo Inæ regis abnepos.

Regnum Merciorum.

Penda adjunxit se Britannis.

Peda occiso Penda ejus patre in parte reg: successit ex dono
Oswi regis Northanhumborum, cujus filiam, vivente Penda,
Peda in uxorem acceperat. Alfreda filia
Oswii nu-
psit Peda.

Gens Merc: opera Oswi regis ad Christum conversa.

Duima primus episcopus Mercii datus ab Oswio.

Fundata ecclesia Merc: quæ nunc Lichfeld dicitur, cujus
primus episcopus Duima.

Mercii expulsis Oswii ducibus Wulpherum Pendæ filium
in regem elegerunt anno D. 658. Reg. annis 17. Obiit
anno D. 675.

Successit Ethelredus 3. Pendæ filius. Reg. 30. annis. Tunc
monachus in Bardeney factus, & mox abbas ibidem.

Successit Kenredus filius Wulpheri regis. Reg: annis 5.
Tunc monachus factus Romam peregre profectus est, ubi obiit.

Ceolredus filius Ethelredi regis successit. Hic ante annum
reg: 8m. completum obiit. Sepultus est Lichfeldiæ. Erat hic
monialium amator, & ecclesiæ: libertatis effractor.

Ethelbaldus Pendæ pronepos successit. Reg: annis 39. &
à suis subditis occisus est. Offa successit quinto genu Pendæ
abnepos. Hic Kenulphum regem Westsax: bello vicit, &
Ethelbertum regem Orient: Angl: dolo capite privavit. Se-
dem archiepiscop: à Cant: Lichfeldam transtulit: pacem
cum Karolo Magno, post dissidium, sanxivit. Reg: annis 39.
Obiit anno D. 795. Pag. 589.

Vivens Egferthum filium suum successorem reliquit, qui
post Offam reg: 4. tantum mensibus.

Successit Kenulphus 5. genu nepos Pendæ regis ex fratre
Kenewalchio.

Kenulphus rex ex quadam regina Elfrida 2. filias, Quen-
dredam & Burgenhildam, filiumque Kenelmum, genuit.

Hic Kenulphus Edbertum cog: Pren regem Cantix bello
cepit, ac paulo post in dedicatione monaster: quod Winchel-

Tom. I. Par. 2.

F ff

cumbæ

cumbæ construxerat, manu misit. Reg: annis 24. Sepultus est Winchelcumbæ.

[Clent
com Staff:] Succesit Kenelmus, qui primo reg: sui anno dolis Quendredæ fororis suæ interfectus est per Askabertum ejus procuratorem & nutricium in Clento, ubi sylva in valle inter duos montes. Cewlphus frater Kenulphi succesit, qui post annum à Berwlpho regno pulsus est.

Berwlph reg: 3. annis, & ab Egbirtho regno fugatus est, & mox apud Orient: Anglos occisus anno D. 825.

Ludecanus succesit. Et hic post biennium ab Orient: Anglis occisus est.

Withlagus succesit. Reg: annis 13. sub jugo Ecberti regis Westfax: solvens ei tributum.

Bertwlphus eadem sorte reg: annis 13. ac demum à pyratibus Danis ultra mare fugatus anno D. 853.

Succesit Burhedus accepta in conjugem filia Atulphi filii Egberti regis Westfax: Reg: annis 22. Post deturbatus reg: à Danis Romam aufugit, ibique obiit & sepultus est.

Succesit Cewlphus Burhedi servus beneficio Danorum, hac lege, ut reg: quam diu illi vellent.

Post paucos annos Alfredus rex, nepos Ecbrithi, reg: Merc: obtinuit, & cum reg: Westfax: conjunxit.

Fag. 590.

Regnum Northumbr:

Anno D. 547. & post mortem Hengisti anno 60. ducatus Northumbr: mutatus in regnum per Idam ab Wodeno decimum. Reg: annis 14. Obiit anno D. 561.


Succesit Alla eodem genere sed diverso tractu ab eodem sanguinem ducens.

^a * Alla iste secundum Bedam fuit primum rex Anglorum, & reg: super Australes Sax:

Gul: Malmesbiriensis dicit quod hic Alla regnavit annis 25. & obiit anno D. 586.

Succesit Ethelricus filius Idæ in decrepita ætate. Reg: 5. annis. Obiit anno D. 591.

Succesit Ethelfridus ejus filius. Hic Accan, filiam Allæ regis, duxit in uxorem.

 Hic Edan regem Scottorum mag: proelio debellavit.

Hic petitione Ethelbriti regis Cantix Legecestram expugnavit, Britones vicit.

Hic conferto proelio prope Bangor à Bledericō duce Cor-

^{Demetarum}
nubiæ, à Margado rege Southwallensium, & à Cadwano rege Venedotarum victus est, interfectis ex suis decem millibus militum, & 66. Ex altera parte Bledericus dux occisus est.

Hic Ethelfridus Edwinum, filium Allæ regis, fratrem uxoris suæ, à regno fugavit.

^a Sic, cum asterisco.

Reg:

Reg: annis 24. & tandem ab Edwino in reg: reuerſo interfectus eſt.

Edwinus anno reg: ſui 11. à Paulino baptizatus eſt.

Paulinus 36. diebus cum Edwino manſit in Banburg, intentus prædicandi & baptizandi officio.

Hic primo Cedwallonem regem & Britones bello vicit: ſed poſtea ab eodem victus & occiſus eſt 4. Id. Octobr. anno D. 633.

Oſricus filius Elfrici ^a paterni Edwini ſucceſſit in reg: Dei- Pag. 591.
rorum.

^{Ean}

Et Gaufridus, Ethelfridi filius, qui fuit frater Ofwaldi prior natu, ſuſcepit reg: Berniciorum.

Uterque iſtorum ante acceptum regnum Chriſtum profitebatur: ſed poſtea uterque fidem abnegavit. Unde uterque poſtea à Cedwalla bello occiſus.

S. Ofwaldus ſucceſſit in reg: utriuſque.

Hic Aidano epiſcopo ſedem in Lindiſarne dedit.

Hic eccl: S. Petri Ebor: ab Edwino rege inceptam conſummavit.

Regnavit 9. annis. Occiſus eſt à Penda rege Merc: anno D. 642.

Succeſſit Ofwi frater Ofwaldi.

Hic gentes Aquilonares Britanni: ex max: parte tributarias fecit.

Hic Pendam bello interfecit, & Merc: imperavit, apud quos eccl: Lichefeld fundavit. Reg. annis 28. Obiit anno D. 670.

Succeſſit Ecfridus ejus filius.

Hilda abbatiffa Streneshaulk nata annos 66. obiit 15. Decembr:

Etheldreda, Annæ regis filia, nupſit Ecfrido regi. Regnavit annis 15. Occiſus eſt à Pictis.

Ab hoc tempore cœpit virtus reg: Northanumbr: deſluere.

Succeſſit Alfridus baſtardus Ofwi regis vir doctiſſi: Reg: annis 19. Obiit anno D. 704.

Ofredus ejus filius ſucceſſit, puer circiter 8. annorum. Reg: 11. annis, & inſidiis cognatorum ſuorum occiſus eſt.

Deinde, id eſt cognati Ofredi, regnaverunt Kenredus 2. annis, & Ofricus 11^m. Foedo exitu vitam polluerunt.

Succeſſit Celwlphus frater Kenredi ab Ida rege 7^s. Reg: annis 8. Tandem factus monachus in Lindiſarn. Sepultus fuit juxta S. Cuthbertum.

Succeſſit Egbertus ^b paterni Celowlphi filius. Reg: annis 19. & monachus factus eſt anno D. 755^o.

Oſulphus ejus filius ſucceſſit, & poſt annum unum reg: occiſus eſt à ſuis.

^a F. patrui. ^b F. patrui.

F f f 2

Suc-

Pag. 592. Successit Mollo. Reg: annis 10. Infidiis Alcredi occubuit. Successit Alcredus, qui 10. reg: sui anno regno cedere compulsum est à provincialibus anno D. 776.

¶ Ethelberthus filius Mollonis successit. Reg: annis 5. Postea reg: à suis expulsus.


Tunc Alfwoldus, alias Oswaldus, successit.

Reg: annis 11. & jugulatus est à suis anno D. 792. Sepultus fuit Hagustalduni.

Successit Ofredus Alredi filius & nepos Alfwoldi. Hic post annum reg: expulsus est anno D. 793.

Successit S. Alcumundus, filius Aldredi, & frater ejusdem Ofredi.

Alcumundus dum Wiltonienses petit, ut agros, quos ibi habebat, defenderet, à duce Mer: occisus est, mag: utrinque cæde facta anno Di. 808.

 Lillestulle S. Alcumundus primo sepultus apud Lillestulle, postea ad Derby translatus est.

[com: Sallustius]

¶ Ethelbertus, qui & Æthelwoldus dictus, in reg: revocatus est post 12. exilii annum. Et postea cum 4. reg: annis dum fugere noluit à suis occisus est anno D. 806.

Ipsa verba auctoris.

* Tunc regnum Ethelberto, filio Mollonis, qui & Ethelredus dictus est, evacuavit filius Mollonis, qui etiam Æthelwoldus vocabatur.

A tempore hujus Ethelberti propter metum provincialium cessavit regnum 33. annis. Tandem devolutum est Egbrico regi Westfax:

Egbertus metuens Brietrici tyrannidem, in Franciam fugit, ubi didicit rem militarem sub Karolo. Regnum incepit anno D. 800. regnante in Francia Karolo.

Ecbertus gentem Cornugalliae devicit.

Ecbertus per Atulphum filium & Alsttanum episcopum Shireburnensem Cantiam sibi subjugavit, & subdiderunt suæ parti Southregiam Australes & Meridionales Saxones.

Ecbertus anno reg: sui 24. per Orient: Anglos devicit Mercios & Northanumbr: ac eos suo imper: subjecit.

Pag. 593. Ethelwolphus, alias Atulphus, vel Adulphus, filius Ecberti, successit in regno. Fuit discipulus S. Swithuni, & ex subdiacono electus in regem.

Alfredus rex Westfax: primus omnium regum Angl: unctus est.

Ethelbaldus, filius Ethelwolphi, successit patri in regno Westfax: & Juditham, patris sui ux: in conjugem accepit.

Ethelbertus filius secundo genitus Ethelwolphi vivente Ethelbaldo fratre regno Cantiae præfuit. Mortuo post 5. ann: fratre præfuit etiam & Westfax: aliis 5. annis. Sepultus est Shireburnæ. Successit

Successit Ethelredus 3. genitus Atulphi. Reg: annis 5. Sepultus est Winburnæ anno D. 862.

S. Swithunus eodem anno obiit. Quo tempore S. Edmundus Orient: Angl: rex ab Hlinguar & Hubba occisus est anno D. 871.

Alfredus 4^o. genitus Atulphi successit.

Hic quatuor bella uno anno contra Danos gessit, & eos vicit.

Hic 24. horas diei ita dividebat ut octo horas in scribendo, legendo, & orando, octo horas in cura corporis, & octo in regni negotiis transigeret.

Hic 4. construxit coenobia, unum in Athelingey, alterum in Wintonia monachis, (id est, Novum monaster:) tertium Shaftonia, cui præfecit filiam suam Elfgivam; quartum vero monialibus in civitate Wintonia, id est, monaster: S. Mariæ, ubi postea Edburga, filia Edwardi filii Alfridi, abbatissa fuit.

Hic Alfridus scholas Oxonii instituit, & privilegia eis per Grimbaldum & Neotum dedit.

Hic genuit ex Egelwitha, filia Egelredi comitis, Egellwitham, & Edwardum, qui post se reg: Ethelfledam, quæ nupsit Ethelredo comiti Merc: Ethelwardum virum litteratiss: Elfredam & 4. Elfgivam virgines. Ethelswytha primo genita nupsit Balduino comiti Flandriæ, ex qua ille genuit Arnulphum & Aldulphum. Aldulphus ex patre suscepit comit: Bononiæ. Ex Arnulpho comites Flandriæ descendere. Elfgiva facta est Sceptoniæ abbatissa.

Reg: annis 28. & dim. Obiit anno D. 901. Sepultus est Winton: in novo monaster:

Successit in reg: Edwardus ejus filius.

Pag. 594.

Karolus rex Franc: qui filiam Edwardi in uxorem duxerat, eam partem Franciæ, quæ nunc Normannia dicitur, Roloni dedit.

Edwardus ex Egwina, pastoris filia, genuit Ethelstanum.

Hujus Edwardi tempore fuit S. Frithelstanus episcopus Winton: anno D. 908.

Anno D. 901. fundatum est novum monaster: Winton:

Edwardus genuit ex Egwina Athelstanum, & Elfredum, & Editham, quæ nupsit Sirichio Northanhumb: quæ & requiescit apud Tanwitham, & pro Sancta colitur. ^{b *} Tertium filium, scilicet Edwardum, genuit ex Elstedæ, filia Elselmi comitis, qui cum instructus esset literatura non diu vixit. Ex eadem uxore genuit Edwinum, & 6. filias, Elstedam, Edgivam, Etheltildam, Ethildam, Edgitham, & Elgivam. Prima & 3. coelibatum deo voverunt, & jacent ambæ

^a Sic primum scripserat Lelandus. Sed postea per litteram g lineolam duxit, nescio quam ob causam. Nam supra, ut & paullo inferius, Elfgiva. ^b Sic, cum asterisco.

Wiltoniæ juxta matrem tumulatæ. Edgiva nupsit Karolo regi Francorum, filio Ludovici, filii Caroli Calvi. Ethilda nupsit Hugoni. Edgitha & Egiva missæ sunt Henr: Alemanni: imper: maritandæ. Quarum 2. ille locavit filio suo Othoni, alteram cuidam duci juxta Alpes.

Edwardus rex ex 2. uxore Egiva genuit 2. filios, Edmundum & Edredum, qui ambo post Æthelstanum regnaverunt: & 2. filias, Edburgam & Edgivam. Edburga deo dicata requiescit Winton. Edgiva nupsit Aquitanorum principi Ludovico.

Edmundus filius Edwardi genuit de Alfgiva Edwin & Edgarum.

Pag. 595. Successit Ethelstanus, qui 3. regni sui anno fugato Gutfrido Northumbr: rege monarchiam vere obtinuit.

Tertio Ethelstani anno duellum inter Colbrondum Danum, & Guidonem comitem de Warwik extra borealem civitatis Wintonienfis plagam in loco qui modo Hidemedæ, olim Denmarfch appellatus est, prope monasterium de Hida. In signum vero victoriæ servatur fida prædicti Colbronde gigantis, cum qua truncatum erat caput ejus à Guidone comite de Warwik, in eccl: cathedrali Wintoniæ usque in hodiernum diem.

Athelstanus rex fundavit 2. monaster: Middleton & Michelney. Regnavit ann: 16. Obiit Glovern: Sepultus est apud Malmesbyri.

Successit Edmundus legitimus filius Edwardi. Reg: annis 6. & dim: Occisus est à Leof latrunculo. Sepultus fuit Glastoniæ: quod monaster: redditibus ampliavit.

Successit Edredus frater Edmundi. Reg: 9. annis & dim: Obiit anno D. 956. Winton: sepultus à Dunstano. Hic Edredus monaster: de Abbandune, quod Cissa pater Inæ fundaverat, à Danis dirutum per S. Athelwoldum reparavit.

Successit Edwius Edmundi regis filius totus libidini deditus, exoror monachorum. Reg: annis 4. Obiit anno D. 960. Sepultus est Winton: in novo monaster:

Successit ejus frater Edgarus, amator monachorum. Hujus tempore expulsi sunt canon: à ^a chathedr: eccl: Winton: & monachi de Abindon eo traducti.

Edgarus genuit Edmundum, qui obiit ante patrem, & Ethelredum, qui post eum regnavit, ex Elfreda Orgari ducis.

Ex Elfreda cog: Candida Eduardum genuit, ^b qui " ante Ethelredum reg:

De Wulfrida puella S. Editham genuit.

Edgarus transtulit corpus S. Swithuni, & loculo pretioso condidit.

Reg: annis 16. Obiit anno D. 976. Glastoniæ sepultus.

^a Sic. ^b Hæc vox bis occurrit.

Successit

Successit Edwardus ejus filius. Reg: annis 3. & dim. Occisus est dolo Elfridæ novercæ suæ apud Corf.

Hæc Elfrida 2. monaster: construxit, Ambresbyri & Werwelle, ubi ipsa requiescit.

Successit Ethelredus, frater Edwardi, homo infortunatiff: Pag. 596.

Hujus tempore Swanus rex Danorum venit cum mag: classe in Angliam proditione comitis Edrici.

Fuit Edricus comes Saresbiriæ, de Herthfordshire, & de Winchestre.

Ethelredus rex, vulgo dictus Unredy propter ignaviam. Ethelredus

Reg: annis 37. Obiit Idibus Mart: anno D. 1013. Sepultus Unredy, i.e.
London: apud S. Paulum. inexpeditus, vel

Successit Edmundus Irenside ejus ex Algiva concubina filius. ignavus.

Hic quinquies cum Canuto rege Danorum confluxit.

Reg: 9. mensibus. Occisus est proditione Edrici comitis.

Successit Canutus.

Edwius frater Edmundi regis dolo Edrici ab Angl: exulavit, & cito post obiit.

Hic Edwius habuit 2. filios, Edwinum & Edwardum.

Quidam scribunt Edwinum & Edwardum fuisse filios Edmundi Yrenside. Hii postea à Canuto rege ad Swanum regem ut trucidarentur missi sunt. Sed ejus miseratione servati petierunt regem Hunorum. Major paulo post obiit, & minor Edwardus Agatham sororem reginæ Hunorum duxit in uxorem, ex qua genuit Edgarum, Christianam, & Margaretam, quæ nupsit Malcolino regi Scotiæ.

Emma uxor Ethelredi regis peperit ei 2. filios, Alfredum & Edwardum.

Eadem Emma postea nupta Canuto regi peperit ei Hardecanutum filium, & Guinleam, quæ nupsit Henrico Ro: imper:

Swanus filius putativus, ut quidam volunt, Canuti erat filius cujusdam presbyteri. Et Haraldus frater ejus filius cujusdam tutoris.

Reg: Canutus annis 18. Obiit anno D. 1036. Sepultus est in cathedr: eccl: Winton:

Successit Haraldus filius Canuti ex Alicia concubina, filia Pag. 597.
Elfelmi comitis. Occisus est ab Hardecanuto.

Hardecanutus legitimus Canuti filius successit.

Reg: annis 2. decem diebus minus. Obiit apud Lamhith bibendo aº. D. 1042. Sepultus est Winton:

Successit Edwardus filius Ethelredi regis, & Emmæ fororis Richardi 2i. ducis Norman: & amitæ magnæ Wilhelmi Bastardi.

Editha filia Goduini comitis nupsit Edwardo.

Robertus olim clericus Edwardi in Norman: postea archiepiscopus Cantuar: excitavit mag: scandalum inter Emmam, matrem

matrem Edwardi. regis, & Alwinum episcopum Winton: & præterea quod mortem filio suo regi machinaret.

Emma se purgavit transeundo per 9. vomeres ardentis in eccl: Winton:

Novem hi vomeres in occident: parte claustr: cathedr: eccl: Winton: humati erant.

Versus de Emma regina.

Duxit Ethelredus hanc, & postea Knutus.
Edwardum sanctum parit hæc, ac Hardecanutum.
Quattuor hos reges hæc vidit sceptr: ferentes.
Anglorum regum fuit hæc sic mater & uxor.

Herefordensis

Tempore Edwardi regis Leofricus comes Merciorum fundavit monaster: de Coventre anno D. 1044.

Edwardus filius Edwyi, fratris Edmundi Yrenside, venit ab Hungaria in Angl: & paulo post obiit apud S. Paulum London. Hic reliquit ex Agatha uxore Edgarum, Christinam, & Margaretam.

Hic Edgarus occiso Haraldo à quibusdam in regem Angl: electus est.

Hic Edgarus decessit sine liberis.

Christina facta est monialis apud Rumesey.

Margareta nupsit Malcolino regi Scotiæ, ex quo genuit Edwardum, Edgarum, Alexandrum, David, qui omnes post patrem in Scotia regnaverunt præter Edwardum qui cum patre occisus est.

Pag. 598.

Habuit Margareta filias Matildem & Mariam.

Matildis nupsit Henrico primo regi Angl:

Maria nupsit Eustachio juniore comiti Bononiæ.

Haroldus successit Edwardo regi. Reg: 9. mensibus. Coronatus fuit die Epiphaniæ.

Successit Gul: Bastard filius Roberti ex Matilde Richardi Sampor * filiæ tertiæ.

Aldredus archiepiscopus Ebor: fundavit abbatiam S. Petri Glocestriæ.

Edgarus Atheling cum Waltheof comite conspiravit in Gul: Bastardum, & exercitui Danorum se adjunxit.

Henricus filius Gul: Bastard natus est in Anglia.

Anno D. 1068. Robertus, Richardus, & Gul: Rufus in Norman:

Hoc anno Gul: dedit Roberto comiti Northumbriam.

Anno D. 1071. Edwinus, Morkarus, & Siwardus comites cum Ægelwino episcopo Dunelmen: & multis millibus cle-

* Sic in Cod. nostro, nisi quod sub voce Sampor hujusmodi nota, viz. *† penatur- ricorum*

ricorum & laicorum, cum Hereuaro duce ^a de gente Angl: nobilissi: ac strenuo, castrum ligneum in ipsis paludibus Eliensis inf: quo confugerant, construxerunt, quod usque in hodiernum diem castellum Hereuardi à comprovincialibus nuncupatur.

Castellum
Hereuardi

Editha, uxor Edwardi confessoris, obiit anno D. 1074. 15^o.
Cal: Januar: Sepulta est juxta virum suum.

Vox Northumbrorum in cæde Walcheri episcopi Dunelmensis:

Short rede, good rede. Sle we the Bisshop.

Paulus monachus Cadomensis factus abbas S. Albani anno D. 1077. quod monaster: postea adjuvante Lanfranco archiepiscopo Cant: fere de novo construxit.

Anno D. 1079. & reg: Gul: 13. facta est cædes aliquot monach: in eccl: ^b Galfton: per Thruftinum abbatem.

Matildis uxor Gul: regis, & Balduini comitis Flandrensis, obiit anno D. 1083. & Cadomi in monaster: monialium, quod ipsa construxit, sepulta est.

Domesday liber de descriptione Angl: repositus in thesauria Winton:

Gul: Bastard construxit monaster: de Bermundesey.

Bermundi
insula.

Richardus dux Beornæ, filius Gul: Bastardi, obiit subita morte in Nova Foresta. Sepultus est Winton: in cathedr: eccl:

Constantia secundo genita Gul: Bastard nuplit Alano comiti Britan:

Anno D. 1086. & reg: Gul: 21. inventum est in Ros, provincia Cambriæ, Walwennii sepulchrum. Regnavit in ea parte Britan: quæ Waweitha dicitur. Pag. 599.

Gul: Bastard restituit leges S. Edwardi confess: Anglis. Fama est Edgarum has leges primum dedisse: sed Edwardus eas tanquam absoletas restituit.

Gildas historicus transtulit in Latinum leges Mulmutinas & Marcianas.

Alfridus mag: rex Westfax: eas ex Latino in linguam Sax: transtulit.

Obiit Gul: Bastard: 8. Idus Decembr: anno D. 1087. reg: sui 21. ducatus 52. vitæ suæ 70. Sepultus est Cadomi in monaster: Stephani quod ipse construxit.

Henricus 3^o. genitus Gul: Bastard, infrendens quod nihil terrarum patris fratres ei impartirent, montem Michaëlis in Normannia occupavit infestus utrique fratri.

Lanfrancus eccl: Cantuar: & monaster: renovavit. ^c Viginti quinque monasterio restitui fecit. Xenodochia duo extra civitatem construxit. Ecclesiam Rosensem restauravit.

^a *Bis* exstant in MS. ^b *Sic*. ^c *F. viginti quinque maneria monasterio.*

Robertus de Mulbraio circa annum D. 1090. restauravit eccl: S. Oswini marty: apud Tynemuthe, & eam tanquam cellam monaster: S. Albani designavit.

Anno D. 1092. Gul: Rufus Gloverniæ graviter ægrotans promisit se futurum æquiores populo suo; sed convalescens deterior factus est.

Hoc anno translata est sedes episcopalis ab Wellia ad Bathoniam.

Anno D. 1094. rex Gul: Rufus reædificavit civitatem Cairleoli per annos 300. Danica desolatione desolatam.

Anno D. 1095. & reg: Gul: Rufi 8. translata est sedes episcopalis à Theotford ad Norwich per Herebertum de Lofinga, qui ex abbate Ramesiensi dato pretio Gul: regi episcopatum adeptus est.

Verba Urbani episcopi Ro: de Anselmo Cant: in pub: concilio: "Includamus hunc in orbe nostro tanquam alterius orbis papam."

Pag. 600. Robertus Curthofe, primogenitus Gul: Bastard, filium habuit ex filia Gul: de Aversana in Apulia spectatiffi formæ nomine Gulielmum egregiæ indolis. Uxorem post paucos annos morbo amisit, deceptam obstetricis consilio, quæ ligavit mammas ejus post partum effluentes lacte * abundantissima.

Anno D. 1099. Osmundus episcopus Saresbir: obiit.

Henricus primus 3. paterni regni anno natus in liberalibus artibus in Universitate Canteburgiæ suum primum protrivit tyrocinium.

Anno D. 1101. Henricus primus primo reg: sui anno Matildam, filiam Malcolini regis Scotiæ & Margaretæ, quæ fuit soror Edgari Etheling, duxit in uxorem. Matildis ista uxor Henrici fuit ante monialis, & virgo deo consecrata. Hæc maledixit fructui ventris suæ adfuturo. Gulielmus, Henrici & Matildis filius, postea submersus est.

Henricus 1s. designavit fratri suo Roberto incarcerato sex militum custodiam.

Matildis, uxor Henrici primi, versus occident: plagam Londoniarum unam domum ad leproforum sustentationem cum oratorio & officinis ædificavit: & vocatur hospitale S. Egidii.

Anno D. 1109. & reg: Henr: 9. abbatia Eliensis in episcopalem sedem mutatur, Herveo Bangorn: episcopo eo translato.

Fanum Frediswidæ. Anno D. 1111. Rogerus Saresbir: episcopus dedit locum, in quo corpus S. Frediswidæ Oxoniæ requiescit, cuidam canonico nomine Wimundo, qui multos ibidem canonicos congregavit.

Anno D. 1118. Matildis uxor Henr: 1i. obiit, & sepulta est Westmonasterii.

* F. abundantissimo, vel abundantissime.

Anno

Anno D. 1132. & reg: Henr: 1. 32. facta est nova sedes episcop: apud Cairluel, cui designatus est episcopus Ethelwul- Cair L. Leon-
phus prior S. Oswaldi. Dicta est urbs Legionum, quando ad ar Wisk.
instantiam reginæ Vespasiano & Arvirago concordatis missæ
sunt aliquot legiones in Hiberniam.

Henricus 1^s. obiit anno D. 1135. in Normann: apud S. Pag 601.
Dionysium cum rediisset venatu ē sylva leonum ex crapula
murenæ. Fundavit monaster: de Rading, de Cirencester, de
prato apud Rothomagum, de Mortuo mari, de Hyda extra
muros Winton: quo translati sunt monachi de novo monaster:
anno D. 1110. & reg: ejus 10^o. Municipia vero præter tures
& castella viginti quinque opere construxit sumptuoso.

Anno D. 1106. constitutus est ordo Canonicorum in ec-
clesia S. Mariæ apud Southwerk.

Stephanus comes Bononiæ, filius comitis Blefensis, nepos
Henrici regis ex parte fororis, Anno D. 1136. opera Hugonis
Bigot, a senescalli Henrici regis, qui dixit Henr: moriturum
Matildem imperatricem exheredasse, & Stephanum successo-
rem constituisse, reg: diadema accepit.

Stephanus principio reg: Danegilt populo remisit, quam ex-
actionem tempore belli datam Gul: pater, & filius, ac Henr:
tempore pacis tenuerunt.

Anno D. 1140. Aldewinus fundator monasterii de Mal-
vern obiit.

Anno D. 1142. Gul: Giffard episcopus Winton: obiit.

Anno D. 1153. Mathildis, cum Henricus & Stephanus jam
pugnaturi essent, Stephanum adivit, monuitque Henricum
ejus esse filium, genitumque in mari ab eo quo tempore cum
ea legatus missus esset ad Galfredum Plantegenet comitem
Andegaviæ.

Anno D. 1154. amicus dei Wulfricus obiit 10. Cal: Mart:
& in oratorio suo sepultus est apud Helesbergam.

Anno D. 1161. Maria abbatissa de Rumesey, filia regis Ste-
phani, Matthæo comiti Bononiæ nupsit, quibus nuptiis Tho-
mas Bekket cancellar: Angl: obstitit.

Anno D. 1163. & anno Henr: 10. translatus est corpus S.
Edwardi regis & confessoris.

Anno D. 1183. mortuus est Henricus filius ante patrem
Henricum 2. regem. Sepultus est Rothomagi.

Anno D. 1178. & anno Henr: 21. 25^o. inventum est corpus Pag. 602.
S. Amphibali cum 9. focis suis in villa quadam 3. milliaribus
a monaster: S. Albani distante, cujus eccl: dedicata est in ho-
nore S. Jacobi apostoli Angl: Rudburn appellata. Quorum
reliquiæ delatæ sunt ad eccl: S. Albani.

Henricus 2. rex Angl: incarcerata regina sua Alenora, qui

a Senescallo MS.

G g g 2

dudum

dudum adulter fuerat occultus, ad ultimum factus est manifestus, palam & impudenter Rosimunda abutens.

Anno 1184. Henr: 2^s. electus est in regem Hierosolymorum: sed Heraclio patriarcha ad eum veniente provinciam recusavit.

Henricus 2^s. Curte mantel dictus, quod primum omnium curta mantella ab Andegavia in Angl: transvexit.

Epit: Henr: 2ⁱ.

Rex Henricus eram, mihi plurima regna subegi,

Multiplicique modo duxque comesque fui.

Cui satis ad votum non essent omnia terræ

Climata; terra modo sufficit octo pedum.

Qui legis hæc pensa discrimina mortis, & in me

Humanæ speculum conditionis habe.

Sufficit hic tumulus cui non suffecerat orbis:

^a * Res brevis ampla mihi, cui fuit ampla brevis.

Anno D. 1177. & reg: Henr: 2ⁱ. 24. in vigilia Pentecostes præfente rege amoti sunt Canonici Seculares de Waltham, & introducti Regulares.

Chronica
majora Tho-
mæ Rod-
burn mona-
chi Winton:

Plura dicenda sunt in chronica nostra majori.



Primogenitus Alenoræ reginæ & Henr: 2ⁱ. Gulielmus in puerili ætate decessit.

Richardus anno 1^o. reg: sui accepit homagium à Gul: rege Scottorum, & reddidit ei castella de Berwike & Rokesburgh, & pro chartæ suæ confirmatione dedit regi Anglorum memoratus rex Scottorum decem mil: marcarum argenti.

Tempore peregrinationis Richardi regis in terra sancta Hugo Dunelmen: episcopus habuit iustitiam ab Humba ad Scott: mare: & Gul: Eliensis episcopus a flu: ad mare Gallicum, cum sigillo regis & turri Londoniæ.

Richardi servus rogatus inter redeundum à peregrinatione quis esset ejus dominus, respondit, Balduinus de Betun, ne regem advenisse intelligerent.

Gul: de Stagno comes Richardi redeuntis à peregrinatione.

Vexillum ducis Austriæ à Richardo rege dejectum apud Joppen causâ discordiæ inter illos.

Anno D. 1193. Lupoldus dux Austriæ vendidit Richardum regem Henrico imper: pro sexaginta millibus libr: argenti ad pondus Colonienfium.

Richardus rex dedit pro sua redemptione Henrico imper: centum & quadraginta millia marcarum argenti ad pondus Colonienfium.

^a Sic, cum asterisco.

Anno

Anno D. 1194. Richardus in Angl: reversus est.

Anno D. 1191. Hugo de Maunt episcopus Coventrensis ^{Nawnt} monachos è Coventren: eccl: expulit, & clericos introduxit. ^{Hugo No-naunt.}

Anno D. 1198. monachi reducti sunt ad Coventre, procurante quodam Thoma monacho Romæ apud Celestinum pont: Ro:

Vidomarus vicecomes de Lymgys invento thesauro in fundo suo partem ad Richardum regem misit. Richardus autem omnem thesaurum expetens, & ferens repulsam à Vidomaro, obsedit castrum de Chaluz, ubi interfectus est. Undecimo die postquam vulneratus esset, cum regnasset annis 8. & mensibus totidem, obiit 8. Id: Apr: & apud fontem Ebrandi sepultus est fecus pedes patris sui.

Epit: Richardi regis.

Istius in morte perimit formica leonem.

Pro! dolor in tanto funere mundus obit.

[Sic Gual:
Coventren-
sis.] Epit:
Richardi
Leonii.

Anno D. 1200. Joannes 40. annos natus duxit in uxorem Isabellam, filiam comitis Engolismi, facto prius divortio inter ipsum & Hawisiam uxorem suam, ^a filiam Gul: comitis Glouern: per archiepiscopum Burdegalensem.

Galfredus filius Petri Justitiarius Angl:

ⁿ
R: de Thurmam.

Affisa panis in numerum recte redacta.

Anno D. 1208. Joannes rex subjugavit Hiberniam.

Anno 1215. & reg: Joannis 17. concessa est charta de communibus libertatibus baronibus. Wilhelmus marescallus comes Penbrochiæ, Sy: comes Winton: G: Maundeville ^b comes Glocestr: & Estsex. Gul: Brewer, Gul: filius Geroldi, Gul: de Cantelupo, H. de Nova villa, R. de Ver, Gul: de Huntingfeld, testes chartæ Joannis regis. R. de Marisco cancellarius regis Joannis.

Joannes rex correptus febre apud Swineshed. Auxit ægritudinis molestiam perniciofa ejus ingluvies, qui nocte illa de fructu Persicorum & novæ cicæræ potatione nimis repletus febrilem in se calorem acuit fortiter & accendit. Proximo die perrexit ad castellum de Laforde. Deinde pervenit ad castellum de Newark, ubi obiit anno D. 1216. cum reg: annis 18. mensibus 5. diebus 4. prid. Id. Octobr: Sepultus est Wigorn: Construxit monaster: de Bello loco. Moriturus domui de Crokestona dedit terram decem librarum.

Ludovicus filius regis Franc: adducens secum Gul: Longespe comitem Sarum, & Thomam de Burgo fratrem Huberti de

^a Filium MS. ^b Hac vox bis occurrit.

Burgo,



Pag. 604.

Burgo, sollicitavit Hubertum de Burgo ut redderet sibi castrum de Dovor.

Castellum de Hertford obfessum à Ludovico. Custodia hujus castelli jure pertinebat ad Robertum filium Waltheri.

Mons Sorel-
lus castrum
[com. Leic.]

Nobiles in obsidione castri de Mountsorel ex parte Henrici 3.



† Falcaſius
etiam.

Gul: Mareſcallus rector regis & regni.

Ranulphus comes Ceſtriæ, Gul: comes Albæmarlæ, Gul: comes de Ferrariis, Robertus de Veteri ponte, Briennus de Infula, Gul: de Cantelupo, Philippus de † Marc, Robertus de Gangi.

* Henricus de Braybroke defendebat caſtellum.

Ludovicus filius regis Franciæ ſubſidium miſit obſeſſis conſilio Saëri comitis Winton.

Venerunt ergo comes Perticenſis, Mareſcallus Franc: Saërus comes Winton: Robertus filius Walteri.

Exercitus Ludovici ſpoliabat eccl: S. Amphibali apud Rudburne, & monachos ibidem ad femoralia.

Pag. 605.

Adveniente Ludovici exercitu ſoluta eſt obſidio de Mountforelle.

Exercitus Ludovici & baronum venit Lincolniam, quam Gilebertus de Gaunt cum aliis quibuſdam baronibus Henrici 3. adverſariis obſidebat.

Hic comes Perticenſis à regio exercitu occiſus eſt, & barones capti.

Hoc tempore Robertus de Courteney cum claſſe veniens in auxilium Ludovici à regiis victus eſt bello navali. Unde Ludovicus ad pacis conditiones ſe tranſtulit.

Ductores novi exercitus Henrici 3. in bello Lincoln: contra barones in regem conſpirantes.

Gul: Mareſcallus & Gul: ejus filius: Petrus de Rupibus Winton: episcopus opere Martio eruditus: Ranulphus comes Ceſtrenſis: Gul: comes Saresbiria: Gul: comes de Ferrariis: Gul: comes de Albamarla.

Barones.

Gul: de Albineto: Joannes Mareſcallus: Gul: de Cantelupo & Gul: filius ejus: Falcaſius: Thomas Baſſet: Robertus de Veteri Ponte: Briennus de Infula: Gaufridus de Lucy: Philippus de Albineto.

Comes Perticenſis occiſus in bello de Lincoln:

Comites capti in bello Lincoln:

Saërus comes Winton: Henricus de Bohun comes Here-

* Sic, cum aſterisco.

ford

ford : comes Gilbertus de Gaunt, quem nuper Ludovicus comitem fecerat Lincoln:

Barones capti.

Robertus filius Gualteri : Richardus de Mountfichet : Gul: de Mulbray : Gul: de Bello campo : Gul: Mandut : Oliverius de Harecourt : Rogerus de Cressy : Gul: de Coleville : Gul: de Ros : Robertus de Ropelley : Radulphus Cheinduit.

Comes Perticensis in pomerio hospitalis extra villam Lincoln: sepultus est.

Reginaldus cog: Coquus miles de familia Falchasi, vir strenuus, interfectus hoc bello apud abbatiam de Crokefdene honorifice sepultus est.

Capta igitur Lincoln: cum castro spoliata est usque ad ultimum quadrantem, ecclesiis totius urbis ad eundem modum multatis.

Galfredus de Depringes præcentor eccl: Lincoln: spoliatus est undecim millibus marcarum. Pag. 606.

His auditis à custodibus castri de Mountforelle omnes fugam capiebant. Quod castrum postmodum ex regali edicto per vicecomitem de Noringham subversum est, ac penitus complanatum.

Magister Simon de Langtune cum magistro Gervasio de Hobrugge exempti à pace inter Henr: 3. & Ludovicum.

Anno D. 1219. Gul: Marecallus senior comes Penbrok & rector regni obiit, & sepultus est London: apud novum templum.

Epit: Gul: Marecalli.

Sum quem Saturnum sibi sensit Hibernia, solem Anglia, Mercurium Normannia, Gallia Martem.

Anno D. 1220. inceptum est novum opus capellæ beatæ virginis apud Westmonaster: rege Henrico fundatore, & primum lapidem operis in fundamento ponente.

Hoc tempore obiit Saërus de Quincy comes Winton:

Anno D. 1221. obiit Gul: de Albineio comes Arundel in partibus transmarinis à Damietta rediens; cujus corpus per Thomam monachum de S. Albano in Angliam transportatur, & apud Wimundeham S. Albani prioratum, cujus ipse comes patronus fuerat, est tumulatum.

Anno D. 1222. Hugo de Nevilla, qui in tota juventute sua tempore regis Richardi de familia ejusdem speciali extiterat, inter cetera suæ probitatis & audaciæ insignia in terra sancta leonem interfecit. Leo enim prius sagittatus, postea gladio transverberatus, aliquanto sanguine expiravit.

Hujus corpus in eccl: de Whantan in nobili sarcophago marmoreo & insculpto traditur sepulturæ. De isto Hugone sic dicit quidam :

Viribus

Viribus Hugonis vires periere leonis.

Hoc anno in festo Andreæ tempestas max: quæ militem cum uxore & octo hominibus ruina ædificiorum occidit in Pilardestune, villa Warwicensis provincię.

Pag. 607.

Dictum archiepiscopi Cantuar: in Gul: a Brwer suadentem refringendam chartam Joannis de libertatibus.

“Gulielme, si regem diligeres, pacem regni non impedires.”

Hoc tempore capellanus quidam nat: Angl: unus de custodibus reliquiarum Baldewini imper: ante comitis Flandrensis, venit à Constantinopoli cum multis reliquiis ad S. Albanum, ubi partem earum cum ornamentis vendidit; crucem autem ligneam, partem videlicet dominicæ crucis, cum duobus filiis suis parvulis ad Bromholm cellam quandam, ut in monachatum reciperentur, adduxit.

Eodem tempore Falcaſius, cognoscens quod Martinus Pateſhul, Thomas de Multona, & Henricus de Braybrook, justitiiarii Henrici 3. eum apud Dunestaple condemnassent in 3. millibus librarum erga regem, iussit castellanos suos ut eos inducerent ad castrum de Bedeford; sed justitiiarii intellecta fraude aufugerunt, sed in fuga captus est Henricus Braibroke, & ad castrum de Bedeford vi perductus.

Castellum de Bedeford obsessum, & captum, & solo complanatum.

Obsessum est 16. Kal. Jul: Captum est in vig: Assumpt: sequenti.

Castellum de Bedeford fecit rex complanari, & redigi in acervos. Domos vero dedit Gul: de Bello campo, & locum cum ædificiis universis. Eodem tempore Richardus frater regis Henrici 3. totam Vasconiam sibi subjugavit.

Eodem tempore obiit Hugo Bigot comes Orient: Anglorum; cujus terras & honores omnes rex sub justitiiarii custodia deputavit.

Anno D. 1226. rex Henricus 3. gravi infirmitate correptus est apud Merleberge.

Hoc anno Hubertus de Burgo, regni justitiiarius, Gul: comitem Saresbirię invitavit ad mensam, in qua idem comes occulto infectus veneno apud Merlebergam ad castellum suum Saresbirienſe lecto decubuit graviter infirmatus. *Causſa hujus infectionis erat ista.* Gul: cum comes à rege apud Merlebergam à transmarinis partibus veniens in mag: susceptus esset lætitia, gravem de Huberto de Burgo querelam apud regem deposuit: Quod dum in remotis partibus esset in suo servitio ipse miserat degenerem virum quendam Reymundum nepotem suum, qui eo vivente cum uxore sua fornicari disposuit.

Pag. 608.

a Sic.

Hubertus

Hubertus de Burgo amplis donis mitigavit comitem Saresbir:
Invalescente ægritudine obiit Gul: comes in castro de Saresbyri. Sepultus est in eccl: nova de Saresbiry distante à castro uno milliari.

Epit: Gul: comitis Sarum.

“Flos comitum Gulielmus obit, stirps regia. Longus

“Ensis vaginam cœpit habere brevem.”

Hoc tempore Richardus de Marisco Dunelmensis episcopus subita morte obiit apud monaster: de Burgo Petri.

Anno D. 1227. Hubertus de Burgo, Justiciarius Angl: gladio comit: Cantiaë à rege accinctus est.

Hoc anno Petrus de Rupibus episcopus Winton: & Gulielmus Exoniensis episcopus iter in terram Sanctam arripuerunt, ubi quinquennio permanserunt.

Anno D. 1228. Stephanus archiepiscopus Cant: obiit apud Slindon maner: suum 6. Idus Jul:

Hoc tempore obsessum fuit castellum Montis Gomerici ab Wallis; quod videns Henr: rex eo perveniens obsidionem dissolvit.

Richardus de Argentonio miles strenuus in peregrinatione terræ sanctæ.

Anno D. 1229. exorto Parisiis dissidio inter clerum & civitatem recesserunt famosi Anglici Alanus de Becoles, Nicolaus de Fernham, & Joannes Blundus.

Hoc tempore Henricus comes Britann: 6. Id. Octobris veniens è Britannia ad Portesmuthe regi Henrico ibidem fecit homagium contra omnes homines de Britann: & rex reddidit ei totum jus suum in Anglia, & datis ei 5000. marcarum ad custodiam terræ suæ remisit eum in regionem suam.

Anno D. 1230. Henr: 3. à Portesmuthe cum classe sua prid: Cal. Maii transfretavit in Britanniam, & applicuit in portu S. Maloi vel Machuti.

Eodem tempore regulus quidam de Cunnoch in Hibernia, videns regem & Gul: Marecallum esse in partibus transmarinis, exercitum ad expellendos Anglos congregavit. Sed à Gaufrido de Marisco, Henrici 3. in Hibernia Justiciario, ac Gualtero de Lacy, & Richardo de Burgo victus & captus est.

Henricus 3. è Britannia in Angliam rediens reliquit ibi militum præsidium cum Ranulpho Cestrensi, Gul: Marecallo, & Gul: Albæmarlæ comitibus.

Anno D. 1231.

Richardus frater Henrici 3. duxit in uxorem Isabellam comitissam Glovern: sororem Gul: Marecalli comitis Penbrochiæ.

Eodem anno Gul: comes Marecallus obiit 8º. Cal. Maii, & sepultus est apud Novum templum London: juxta patrem suum.

Tom. I. Par. 2.

H h h

Rex

Rex Henricus 3. vehementissime indoluit de morte Gul: Mareſcalli.

Archiepiſcopus Cantuar: graviter regi conquēſtus eſt de Huberto de Burgo, quod caſtellum de Tunebruge, quod fui juris erat, mortuo Gilberto de Clare comite Glovern: invaſerat nomine regis.

Hoc tempore terram Gul: de Braufia vaſtaverunt Wallenſes; ſed accedente eo rege fugerunt. Rex ergo ibi reliquit Hubertum de Burgo Juſticiarium ſuum.

Tunc reverſi ſunt Wallenſes, & partes circa montem Gomericum vaſtaverunt: ſed tandem à militibus Montis Gomerici male multati ſunt.

Pag. 610. Richardus archiepiſcopus Cantuar: Romæ coram pont: Ro: conquēſtus eſt de Huberto de Burgo. Inter alia de Huberto propoſuit quod habuit uxorem, cujus ſanguineam prius habuerat matrimonio ſibi copulatam.

Hiis temporibus rex Henricus fecit caſtellum Matildis re-ædificare in Wallia de lapide & cemento eleganter, quod ab Wallenſibus olim proſtratum fuerat: atque magnis ſumptibus cum opus fuiſſet feliciter conſummatum poſuit in eo rex milites & clientes, qui invaſiones Wallenſium refrenarent.

Henricus rex Ranulphum cog: Britonem cameræ ſuæ theſaurarium pecunia multatum ſunctione exuit.

Anno D. 1232. Henricus rex, conſilio Petri de Rupibus, Hubertum de Burgo officio primi Juſticiarii privavit.

Objectum Huberto de Burgo inter alia gravia crimina, quod Gul: Longeſpe comitem Sarum & Gul: Mareſcallum veneno necari procuraverat.

Radulphus episcopus Ciceſtrenſis cancellarius Henrici 3. vir juſtus & toti reg: fideliff: condoluit miſeriis Huberti de Burgo.

Godefridus de Crawcumbe miles juſſu Henrici regis Hubertum de Burgo è facello vi abſtraxit, & ad turrim London: perduxit.

Hubertus ſervivit Richardo, Joanni, & Henrico regibus in negotiis maximi momenti.

Hubertus de Burgo miſſus ad caſtellum de Viſis, unde poſtea evaſit, & ad Barones, jam bellum contra Henricum regem ſuum^a meditantēs, aufugit.

Hoc tempore obiit Ranulphus comes Ceſtrenſis apud Walingforde 5^o. Cal: Novembr: qui parum favebat Huberto de Burgo.

Pag. 611. Rex Henricus timens baronum ſuorum potentiam accerſivit legiones Piſtavenſium in Angliam, quorum agminibus vallatus inceſſit.

^a Meditantibus MS.

Frater Robertus Bacon pub: concione admonuit Petrum de Rupibus episcopum Winton: & Petrum de Rivallis ejus confanguineum eliminandos esse à regno, ut pax inter regem & barones constaret.

Petrus ^a de^a Rupibus suavit Henrico regi ut custodiam castrorum reg: sui Pictavenfibus traderet.

Henricus rex iratus abstulit quoddam manerium Gilberto ^b Basse, quod ex dono Joannis regis acceperat.

Henricus Richardum Snare militem strenuum capi jussit ac sibi præsentari.

Richardus comes Marefcallus à sorore sua, uxore Richardi fratris Henrici regis, admonitus vitavit insidias, quas Henricus rex ei tendebat, & Walliam recta petiit.

Petrus de Rupibus episcopus Winton: comitem Cestrie & Lincoln: pecunia corruptit, ut relictis baronibus regi adhereret.

Conspirantes in regem.

Richardus comes Marefcallus miles incomparabilis, Gilbertus Basset, & fratres ejus viri bellatores & nobiles; Richardus Snare vir Martius ab adolescentia, Walterus Clifford miles electus.

Respondit quidam clericus Henrico, quærenti quid maxime noceret trans fretum navigantibus, "Petræ & rupes," alludens false ad Petrum de Rupibus episcopum Winton:

Richardus Marefcallus conjunxit se Lewelino principi Walliæ.

Baldewinus de Gylnes cum multis armatis ex Flandria venit Gloverniam ad Henricum regem.

Henricus rex promovit exercitum suum ad Hereford.

Hoc anno Guarinus Basset obiit in obsidione & insultu castrum de Cairdiff.

Stephanus de Segrave miles post Hubertum de Burgo Justiciarius Angl: Robertus Passelleune thesaurarius Henrici 3. homines invidiosi. Pag. 612.

Rex Henricus inopia alimentorum terras Richardi Marefcalli reliquit, & ad castrum de Grofe Mounte divertit cum exercitu.

Regii milites apud Grosunte fugati inspectata eruptione militum comitis Marefcalli. Quo tempore Petrus de Rupibus episcopus Winton: Radolphus Cicestrensis episcopus, Stephanus de Segrave Justitiarius regis, Petrus de Rivallis thesaurarius regis, Hugo Bigot comes de Northfolk, Gul: comes Sarum, Gul: de Bellocampo, Gul: de Albeneio junior fugientes omnia sua illuc delata amiserunt.

Rex Henricus posuit Pictavenfes in castris suis, & principes

^a Hac vox deest in MS. ^b F. Basset.

suæ militiæ reliquit viros nobiles Joannem Monemutensem, & Robertum de Thoënio, cui etiam dedit castellum Matildis, quod antiquitus sui juris erat.

Richardus Marefcallus venit cum armata manu ad oppidum Monemutense, quod erat sibi contrarium.

Pugna acris inter Balduinum de Gifnes ^a Flandrensem, custodem castelli de Monemuthe, & Richardum Marefcallum: sed inæqualis, quia Marefcallus, centum stipatus militibus, vim mille militum multo diei spatio sustinebat.

Equus Marefcalli in hac pugna lancea confossus, ipse tantum non captus.

Baldewinus de Gifnes pene ad mortem vulneratus in petore à balistario.

Tandem venit major numerus militum Marefcalli, & castellanos in arcem fortiter repulerunt. Pars autem eorum, ponte inter redeundum rupto, in flu: vicino merfi sunt.

Acta est hæc pugna die S. Catarinæ.

Pictavenfes è castris prædatum exeuntes frequenter capti, redemptionis pretium capita dederunt.

Pag. 613. Petrus Agnellus frater de ord: Minorum quasdam leges conditionis proposuit Richardo Marefcallo ^b ad eum à consiliariis regis.

Henricus rex anno reg: sui 17. domum Converforum Londini extruxit haud procul à veteri templo; ad quam Judæi conversi confugerent.

Eodem anno rex Henricus quoddam nobile hospitium Oxoniæ constituit non procul à ponte orientali, ut ibidem infirmi & peregrini suæ remedium reciperent necessitatis.

[Segrave com: Leic:] Hoc tempore, i. e. circa annum D. 1234. & reg: Henr: 18. Richardus Suard conjunctis sibi exulatis terras Richardi comitis Cornubiæ non longe à Brehul fitas vastaverunt. Segrave quoque natale solum Stephani de Segrave Justiciarii Angl: cum sumptuosis domibus incenderunt. Villam quoque Winton: episcopi non procul inde sitam igne consumpserunt.

Fundatores principales cathedr: eccl: S. Swithuni Winton:

Kinelgylfus 6. rex Westfax:

Kinegylfus reg: cepit anno D. 608.

Fidem cepit anno regni sui 25. per S. Birinum episcopum cum fratre suo Quintelino.

Supervixit sexennio post fidem acceptam.

Obiit 31. regni sui anno, & anno D. 639.

Incepit fundare eccl: Wintoniensem quinto conversionis suæ anno; sed morte præventus minime complere potuit. Sepultus est in eadem ecclesia.

^a Flandrensis MS. ^b F. missus ad eum.

Dedit

Dedit Deo ibidem servientibus Childecumbe.

Succesit Kinewaldus patri, & eccl: Winton: ab eo ince-
ptam complevit; deditque eidem tria maneria, Dountoun,
Aresford, & Wordiham.

Reg: annis 32. & regnum Sexburgæ reginæ reliquit. Se-
pultus in eccl: Winton: sub summo altari anno D. 671.

Egbertus 1^s. monarcha reg: cepit anno D. 800.

Reg: annis 37. Sepultus est in eccl: cathedr: Winton: cui
dedit 4. maner: Drokenelforde, Wordiham, Aweltoun, &
Bedhampton.

Athelwulphus filius Egberti reg: annis viginti, & sepultus
est in eccl: Winton: anno 857^o.

Hic restituit manerium de Chiltencumbe ablatum.

Edwardus senior rex Angl: dedit ecclesiæ Winton: quatuor Pag. 614.
maneria, Overtone, Hulborne, Stoke, & Whitechirch.

Frithelstanus factus est episcopus Winton: anno Edwardi
Senioris octavo, & consecratus à Pleimundo archiepiscopo
Dorobernensi anno D. 908.

Præfuit eccl: Winton: 24. annis, & renuntiavit episcopatu
anno 90. regni Ethelstani, cui immediate succesit S. Brinf-
tanus anno D. 932. & reg: Ethelstani 90.

Æthelstanus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 3^a. maneria, Chilbol-
toun, Eneforde, & Hamerisworde.

Edredus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 2^a. maneria, Dountone,
& Hufseburne.

Edgarus rex monachos, qui per Danos destructi erant, ite-
rum in ecclesia Winton: instituit, & dedit eis unum mane-
rium, scilicet Avington.

Ethelredus rex filius Edgari dedit ecclesiæ Winton: mane-
rium de Havoute.

Forfan, Ha-
vant.

Canutus rex dedit magna signa ecclesiæ Winton.

Hardecanutus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 2^o. maner: Pippef-
menstre & Westwoode.

S. Edwardus rex & confessor dedit 4^r. maneria eccl: Win-
ton: Porthlande, Wyke, Hollewolle, & Waymuthe.

Alstanus dux, filius Ethelredi, dedit ecclesiæ Winton: 2^o.
maner: Merdene & Eggebyri.

Agelwynus dux dedit Cleram eccl: Winton:

Elphegus præfectus dedit eccl: Winton: manerium de
Crundale.

Athelwoldus dux contulit Wik eccl: Winton:

Tumbertus episcopus Winton: 3^s. à Swithuno dedit suæ
eccl: ad fabricam ejusdem maner: de Nufscheling.

Alwinus episcopus Winton: dedit eidem eccl: novem ma-
ner: Stoneham, duas Meones, Henton, Witeney, Heling,
Melbrok, Polhampton, Hodington.

Walkelinus

Pag. 615.

Walkelinus episcopus Winton: eccl: Winton: à fundamen-
tis renovavit, & multa maneria à monachis abstulit usque ad
valorem trecentarum librarum terræ.

Henricus Blefenfis, frater regis Stephani, episcopus Winton:
dedit eidem eccl: Clive & maxima ornamenta.


Richardus Tochin episcopus Winton: Hamme redemit, &

ⁱ
Cnoel emit, & suæ eccl: Winton: dedit.

Wolwynus monachus Winton: dedit eccl: Winton: mane-
rium de Butermere.

Ds. Simon de Winton: miles contulit Winhale eccl: Winton:

Taunton.

 Frithefwitha regina, mater S. Frethelwithæ virginis, dedit
eccl: Winton: manerium de Taunton, in qua requiescit humata.

Emma, mater S. Edwardi Confessoris, dedit novem mane-
ria Winton: eccl: Brandesbyri, Berchefelde, Howthtone, Fy-
fide, Mechelmerche, Yvingeo, Wicombe, Weregrave, &
Haylinge.

Getha, uxor Godwini ducis, dedit eccl: Winton: Bledone
& Craucumbe.

Alwara dedit Alwardestok, Exton, & Widehaye pro anima
Leowini viri sui.

Edgyva dedit Dorkinham.

Reges sepulti in cathedr: eccl: Winton:

Kinegilfus, Kinewaldus, Kinewolphus, Egbertus, Ethelwol-
phus, Edredus, Canutus, Hardecanutus, Gul: Rufus.

Pontifices, qui & Sancti, sepulti in cathedr: eccl: Winton:

Birinus, Hedda, Swithunus, Frithestanus, Brinstanus, S. El-
phegus Confessor.

S. Daniel episcopus Winton: secundum quosdam historicos
sepultus est Melduni.

S. Adamarus episcopus Winton: sepultus est Parisiis apud
S. Genouevam. Cor autem ejus ad borealem partem majoris
altaris Winton:

Pag. 616. vacat.

Pag. 617. *Ex 1^o libro Bili Levitæ de vita S. Machuti episcopi civitatis A-
letis, ad Ratuili episcopum & Gregorium magistrum suum.*

Ex Prologo auctoris.

Nos non scholasticis, sed nobismet potius ipsis, hunc librum
exemplo alterius prioris notare voluimus.

Nos qui dioecesim Aletis civitatis colimus.

Hanc vero S. Machuti vitam emendare studuimus, ne ab
imperitis ignoretur, & postea oblivioni tradatur.

Quidam longe ante tempora mea scripsit librum de vita
S. Machuti.

Hactenus

Hactenus ex Prologo 1i. libr:

Machutus in ea Britanniae parte natus quæ Wentæ appellatur.

Deruel mater Machuti.

Deruel soror Hamonis, patris S. Sampsonis.

Pater Machuti vir nobiliss: illius regionis quæ Wentæ appellatur.

Machutus nutritus à matre in valle, quæ Nantcaruan appellatur, & est prope mare.

Nobiliss: in Nantcaruan monaster: cui præfuit Brindanus abbas.

Brindanus præceptor Machuti.

Machutus cum suis condiscipulis solebat lufitare in insula prope littus vallis de Nantcaruan.

^a Machutus postea quotidie insulam hanc orationis gratia petebat. Insula usque hodie Rore vocatur.

Brindanus comitatus Machuto & multis aliis navem conscendunt, ac per mare vagantes Immam insulam quærunt.

Machutus Britones continentis petens pervenit ad insulam nomine Septembrem. Hinc ad civitatem quæ vocatur Alet, quæ est super ripam flu:Renc devotus perrexit. Quæ longo jam tempore habitatoribus erat derelicta. Sed divina misericordia procurante per Machutem tam in ipsa civitate, quam & per insulas & loca viciniora, monasteria & cellulæ constructa.

S. Maclou cum Riuan discipulo suo heremiticam in antris prope Alet vitam degebat. Pag. 618.

Domnech dei famulus, & discipulus S. Machuti, habitabat in ruinis de Alet.

Machuti

Meliauc, dominus civitatis Alet, Domnechi cellam fundis adjacentibus ditavit.

Inde longe lateque fama beati Machuti per diversas regiones pergente, Princeps, qui tunc dux Britanniae multarumque aliarum regionum nomine ^b Judichael erat, electione populi, & sacerdotum consensu, in honorem episcopatus cathedræ Aletis civitatis eum sublimare volens ad se accersiri iussit.

S. Machutus apud Turones in episcopum consecratus consilio regis Judichael.

S. Machutus in civitate Alet præfuit annis fere 40.

S. Machutus venit ad Aaron insulam, & ibi aliquamdiu mansit comitatus discipulo suo Riuan.

Machutus profectus est Luxodium, ubi monaster: à S. Columbano ædificatum.

^a Machu tantummodo in MS. ^b Sic, cum duob. punctis sub a.

Rethuualdus filius ^a Judicæ regis Britonum. Hic S. Machutum fede & fundo vicino spoliare satagebat.

Rethuualdus à Machuto oculorum lumini restitutus magni eum faciebat.

Reduualus filios Judicæ interficere studebat, præter unum, quem ipse nutrierat, cupiens eum sublimiorem ceteris esse in regno: Unus filiorum Judicæ confugiens ad cellam S. Machuti inde distractus à Reduuallo & interfectus.

Nullus ex femine Reduuallo successit in reg: Britonum.

Machutus patriam suam repetiturus venit ad Corfult, ubi juvenem defunctum vitæ restituit. Cunmor dux tunc temporis Domnonicæ regionis.

Pag. 619. Una die petierunt palatium Philiberti regis.

^{9.}
7. Britonum episcopi, videlicet Sampson, Machu, Paternus, Courentinus, Paulus, Ninanus, Fabu, Tutuwallus, Briomelus.

Lupercus quidam poenitentiam à Machuto coram Filiberto rege accepit, & terras suas dedit sedi S. Machutis.

Machutus Romam petiit.

Canalchius insula nunc S. Machuti nomine dicta.

Machutus venit ad Leontium episcopum, fugiens à suis, quos propter scelera maledictione multaverat.

Machutus à Britonibus revocatus eos benedixit.

Ex secundo libr: Bili de obitu & miraculis Machuti.

Machutus agens annum vitæ suæ 133. obiit, & à Leontio episcopo extra muros Sanctonicæ civitatis in loco, qui dicitur Pardina, sepulturæ traditur. Super cujus tumulum devotus pontifex Leontius basilicam perfecto opere ædificare jussit.

Oratores à civitate Aleti venerunt ad Philibertum regem Francorum, & ab eo obtinuerunt caput & dextram manum S. Machuti.

Reithuualarte episcopus Aletensis civitatis.

Bona pars civitatis Alethe à Normannis combusta tempore ducis Judicel.

Fanum


Pauli unde. Pauli.

Tathu frater S. Machutis, cui altare consecratum fuit in monasterio de Nantcaruan, sito in patria qua natus fuit S. Machutus.

Alanus dux Britonum.

Guormhelon comes in Cornavia.

Forfan,
Corneuail
in Britannia
continentis.

 Ego Bili episcopus, & cetera.

Pag. 620. vacat.

^a Sic, cum duobus punctis.

Ex

Ex veteri codice Bernwellensis monaster: de variis rebus memorabilibus Grantebrigenſis provinciæ.

Pag. 621.

Regnante rege illuſtri Gul: primo extitit quidam vir nobilis in partibus Cantabrigiæ de gente & genere Normannorum, Picotus nomine, Vicecomes cognomine, quia vice comitis in illis partibus fungebatur, & inter optimates regni pro comite habebatur. Memoratus namque rex quandam baroniam in provincia Cantebrigiæ, dum integra eſſet ſatis opulentam, illi contulerat, & altis aliis honoribus & opibus, ut bene dignus erat, per diverſa reg: loca eum ſatis ditaverat.

Brunna, vulgo Bourne, baronia Picoti.

Hugolina, uxor Picoti, S. Egidium tanquam patronum coluit: quæ aliquando graviffime ægrotans monaſter: ex voto, ſi ſalutem recuperaret, D. Egidio dicaturam ſe promiſit. &c. ut convaluerit, & maritum de complendo voto exoraverit.

Tandem Anſelmo Cantuar: epifcopo & Remigio Lincoln: conſultis, eccleſiam in honore beati Ægidii, & officinas ſatis eo tempore competentes, Cantabrig: juxta caſtrum conſtruxerunt, & ſex ^a canonicis regularibus in brevi illic adunatis, ad eorum curam gerendam Galfridum de Huntendon Canonicum, magnæ religionis virum, præfecerunt. Ad horum itaque ſuſtentationem 2. partes decimarum de dominiis ſuis, atque omnium militum ſuorum ejuſdem provinciæ, antequam ipſis militibus fundos conferrent, uti mos erat Francigenis, Domini Remigii epifcopi prius habita conceſſione, aſſignaverunt. Eccleſiarum vero de jure fundi, intra fines illius provinciæ, ad ſe ſpectantium, advocationem eis contulerunt. Decernentes, ut, cum vacarent, uſibus eorum cederent; & chartam ſuam inde fecit ad petitionem & inſtantiam uxoris ſuæ Hugolinæ.

Ex charta Picoti de Donatione.

Conſilio Remigii, & precibus Hugolinæ ux: meæ, conceſſi, & hac charta confirmavi canon: Reg: S. Egidii eccleſiam S. Egidii, ubi domus eorum fundata eſt; eccleſ: de Mordon

uno à Mordon mill:

cum capella de Redderia; eccleſiam de Thadelaws; eccleſiam

alias Brunne

de Brune cum capella caſtelli, & cum capel: de Caldecote;

Redderia nunc facellum heremitarum.

^{4.} mill: paſſi à Grantib:

eccleſ: de Cumbreton; eccleſ: de Maddingle; eccleſ: de Rampton; eccleſ: de Harleſton, & de Henxton; habendas & tenendas libere.

Ex eadem Picoti Donat:

Pag. 622.

Conceſſi ſimiliter, conſilio Remigii epifcopi, duas partes

^a Canonicos Mſ.

Tom. I. Par. 2.

I i

decimarum

Nunc Quay,
prope An-
glesey.

Winepole,
ubi Chiche-
ley habitat.

decimarum de omnibus dominiis omnium militum meorum in Cantebri gelhire : scilicet de Queya ; de Strow ; de Waterbeche ; de Midleton ; de Impeton ; de Histon ; de Gretton ; de Hoketon ; de Ramton ; de Coteham ; de Lollesworth ; de Trumpiton ; de Haselingsfeld ; de Harleston ; de Everesdon ; de Tofte ; de Caldecote ; de Kingeston ; de Winepola ; de Crandena ; de Hatteleia ; de Pampefworth ; de Alde-
wincle ; habendas & tenendas libere, quiete, & integre.

Post paucos annos, cœnobio non perfecto, ambo felices migraverunt ad dominum, adjurantes Robertum filium suum, ut de illa domo ditanda & amplianda onus subiret, & curam gereret.

Sed ille Robertus, parentum relicto vestigio, in brevi acculatus, quod in regis necem, & reg: prodicionem, conspirasset, à glorioso rege Henr: 1^o. conventus, diem, de parendo juri in curia regis sibi præfixum, fugiendo prævenit. Cujus baronia

sup: S. Egidii

de jure regni fisco cedente, domus illa paupercula facta est sub tributo. Omnes etenim amici ejus spreverunt eam, & facti sunt ei inimici.

Procedente tempore contulit rex Henricus baroniam illam cuidam suo familiari, scilicet Pagano Peverelle, militi, armis insigni, militia pollenti, viribus potenti, & super omnes reg: proceres bellico usu laudabili. Qui partes Cantabrig: adiens,

S. Egidii

& illam domum desolatam, & ad nihilum redactam, intuens, dixit; "Triginta hîc constituam Canonicos, per dei gratiam, me ad æternam vitam producturos. Et sicut loco heredis "successi Picoto ad hereditatem possidendam; ita & suc-
cedam ad domum istam ditandam, & sufficienter dila-
tandam."

Impetravit Paganus à rege Henrico locum extra burgum

riveram

Cantabrig: à mag: platea usque in ruinam Cantabrig: se exten-
dentem, & amœnitate situs loci delectabilem. Porro de illius
loci medio fonticuli puri & vividi emanabant, Angl: Barne-
wel, id est, fontes puerorum, eo tempore appellati, eo quod
pueri, & adolescentes, semel per annum, in vigilia scilicet
Nativit: S. Joannis Bapt: illic convenientes, more Angl: lucta-
mina, & alia ludicra exercebant puerilia; & cantilenis, &
musicis instrumentis, sibi invicem applaudebant. Unde, pro-
pter puerorum & puellarum turbam illic concurrent: & lu-
dentium, mos inolevit, ut in eodem die illic conveniret, ne-
gotiandi gratia, turba vendentium & ementium. In hoc
etiam loco quidam homo mag: sanctitatis, Godesone nomine,
conversari consueverat, solitariam vitam ducens, & parvulum
oratorium

oratorium ligneum, in honore beati Andreæ apostoli constructum, habens : qui parum antea defunctus, locum sine habitatore, & oratorium sine custode, dimiserat.

Picoti Donatio confirmata à Pagano Peverelle.

Ex Charta novæ Donat: Pagani.

Concessi similiter eisdem Canonicis quendam locum, jacentem in campis Cantabrig: pro 13. acris, circa fontes de Barnwelle, quem Henr: mihi dedit ad domum eorum stabilendam & fundandam, libere, quiete, integre, à mag: platea usque in riveriam de Cantabrig: &c. de hyda terræ in Brunna data.

Ad ecclesi: S. Egidii, ut dictum est, Picotus vicecomes Canonicos fundavit anno D. 1092. Sed ad prædictum locum de Barnewelle Paganus Canon: Reg: cum mag: apparatu & suppellectili, comitante non modica caterva cleri, & populi, & Burgensium Cantabrig: à primo fundat: loco, postquam ibi steterant per 20. annos, transtulit, & translatos in prædicto loco Barnewelle, multo magis eis oportuno, cum gaudio magno collocavit anno D. 1112. ecclesiamque miræ pulchritudinis, & ponderosi operis, in honore beati Egidii ibidem inchoavit. Sicque beatus Andreas, sicut in cælo & in terra beatum Egidium sibi associans, hospitioque suscipiens, hospes ejus usque in hodiernum diem est effectus, & ambo permanent ejusdem loci patroni usque in sempiternum.

Antequam propositum suum de 30. Canon: constituendis compleisset, vel sufficientem sustentationem eis providisset, à translatione Canon: decennio nondum decurso, London: febre correptus migravit ad dominum, Bernewellamque delatus, in aquilonari parte magni altaris decenter est collocatus.

Gul. Peverel, filius Pagani, confirmavit Donationem patris sui, adjecta dimidia hydæ terræ in Brunne. Post Gul: Peverelle Hierosoly: adiit, & illic à seculo migrans nullum ex se reliquit heredem. Quatuor sorores, dicti Pagani filias, reliquit, quæ totam Baroniam inter se diviserunt. Quarum primogenita vocabatur Mathildis de Doure, & ipsa sine herede de se mortua est. Et sic hereditas ad 3. sorores devoluta est, & pars prædictæ Mathildis inter ipsas divisa. Quarum una fuit uxor Hamonis Pecche Senioris, quæ vocabatur Alicia: & ex illa processerunt filii & filiæ. Primogenitus Hamonis vocabatur Gilbertus Pecche primus, & 2. vocabatur Galfridus Pecche. Ille Galfridus dedit Canon: ecclesiam de Harleston ad vesturam.

De Gilberto autem processit Hamon Peche, qui uxorem accepit nomine Evam, de partibus marinis oriundam, quæ genuit 5. filios & filias. Primogenitus Gilbertus Peche,

qui fuit de isto stipite ult: noster patronus.

Secunda soror Gul: Peverelle vocabatur Roisia. De illa processit Albreda de Harecurt, & ex illa Albreda ^a processerunt Galfridus Trussebut. His omnibus defunctis sine herede de se, 3. sorores remanserunt, scilicet Roysia, Hillaria, & Agatha.

Ex Roysia Robertus de Ros senior. De Roberto Gul: de Ros, & isti tres, scilicet Gul: Hillaria, & Agatha, heredes sunt in parte.

Tertia vero soror vocabatur Ascelina de Waterville, & ex illa natæ sunt 2. filiæ, scilicet Ascelina de Waterville, & Mathildis de Diva. De Ascelina venit Rogerius de Torpel; & de Mathilde Hugo de Diva.

Gilbertus Pecche fuit filius Hamonis Pecche. Hic fecit avum suum, Gilbertum Pecche nomine, & Aliciam uxorem ejus ^b levare de pulvere, & in uno sepulchro marmoreo ex parte aquilonari mag: altaris ad caput egregii Pagani Peverel amborum corpora recondi. Pater ejus vocabatur Hamon Pecche, & uxor ejus Eva, de transmar: partibus oriunda. Ex iis processerunt 6. filii, scilicet Gilbertus primogenitus, Hamon, Hugo, Robertus, Thomas & Gul: Ex iis vidimus quinque milites potentes, prudentes, & robustos. Sextus vero, scilicet Hamon, erat clericus, ecclesiis & redditibus copiose ditatus. Pater vero eorum mortuus est in terra sancta, & corpus ejus delatum est Barnewelle, & sepultum est in capella D. Mariæ. Uxor vero ejus Eva, senex & plena dierum, cum mag: veneratione, præsentibus 4. filiis suis, sepulta est à dextris viri sui. Et filius illorum junior Gul: Pecche miles, aspectu quidem pulcher, & armis inter omnes bacchelariorum validiss: nominatus, sepultus est à sinistris patris sui.

Prædictus Ds. Gilbertus Pecche 2. habuit uxores, unam quæ vocabatur Mathildis de Hastings, genere quidem claram, sed

moribus multo clariorem; & habuerunt filios & filias. Qua London: defuncta est. Sepultum est corpus ejus in ecclesi: Canon: beatæ Mariæ ultra aquam, quia videlicet huc deferri honorifice non potuit tum temporis, sicut ipsa optaverat, propter perturbationem quæ tunc erat in Angl: Sed cor ejus huc deportatum fuit in locello plumbeo, & coram mag: altare,

juxta ^{pueros} filios suos, sepultum.

Post hæc accepit D. Gilbertus aliam uxorem, filiam D. Simonis de Croy, quæ vocabatur Joanna. Hanc quidem dilexit & honoravit multum, eo quod pulcherrima esset & bona. De hac quidem genuit filios & filias, & ob amorem matris

^a F. processit. ^b Potius, levare.

magis cœpit diligere pueros 2^x. uxoris, quam primæ: quod ex post facto patuit. Nam 2^x. uxi. & pueris suis, dedit Gilbertus maneria quædam, & securitatem super his quæ necessaria ^a erat ad perpetuitatem providenter providit. Joannem vero Peché primogenitum suum, & Edmundum ejus fratrem, filios 1^x. uxoris quasi fere dimisit inanes. Nam nescio quo spiritu ductus vel consilio D^m. regem Eduardum, filium regis Henr: & reginam Alienoram, de residuo Baronie suæ suos fecit heredes.

Anno D. * 1284. D^s. Gilbertus Pêche, filius Hamonis ^{pag. 626.}
^b Pechæ, dedit Edwardo regi jus patronatus cœnobii de [* 12. E. 1.] Bernewelle perpetuo possidendum.

Paganus Peverelle signifer fuit Roberti Curthofe, filii Gul: nothi regis Angl: in terra sancta.

Ex quodam chronico ibidem inserto de regibus Angl:

Viscera Carceolum, corpus fons servat Ebrandi,
 Et cor Rothomagum, magne Richarde, tuum.

Rex Joannes anno primo reg: sui concessit canonicis de Bernewelle manerium de Cestreton ad feodam firmam pro 30. li. annuis.

Castellum de Bedeford, quod Falcaus comes tenuit, quem Joannes rex à satellite paupere in militem sublimavit, & ei dedit in uxorem comitissam de Wyfth &c. ut castrum inceperit.

Henricus de Hastings tandem reddidit castellum de Kenilworth Henrico 3. regi.

Ex libello de prioribus Bernewellensis cœnobii.

Galfridus canon: de Huntendon 1^s. prior in utroque cœnobio, hoc est, & Picoti & Piperelli.

Gerardus prior. cujus tempore ecclesia inchoata à Pagano consummata non fuit.

Richardus Norel biennio præfuit.

Hugo Domefman. Hic totam terram Osberti Domefman patris sui, scilicet septies 20. acras in campis de Cantebrig: ac plures mansuras in burgo ecclesie suæ dedit.

Robertus. Hic vero virum honorandum, & per omnia commendandum, militem egregium Everardum de Beche ad

officinarum & eccles: ^c construxionem sibi consocians, & ejus consilio ac auxilio utens, ecclesiam à Pagano inchoatam funditus evertit, aliamque decentiorem complevit.

^a Erant primum scripserat Lelandus. Sed in erat postea mutavit. Erant ramen habet Monast. Angl. T. II. p. 30. ^b Sic. ^c Sic.

Inscriptio in basi crucis sitæ publi. via in occident:

a
parte de Bernewelle:

"Quisquis es Eurardi memor esto Beche*nlis, & ora
"Liber ut ad requiem transeat absque mora."

Pag. 627. Gulielmus Devonienfis Prior.
Gulielmus de Bedeforde.
Richardus de Burgo.
Laurentius de Stanesfeld. Capellam S. Edmundi perfecit.
Henricus de Eia.
Jolanus de Thorley. Hic obligavit domum suam, ut inveniret perpetuo duos capellanos in univerſitate miſſas celebraturos pro anima Gul: Kilkenny episcopi Elyenſis, à quo acceperat 200. marcas.
Simon de Aſcellis leguleius.
Benedictus.

Abbas de Vercellis tenet 3. hydas cum dim. in Ceſtreton.
Prior de Wimundeham *a* exhaetor regis.
Nicolaus de Leucanor cuſtos Garderobæ Henrici 3.
Rogerus de Wauton, mareſcallus regis Henrici 3. donatus 20. libris annuis de redditibus de Ceſtreton per Priorem de Bernewelle ſolvendis.
Anno regni regis Edwardi 19. obiit Ds. Gilbertus Pecche.
Henricus rex conceſſit Canon: ut feriam haberent in die &

vigilia S. Etheldredæ, duraturam per ^{3.} 4. dies.

David Scottus comes de Huntendune habet prædia in villa & territorio de Cantebridge.

Joannes de Vallibus,
Gul: de Saham,
Rogerus Loveday,
Joannes Metingham,
Nicolaus le Gras, } Juſtitarii Eduardi 1. Cantebrig.

¹ Capella S.
Hugonis.

Duo ſacerdotes in perpetuum celebraturi in ¹ capella eleemoſynaria de Bernewelle, unus pro anima Thomæ Tuylet, & alius pro anima Acii Frere, quorum corpora ſepeliuntur in eadem capella. Ille Acius Frere ſuis ſumptibus capellam ipſam fabricavit, & terras, & domos Canon: de Bernewelle, & domui eleemoſynariæ, dedit. Thomas Tuylet dedit 60. acras terræ in campis Cantebrige.

Pag. 628.

Quidam miles de familia Pagani Peverel dictus Albertus Chivet.

^{Cantebrig:}

Inter eccleſiam S. Egidii & ripam ubi tunc temporis non erant ædificia.

a Sic.

Inqui-

Cantabrig:

Inquisitio facta tempore Henrici 3. per Gul: de Cheny, Dm.

Hugonem de Croweden, Dm. Nicolaum de Vavafor, Dnm.
Joannem de Beche milites.

Ecclesia de Byrton cog: Stather in Kestevene de advocacione
Prior: de Bernewelle.

Jolanus prior de Bernewel, spoliatus apud Wygenhale in
Northfolk a famulis D. Gulielmi Bardolf, fugit ad abbatiam
de Dereham. Sed filius & heres Gul: Bardolf, Gulielmus no-
minè, favebat Canon: de Bernewelle.

Philippus le Champion, vir mag: staturæ, & R. de Kere-
brok, clari inter rebelles qui contra regem Henricum 3. te-
nuerunt Eliensem insulam.

Audiens autem rex quod insulares multa mala facerent, ve-
nit Cantabrigiam, & ibi hospitabatur. Rex vero Alemanniæ
Richardus frater regis hospitabatur in prior: de Bernewelle.
Rex vero fecit ædificare portas, & facere fossatas in circuitu
villæ cum mag: diligentia.

Exierunt quidam insulares, & cœperunt mala facere in villa

3. pas: mil. infra Cantebridg. in citer: ripa.

de Horningeseye, &c. ut Gualterus Cotenham miles factus in
insula captus sit à regiis, & Cantabrigiæ suspensus, præter
aliquot plebeios supplicio ibidem adfectos.

Londinum à Gilberto comite Glocestriæ occupatum.

Rex statim abiit, & Cantebrig: relinquit sine custodia.
Quod scientes Insulares venerunt cum multitudine armato-
rum ad villam Cantabrigiæ, & portas, quas rex construxerat,
igne concremaverunt, & domos in quibus hospitabatur com-
buserunt. Burgenfes vero scientes eorum adventum omnes
fugerunt.

Insulares, nisi Ds. Hugo Pecche, & Robertus Pecche, frater
ejus, opposuissent se, combussissent Prior: de Bernewelle.

Ds. Gul. de S. Omero Justiciarius regis ad inquirendum de
insularibus toto anno mansit Bernewellæ.

Ds. Joannes de Burgo senior, qui erat Dns. aliquando ma-
nerii, quod Ds. Robertus Tipetote modo tenet in Herleston,
insensus fuit Jolano Priori de Bernewelle.

Homagium Di. Roberti de Insula.

Reginaldus Burelde Sheperethe.

Portio Pagani Peverel quotidie apponebatur Præsidenti in
mensa apud Bernewelle.

Richardus de Hastings quondam magister militum templi
in Angl:

Ds. Philippus de Insula.

Simon de Insula Philippi filius, quorum villani de Im-
peton

Kestevene
pars Lin-
coln: pro-
vinciæ.

Wigenhaule
prope pon-
tes Magda-
lenæ super
Ufam 7.
mil. pass. à
Lino op.

Pag. 629.

peton faciebant servitium ad manerium regis de Cestreton.

Processu temporis vendidit Simon de Insula manerium suum de Impton cum pertinentiis D^o. Petro de Chavent & heredibus suis in perpetuum.

In bosco Prioris de Bernewelle apud Brunne.

Galfridus de Bancis miles, de quo frequentiff: mentio.

Nigellus frater & heres Joannis de Herleston.

D^s. Robertus de Insula miles tempore Henrici 3. & habuit terras in Rampton.

Guarinus de Insula filius & heres Roberti.

Schola de Merton in præcinctu limitum castelli de Cantebri-
ge. Hæc domus nunc pertinet collegio de Merton Oxon:

Fecerunt transitum per medium cur-
scolarium de Merton, per vetus fossa-
tum usque ad riveram.

Canon: S. Egidii de Cantebri-
ge.

Ibique habuerunt officinas suas satis
competentes, & 2. acras terræ ante

portam ecclesiæ suæ versus ripam.

Vicaria de Gilden Mordon ex collat: Prior: de Bernewelle.
Pag. 630. Mater D. Gilberti Pecchæ, patroni nostri, Eva nomine,
obiit 3. die post Epiphaniam. Sepulta est in capella beatæ
Mariæ.

Matildis Picot.

Eustachius Pycot tempore Richardi primi regis dedit terras
in Madingele Prior: de Bernewelle.

Bellus man-
sit apud
Stanwey.

Thomas de Belhus, alias Bellus, fuit vicecomes Cantabrig-
ge per multos annos, & mansit apud Stanwey, familiaris admo-
dum Canon: de Bernwelle, & postea offensus gravis inimicus.

Prisona de Cestreton, quæ pertinebat Prior: de Bernewelle,
fracta per Thomam Bellus.

Decanatus Eliensis Dioceseos.

*In hoc libello numerat villas, cum ecclesiis, & capellis, &
redditibus cœnobiis pertinentibus, secundum taxationem
factam tempore Gualteri episcopi Norwicen:*

Decanatus de Wifebeche.

Decanatus de Ely.
Coveney.

Decanatus Cantabrigiæ.

Capella S. Andreæ de Bernewelle.

Portio Prioris de Penfeud in Fulburne.
Horningssey.

Decanatus

Decanatus de Cestretton.
Prior de Hake in Histon.

Decanatus de Cnapewelle.
Pappeworth Agnes.
Pappeworth Everarde.
Swavesey.
Childerle Major.
Childerle Minor.

Decanatus de Brunne.
Grantedene.
Gamenegey.

Decanatus de Berton.

Scepreeye.

Malketon.

Grantefete.

Harleton.

Prior de Longa Villa.

Trumpiton.

Prior de Biffemedwe. Forfan, Buschmede.

Malton.

Pag. 631.

Decanatus de Scenegeye, nunc Shinge, ubi Hospitalarii S.
Joannis prope Wendy Village.

Waddon.

Prior: de Lavendene in temporal:

Wendey Templar:

Bassingburne.

Prior: de Rumburch.

Scenegey hospitalis. ubi commendataria S. Joannis.

Gilden Mordon.

Decanatus de Habitone, nunc Abingdon.

Ikelington.

Hospitale de Newporte.

Prior de Monte Mokelin.

Pampestworth.

Sauston.

Abbas Gresting.

Berclawe.

Prior de Ikeworde.

Schudecampes.

Fratres Hospitalis de Newport.

Horsey.

Campes magna.

Prior de Hake in ecclesia de Wikam.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

K k k

Decana-

Decanatus de Wilburham.
 Wilburham mag: Templar:
 Botekeſham.
 Prior de Longa Villa.
 Swapham Moniales.
 Swapham S. Syriaci.
 Swapham Beatæ Mariæ.
 Stenecheworde.
 Balesham.

Hæſſenus è libello taxationis.

Barenton.
 Shepereye.

Pag. 632.

Carmelitæ.

Fratres beatæ Mariæ inceperunt ædificare in paroch: omnium Sanctorum ad caſtrum, ſed per jactum lapilli nunciabatur eis novum opus, ſcilicet anno D. 1200.

Fratres de Carmelo primo habitabant apud Ceſtreton in loco, qui appell: Le Carme, & habuerunt ſinguli cellulas ſingulas.

Postea ſe tranſtulerunt uſque ad Newenham extra Cantabrig: & fecerunt ibi cellulas plures, eccleſiamque, clauſtrum, & dormitorium, & officinas ſatis honeſtas conſtruxerunt. Et ibidem per 40. annos moram fecerunt. Tunc quidem anno D. 1290. mutaverunt habitum ſuum omnes fratres de eodem ordine per Angl: accipientes capas albas, qui prius veſtiti erant palliis ſtragulatis. Quo facto poſt biennium ſe tranſtulerunt in villam Cantabrig: & ibi ædificare coeperunt, & eccleſiam novam conſtruxerunt, quæ ſita eſt in parochia S. Joannis in Milneſtreare.

Et non multo poſt quidam frater de ord: Carmelit: nomine Humfridus, ad preces D. Gul. de Luda episcopi Elienſis, habuit licentiam incipiendi in Theologia, qui poſtea cito incipit ſolemniter, & legit in ſcholis ſuis, ſcilicet in loco novo prænotato. Iſte fuit primus qui gratiam habuit incipiendi de ord: Carmel: in Univerſit: Cantabrig.

Canonici de Simplingham & tunc temporis, ſcilicet anno D. 1291. inhabitabant ad capellam S. Eadmundi, & lectionibus audiendis & diſputationibus multum inſiſtebant.

Multæ domus in a villa deſtructæ propter ſitum collegiorum Carmelit: & Auguſti:

Anno D. 1293. Da. Dionyſia de monte Caniſo incepit fabricare eccleſiam, & multas alias officinas ad opus ſorum de or: Fratrum Minorum in manerio ſuo de Waterbeche.

Curia Dionyſiæ.

Minutæ decimæ & obventiones de curia Dæ. Dionyſiæ provenientes.

Joanna de Nyvernſis prima abbatiffa de Waterbech.

a Villa MS.

Fratres

Fratres de Pœnitentia Jesu Christi emerunt principale messuagium Joannis le Rus ex oppolito Capellæ S. Edmundi; sed quia illud messuagium fuit de feodo Canon: Bernwelle Prior Jolanus impedivit seylinam.

Tunc Joannes le Rus cum ipsis fratribus venit ad Jolanum, & impetravit gratiam ut permitteret eos.

Ipsi fratres de Sacco congregaverunt multos & bonos Scholares, & multiplicabantur nimis usque ad concilium Lugdunense. In quo pont: Ro: decrevit, quod fratres Mendicantes de cetero non reciperent aliquos ad ord: suum, exceptis Prædicat: Minoribus, & Carmel: Et si vellent dedit licentiam intrandi religiones laxiores. Ex eo tempore coeperunt fratres omnes Mendicantes decrescere de die in diem, & ad nihilum redacti sunt exceptis Prædicatoribus.

¶ Anno D. 1287. pars ecclesiæ Bernewellen: combusta.

ex parochio Canonicus

Mr. Robertus de Fulburne mag. benefactor Bernewellen: cœnobii, pro quo celebrat missam Canonicus.

¶ Hoc tempore Edwardus rex gravissime puniebat leguleios, & præcipue 4. justiciarios de banco, quos misit ad turrin London:

Gul: de Brumpton, ut dicebatur, fecit redempti: pro sex millibus marcarum.

Joannes de Lovetot pro 4. mil. marc.

Rogerus de Leycestre pro mille marcis.

Quartus Thomas de Weylande fugit ad fratres Minores de prope curiam D. Edmundi

Babbewel, & habitum Franciscani induit. Sed obsessus longo tempore, vestes proprias recepit, & ad curiam veniens, in turrin London: coniectus est. Postea missus in exilium perpetuum.

De D^o. Adam de Stratton, clerico thesaur: sui, habuit rex pecuniam quasi infinitam, s. ut dicebatur, 13. caræctas auri & argenti.

Robertus de Ludham & Radulphus de Hengham fecerunt pacem cum rege pro infinita pecunia.

Mr. Galfridus de Pakeham, cancellarius Cantabrig: incepit 19. anno Edwardi primi facere pavementum. Ad quod perficiendum consensus regis Edwardi intererat, & ad capiendum toloneum usque ad sex annos.

Judæi eodem anno tota Anglia expulsi, de quorum domibus venditis rex quasi infinitam pecuniam habuit.

Eodem anno rex hospitabatur per duas dies & noctes in castello de Cambrige. A tempore quo non extat memoria

K k k 2

Pag. 633.

Fratres de Sacco.

Ubi fratres de Sacco habitabant nunc campus, muro circumdatus, & adjunctus collegio D. Petri.

Pag. 634.

moria quod unquam prius rex ibi hospitabatur.

Equi regis numero 50. apud Bernewelle cum custode Adam de Riston.

Circiter annum Di. 1294. combusta est ecclesia S. Mariæ in Cantebrig: & plures domus in circuitu. Et notandum quod si prædicta villa de Herdeleston, quam Gilbertus Pecche dedit Gul: de Lannualeye cum Matilda filia sua in maritadium, redierit pro defectu heredum vel aliter ad prædictum Gilbertum: &c.



In comitatu de Grantebridge hundredi 12.

In comitatu Huntendone 4. hundredi.

Alanus le Zouche tenet maner: in Swavesey de honore Richardi.

Alanus de Fuges tenet 3. partem feodi militis in Over de episcopo Eliensi.

Philip. de Insula tenet feodum unum militis de episcopo Eliensi in Impiton.

Robertus de Insula tenet feodum 1. militis de episcopo Eliensi in Rampton.

Henr: de Colevile tenet feodum ii. militum de episcopo Lincoln: in Histon.

Gamelingei.

Baronia de Bello campo.

Baronia de Montficher.

Sudecampes.

Pag. 635.

Hamelinus de Andevilla.

Rogerus Picot.

Robertus Picot.

Frequens mentio de Galfrido Amandeville ^a.

^A

Erningastrete.

Erningastreate prope Caxton. Lelandius. Et hæc vulgo computatur inter 4. principales veteres semitas totius Angli: Et hæc semita recte ducit a Caxton ad Huntendun.

Fratres de Sterebridge, ubi nunc nundinæ extant. Sacellum * & ^b inditia ruderum domus veteris eo loco ubi nunc pars fori lanarii, Angl. the Duddery.

Paginæ novem vacant.

Pag. 645.

Ex 1^o. libro Joannis monachi de Forda ad B. episcopum Cantuariensem de vita S. Wulfrici.

Beatus Wulfricus natus in Contona, qui viculus distat a Bristolla 8. pass: millibus.

^a Max post hanc vocem scripserat Lelandus, videndum num hoc nomen quædret cum Mandeville, quem alii Magnam villam appellant, quæ tamen postea expunxit. ^b Sic, cum asterisco etiam in marg.

Wulfricus sacerdotis munere aliquanto tempore functus est in villa, quæ Diverelles dicitur.

Gulielmus dominus villæ de Diverellis.

Hafelberga villa Gulielmi distans versus orientem 30. passimil: ab Exonia.

Wulfricus familiaris Gulielmo.

Wulfricus migravit in cellulam vicinam ecclesiæ de Hafelberge.

Wulfricus pro indusio lineo lorica ferrea usus est.

Gulielmus conversus hospitalis de Forda familiaris Wulfrico. Brictricus socius Wulfrici vir sanctus.

E 2. libro Joannis de vita Wulfrici.

Eilwardus de Salesbirga.

Beatrix filia dominæ de Hafelberg.

Bente mulier illustri prænata est apud Wulfricum.

Ailredus de Lincolnia filius Bentæ.

Drogo de Muncz familiariss: Henrico primo regi Angl: blasphemavit nomen Wulfrici.

Henricus primus rex una cum regina Wulfricum invisunt, quo tempore Drogo blasphemator infirmus ab Wulfrico curatus est.

Gilebertus abbas de Waverley.

Henricus abbas de Tintern successit Gilberto in abbacia de Waverley.

Joannes Anachoreta de Winterburna quæ est in pago Dorsetensi.

Wulfricus longo tempore claruit spiritu prophetiæ.

Matildis xvi. pene annos Anachoreticam vitam duxit in Wereham, opp: Dorsetensis provinciæ, ubi cellam construxit tempore Wulfrici.

Jeretrudis famula Matildis Dominæ successit.

Christina filia Richildis in eadem cella successit Jeretrudi.

Richardus presbyter de Coriscumbe.

Sampson de Lincolnia, vir non parvi nominis, avunculus Aluredi de Lincolnia qui nunc superest, frater fuit uxoris Gulielmi Dni. de Hafelberg. Pag. 646.

Rogerus de Nunant vir potens.

Robertus de S. Albano monachus Fordensis.

Gulielmus filius Gualteri Dominus de Hafelberge.

Durandus de Mohun miles, frater uxoris Gulielmi filii Gualteri.

Widele villa Gulielmi filii Gualterii.

Gulielmus filius Gualteri instituit Canonicos regulares apud Hafelberge, & eos possessionibus ditavit.

Verba

Verba Wulfrici ad Gul: filium Gualteri:

"Incipies, sed non consummabis collegium Canonicorum
"apud Haselberg. Neque enim hii, quos introducere disponis,
"prosperabuntur in loco isto."

Gualterus Glasconienfis monachus, filius Gul: filii Gualteri
dñi. de Haselberg.

Gul: filius Gualteri dñs. de Haselberg adversabatur principio
imperio Stephani regis.

Gulielmus filius Theodori dñs: villæ quæ Mudiford dicitur.
Beatrix uxor Gul: filii Theoderici.

Gulielmus filius Gul: filii Theoderici.

Aluredus de Lincolnia familiaris Wulfrici.

Henricus primus indigne tulit prophetiam Wulfrici de
ejus morte.

Wulfricus prædixit Stephano futurum, ut regno Angl: po-
tiretur.

Bente mater Aluredi de Lincolnia.

Agnes soror comitissæ de Glocestria.

Comes Baldewinus, & Stephanus de Mandevilla, viri po-
tentes apud Westfax: pietatis causâ peregre profecti sunt: quo
itinere Stephanus obiit. Baldewinus ægre domum reversus est.

pag. 647. Wulfricus plenus dierum obiit apud Haselbergam anno D.
1154. 10. Cal. Mart: & 1º. anno Henrici 2.

Altercatio pro corpore S. Wulfrici.

Monachi de Monteacuto cupiebant deferre corpus S. Wul-
frici ad suum cœnobium.

Osbernus parochus de Haselberg hoc vetuit.

Robertus episcopus Bathon: sepelivit Wulfricum in ejus
cella apud Haselberg.

Osbernus postea transtulit corpus S. Wulfrici in aquilonarem
partem altaris eccl: de Haselberg.

pag. 648.

E Magna charta Henrici 3.

De honore Walingford, Noting: Boloñ:

Quæ a secuntur non sunt ex Mag: charta sumpta.

Statutum de Mereton editum anno 20. Henrici 3.

Statutum de Merlebrige anno 52. Henr: 3.

Statutum de Glocestre editum anno 6. Edwardi primi.

Statutum Wintoniæ editum anno 13. Edwardi 1mi.

Statutum editum Carleoli anno 15. Edwardi 2i.

Statutum Eboraci editum anno 12. Edwardi 1mi.

• Ss.

Ex

Ex Statuto de prærogativa regis, edito 17. Edwardi 2i.

Si aliqua hereditas descendat alicui nato in partibus transmarinis, & cujus antecessores fuerunt ad fidem regis Franciæ de tempore regis Joannis, & non ad fidem regis Angliæ, sicut contingit de Baronia Monumetæ post mortem Joannis de Monemuta, cujus heredes fuerunt de Britannia, & alibi. Jo: de Monemutha.

Ex eadem prærogativa.

Sicut contingit de Matilda, filia comitis Herefordiæ, uxoris Manufell Marefcalli, qui post mortem Gul: Marefcalli fratris sui cepit sesinam castri, & manerii de Stregoil, & obiit in eodem castro antequam intrasset per regem.

Ex Statuto de Escaëtioribus edito 29. Eduar: 1i.

Gul: de Langton Conventren: & Lichefeld: episcopus, & regis thesaurarius.

Joannes de Langton cancellarius.

Statutum Lincoln: anno 9. Eduar: 2i.

Ex Statuto de Vasso edito 20. Eduar: 1i.

Wimme & Thyрке hereditas Gawini Boteler, & postea Gul: Boteler fratris ejus.

Statutum de Acton Burnel editum anno 20. Eduar: 1i.

Ex 2. parte veterum Statutorum.

Pag. 649.

Ex Statuto Walliæ tempore Eduar: 2. apud Ruthoelan.

Vicecomes de Anglesey, sub quo tota terra nostra Anglesey cum cantaredis, a medis, & bundis suis.

Vicecomes de Kairnarvan, sub quo cantareda de Arvan, cantareda de Arlentoyth, commotum de Crukyng, cantareda de Thlen, & commotum de Inuenith.

Vicecomes de Merionith, sub quo cantareda de Merionith, commotum de Ardudo, commotum de Pentlyn, & commotum de Irmony cum metis & bundis suis.

Vicecomes de Flynte, sub quo cantareda de Englesfende, terra de Meillor, Seisnek, & terra de Hope, & tota terra conjuncta castro nostro & villæ de Ruthlan usque ad villam Cestriæ. De cetero intendunt Justic: nostro Cestriæ; de exitibus eorundem comitatum respondeant ad scaccarium nostrum Cestriæ.

Statutum Exoniæ.

a Sic. b Ha voces bis occurrunt.

Ex

Ex Statuto de Tallagio non concedendo.

Remissimus etiam Humfredo le Boun comiti Herefordiæ & Essex, constabulario Angl: & Rogero Bigot comiti Norfolciæ & Suthfolciæ, mareicallio Angliæ.

Statutum de terris Templariorum Hospitalariis concessis anno 17. Eduardi 2i.

Ex Statuto exilii Hugonum Dispensariorum.

Brum

Syr John Giffarde de Brimmesfelde, Syr Richard de Grey.
Syr Rafe de Bafet, Syr Rafe Camoys.

u

Mounseir Robert de Monthant.
Monfire Jehan de Monbray pour les terres de Gower.
John de Lacchelegh.

E dicto de Kenilworth tempore Henr: 3i. anno reg: ejus 51º.

R. Walope.

A. Zufch.

R. Somerey. rey. Warinus de Baffingbourne.

W. Baffingburn.

Ibidem.

Item qui fuere apud Cestrefeld contra regem in bello.

Ibidem.

Forfan, Dicimus & providemus de castris Herdeley, Byham, & Chertsey, quod pro illis detur rationabile escambium.

Pag. 65c.

Ex Catalogo regum Angl.

Gul. Rufus fecit magnam aulam Westmonasterij, & complevit turrim London.

Tempore Joannis regis civitas London. cum magna multitudine hominum combusta.

Edwardus 3. debellavit Scottos apud Halidon hille, & occidit in illo bello 35. millia, & postea cepit castrum de Berwike.

Richardus 2. filius Edwardi principis Walliæ natus sine pelle, & nutritus in pellibus caprorum.

Tempore Henrici 5. plures Lollardi infurrexerunt contra ipsum in campo de Fiketisfeld, qui capti fuerunt & suspensi.

Vicesimo quinto anno Henrici sexti fuit parlamentum apud Bury S. Edmundi.

Henr: 7s. 3º. anno reg: sui habuit victoriam in bello juxta Newark adversus comitem Lincoln, & Martine Swarte.

Et 12. anno reg: sui habuit victoriam in bello de Blakheth contra homines de Cornubia.

Owte

OWTE of the Statutes of the firste Parlamente of Edward the 3. holden at Westminster.

Page. 651.

Thomas Erle of Lancastre, Leircestre, and hy Steward of England, persecutid to Deth by Hughe Spencers, the Father and the Sunne.

Anno 14. Edwardi 3.

The Lorde Wake and the Lorde Rafe Basset.

Anno 25. Edw. 3.

Henry Sunne of John de Beaumonde, Elizabeth Doughter of Guy de Brian, and John Sunne of Raufe Dawkeney.

Leyland.

The afore Persons were borne beyonde the Se, and strenkthid by Acte of Parliament to their Fathers Inheritance yn Englande.

Anno 27. Edw. 3.

New Castel, Yorke, Lincoln, Norwiche, Westminster, Cantorbyri, Chichestre, Winchestre, Excestre, Bristow, Kair-^{Staples for} mardin yn Wales.

S. Botolphe put for Boston Towne.

Anno 43.

Quenesborow a Staple, Kingeston apon Hulle a Staple, S. Botolphes a Staple.

Anno Edwar. 3. 50.

Wylliam Wikam Bishop of Winchestre exceptid from Privilege of the Kinges Pardon.

Anno 10. Richardi 2.

Syr Richard Lescrope, and John Devoreux.

Anno 11. Rich. 2.

Robert Belknap, John Holte, John Cray, William Burgh attaintid of Treason.

Also Simon Burle Knight, John Beachamp of Holt Knight, James Bernes Knight, John Salesbyri Knighte attaintid.

Anno 12. Rich. 2.

A Parliament at Cantebrige. Leyl. It was writen yn another Place at Canterbyri.

Anno 13. Rich. 2.

Liverpole. Leyland. Now corruptely caullid Lyrpole.

Anno 15. Rich. 2.

Gilford Clothes were of good making and valure.

Anno 16. Rich. 2. in Parlamento de Winchestre.

Avoier de poys Weyght.

Anno 20. Rich. 2. in Parl. Westmonast.

Robert Belknap, John Holte, William Burgh Knightes of Tom. i. Par. 2.

the Bathe, revokid owte of Ireland, and perdonid. Leyland. These were Men of Law and Juges.

Anno 21. Rich. 2. in Parl. Westmo.

The Name of the Counte of Chestre to be namid a Principalite.

Hath establischid that the Castel of Lions, with the Seignorye of Bromefeld and Yale to the sayde Castel belonging, the Castel of Chirke, with the Seignory of Chirkeland to the saide Castel belonging, the Castel of Oswaldes Streate, with the Toun well waulid with Stone, and the Hundered, and the xi. Tounes to the saide Castel belonging, the Castel of Isabelle, with the Seignory to the same, belonging to the Castel of Dallilay, with the Apportenaunce yn the Counte of Shrophshire, and the Reversion of the Seignory of Cleve, with theyr Apportenaunces, which Edward Erle of Rutland holdeth for Terme of his Life. Al wich Tounes, Castelles, and Seignoryes aforesaide were to Richard late Erle of Arundel, and wich, by Force of the Judgement gyven agaynst the saide Erle yn the said Parliament, be forfeit to our Sovereigne Lord the King, shaul be from henceforth annexid to the Principalite of Chestre.

Pag. 652.

Anno 21. Rich. 2.

Edwarde Duke of Ammarle, Thomas Duke of Surrey, John Duke of Excester, John Marquise of Dorset, John Erle of Salysbyri, Wylliam Erle of Wylleshire, Edmund Duke of York,

Albemerl

Edmund Duke of Ammerle, Roger Erle of Marche, Henry Erle of Northumbreland, Thomas Erle of Glocestre, Thomas Erle of Wyncester.

John Hufsey, Henry Greene, John Russhel, Henry Chelmefwike, Robert Tey, and John Golofre Knightes.

Anno 1. Henr. 4.

Parl. Salap. The Proceeding of the laste Parliament of Rich. the 2. and the Reiornement of it to Salop, with Actes there done clene disannullid.

Anno 4. Henrici 4.

Owen ap Gleindour Traytor.

Anno 5. Henr. 4.

Syr Thomas Percy Erle of Worcester.

Anno 7. Henr. 4.

Henry, Thomas, John, Humfrey, King Henry the 4. Sunnes. Henry Percy Erle of Northumbr. Thomas Lorde Bardolfe.

Anno 5. Henr. 5.

The Counte Palatine of Lancastre.

Anno

Isabelles
Castel.
Dallilay
Castelle.

Lancastre
a Counte
Palatine.

Anno 2. Henr. 6.

The Hospitale of S. Leonardes of Yorke, of the Funda-
tion of our Progenitors.

Anno 9. Henr. 6.

Stainecliffe and Frendeles Wapentakes yn Craven.

Anno 9. Henr. 6.

It was declarid by Margaret Duchesse of Clarence, Johan Duchesse of York, Sufters and amonges other Heyres to Edmund late Erle of Kente, Richard Duke of York, Richard Erle of Salisbyri, and Alice his Wife, Raufe Erle of Westmerlande, John Lorde of Tiptofte, and Powes, and Joyous his Wife, and Henry Gray Cosins, and other of the Heires of the said Edmund late Erle, as yn the same Supplication is supposid, that is to say the said Duke, Sun to Anne Doughter to Alianor, a nother of the Sisters of the sayde Edmund, the said Rafe Sunne to Elisabeth a nother Sister of the said Edmund, the said Joyouse Doughter to the sayde Alianour Mother of Anne, and the sayde Henry Gray Sonne to Johan Doughter of the same Alianoure, that whereas Alianour, wife to Jamis Lorde of Audeley, prætending, caulling, and affirming her self Doughter and Heire to the said Edmund late Erle of Kente, and begotten and born yn Mariage prætensid, had betwixte hym and Custance late Wife to Thomas Lorde Dispenfer, where by the said Supplication it is supposid, that the said Alianor, Wife to the said James, is Bastard, and never was any Mariage made, had, nor solempnifid betwixte the said Edmund and Custance, &c. how Custance was yn deade never married to the Erle Edmund, the wich yn deade truely married Luce, Sister to the Duke of Millain.

Pag. 653.

Anno 29. Henr. 6.

John Cade namyng hymself John Mortimer.

Anno 31. Henrici 6. in parl. de Reding.

John Penicok esquier, Giles Sainctelo esquier.

Anno 1. Edwardi 4.

Keper of the Kinges Parkes of Hellesbury and a Lantglefs yn the Counte of Cornewalle.

Leiland.
Heilston in
Cornisch is
caullid
Hellas.

Anno 3. Edwardi 4.

S. Martine the Graunde in London the Kinges Fre Chapelle.

Anno 4. Edw. 4.

Guilhald Teutonicorum yn London. Leyland. Now caullid comunely the Stiliarde.

a Sic, cum puncto sub t.

L 11 2

Anno

Anno 7. Edw. 4.

Clothes made in the Hundredes of Lyfton, Taveftoke, and Rowburghe in Devonfhire.

Anno 4. Henr. 7.

Yendale
River.

The Maire of London to have Confervation of the River of Thamife from the Bridge of Stanes on to the Waters of Yendale and Medway.

Anno 11. Henr. 7.

The Toune of Uppingham to have Custody of Weigttes and Meafures for Rotyl. there.

Calthorde and Readbridge Places nere the fhore aboute Hampton.

Anno 19. Henr. 7.

The fame fhire of Southfax beyng yn Lenghte LXX. miles.

Anno 14. Henr. 8.

Hempftede Bridge yn Kent deviding the Hundredes of Craneburne and Rolvinden.

Leyland. Syr George Guldeford had a Maner yn Kent yn Cranbourn Hundrede cawllid Hempftede.

Pag. 654.

Anno 21. Henr. 8.

Hedwine Streames a famofe Place yn Tyne River betwixt New Caftel and Fine Mouth.

Sparhauke a Place aboute the Mouth of Tyne Ryver.

Worftede Wevers yn Greate Yermouth.

Worftede Wevers yn Lynne.

Anno 22. Henr. 8.

Powdike yn Marfchelands yn Northfolk.

Broken Dike, alias Oldedike, yn Ely.

Anno 24. Henr. 8.

Saynte Clemente Danes withowt Temple Barre.

Anno 25. Henr. 8.

Worceftre, Evesham, Droitewiche, Kederminftre, and Bromifgrove withyn the Counte of Worceftre.

Anno 26. Henr. 8.

Aufte, Fremelande, Pyrton, Arlingham, Nowenham, Portfedes, Poynte, Feryes and Passages over Severne ynto Southewalys, and the Forefte of Dene.

Lynne Bifhop havynge Mayre and Burgefes yn Northfolk.

Townes admitted to the Title of Suffraganes :

Therforde, Ippeswiche, Colcheftre, Dover, Gylforde, Southampron, Taunton, Shaftesbyri, Molton, Marlebourgh, Bedford, Leiceftre, Gloceftre, Shreusbyrie, Bristowe, Penreth, Bridgewater,

Bridgewater, Nottingham, Grauntham, Hulle, Huntingdon, Cambridge, and the Tounes of Perith and Berwike, S. Germaines yn Cornewalle, and Ille of Wighte.

Anno 27. Henr. 8.

Places as Townes, Castelles, Hundredes, and Manors assigned to Monemuthe, as to the Sheere Toune :

Chepstowe, Matherne, LLanuihengel, Magoure, Goldeclife, Neweporte, Wenlloge, LLanwerne, Caerlion, Uske, Treleck, Tyneterne, Skinfreth, Gronsmont, Wite Castel, Reglan, Calicote, Bilton, Abergeveny, Penrole, Grenefelde, Maghen, and Hochuillade.

Places adjecte to Breknocke as Shere Towne :

Crekhowel, Tretoure, Penkelly, Englisch Talgarthe, Walsche Talegarthe, Dynas, Hay Glinebogh, Broinlles, Cantercely, LLando, Blayullinby, Estrodewe, Buelthe, and LLangorfe.

Adjecte to new Radenor.

Eliftherman, Eluelles, Boughred, Glasebyri, Glaudistre, Mihelles Chirche, Meleneth, Blewaghe, Knighton, Norton, Preston, Comothuder, Rayder, Guethronion, and Stanage. One Sessions to be kepte at Radenor, and a nother at Rather Gowye.

Adject to Montgomerik as to the Shire Towne :

Pag. 655.

Kedwenkyri, Cawrlande, Arustle, Keuilioc, Doythure, Powellande, Clunessande, Balesley, Tempcestre and Alcestre. The Sessions one tyme to be kept at Montgomery, and the nexte at Mahenlethe.

Adjecte to Denbighe :

Ruthin, Sainte Tasse, Kinllethhowen, Bromefelde, Yale, Chirke, Chirkelande, Molefsdale and Hopefsdale.

Adjecte to Salop :

Ofwestre, Whetington, ⁱ Masbroke, ^{Mofa Forfan Marfle} Knoking, Ellefmer,

Downe and Churbury Hundrede.

And that the Lordeshippes of Ofwestre, Whittington, Masbroke, and Knoking with their Membre shaul be taken, namid, and knownen by the Name of the Hundrede of Ofwestre yn the Counte of Salop.

And that the Lordship of the Ellesmere with the Membres of the same to the Hundrede of Pymhille in the Counte of Salop.

And that the Lordship of Downe with the Membres shaule be annexid to the Hundrede of Chirbyri yn the Counte of Salop.

Adjecte

Adjecte to Hereforde :

Ewias Lacy, Ewias Harolde, Cliffordre, Wynforton, Yerdefley, Huntington, Whitney, Wigmore, Lugharneis, and Stepleton. And Ewias Lacy with the Membres to be knowen of the Hundrede Ewias Lacy.

And that the Lordeship of Ewias Harolde shal be unitid to the Hundrede of Webtre in the saide Shere of Hereforde.

And that the Lordeship of Cliffordre, Wynforton, Yerdefley, Whitney, and Huntington shaul be knowen of the Hundrede of Huntington.

And that the Lordeshippes, Townes, and Paroches of Wollaston, Tidnam, Becheley, lyng betwixt Chepstow Bridg in the Marches of Wales and Glocestreshire, shaul be adjecte to Glocestre.

And that the Lordeshippes, Paroches, Townes, Commotes, and Cantaredes of Gowerkiluey, Bishops Towne, Landaf, Synghenith supra, Singhenith subtus, Miskin, Ogmores, Glinerotheney, Tallagarne, Ruthien, Talauan, Llanblethian, Llanstuwid, Tieriall, Avon, Neth Landewey and the Clays, shaul be adject to the Shire of Glamorgan and Morgannok.

LLanameuery, Abermerlleis, Kidwely, Eskenning, Cornwolthton, Newcastel, Emlyn, Abreguily to be adjecte to Cairmerdin.

Fig. 656.

And that Haverforde, West Kilgarran, Llanstufan, Laugeherne, otherwise cawllid Talaugharne, Walwimscattel, Dewyflande, LLanhadeyn, Lanfey, Herberth, Slebeiche, Rosemerkette, Castellane, LLandefloure, be adjecte to Penbroke.

Tregaron, Generglyne, Landway, Ureny to be adject to Cairdigan.

Walter Devereux Lorde Ferrars and of Charteley.

Anno 31. Henr. 8. cap. 3.

George Broke Lorde Cobham, and so yn order the Names of the Knighttes, Esquiers and Gentilman of Kent.

And yn the 5. Chapitre the Names of the Gentilmen and other Fre holders yn Surrey aboute the Quarters of the new Chace, abowte Hampton Courte.

Byfleete and Weybridge Maners of the Dukedom of Cornewalle.

The College of Cobham yn Kente.

Edmondroune late the Lorde Hastings Lordship in Hartfordshire.

Wylliam

Wylliam de Pakington, Clerk and Tresorer of Prince Edwardes, Sunne to Edwarde the 3. Household yn Gascoyne, did wryte a Cronique yn Frenche from the 1x. Yere of King John of Englande on to his tyme, and dedicatid it to his Lord Prince Edwardes. Owte of an Epitome in Frensh of this afore sayde Cronique I translatid carptim thes thinges that folow yn to Englishe.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1213. our Lady Chirch yn Southwerk was brent, and the Bridge of London with the Chapel and al the Houses on it, and a Parté of the Toune withalle.

Et mesme lan fu comence le fosse entour la cite de Loundres: & densuldit arcine furent troue les moitez de trois mile corps ars, saunz ceaux que furent toute encendre si come la Cronike tesmoigne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1209. was borne, yn the Vigile de la Thephan, King John 2. Sun, and was caullid Richard.

In the Yere of our Lorde a 1215. King John toke yn the Chirche of S. Paule at London of Bisshop Wylliam the Crosse of the Holy Lande, and with hym the Countes of Chestre and Darby toke the same.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1216. Loys, Sun to the French King, arrived in Tenet, and after taking Homage of the Englishe Baron at Westminstre, had, as he passid with his Holte, delyverid to hym thes Castelles: Regate, Guldeforde, Farneham, the Cite of Wynchestre and the Castelle, Odiham, and the Tourre of London.

In the Yere of our Lord 1217. a Peace was made at Kinggeston betwixt Loys of Fraunce and Henry the 3. Kinges John Sunne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1224. Bedforde Castel was won by Force of King Henry, and Falx de Bruete with his Wife and Childerne banishid, and William Bruete his Brother that kept Bedeford Castel hangid.

In the Yere of our Lord 1227. was Richarde King Henry the 3. Brother made Erle of Cornewalle at Westminstre.


In the Yere of our Lord 1230. was much Werre betwixt King Henry and Richard Erle Marefcal (le Counte of Penbroke) in the Quarters of Wales.

In the Yere a 1236. King Henry married Eleanor Doughtter to the Counte of Province, and Sister to the Quene of Fraunce. Pag. 658.

And this Yere dyed Lady Johan, Wife to Lewelin Prince of Wales, the which was Sister to King Henry by the Father Side. She died in Marche at Havering yn Essex, and was buried at Tarente Nunnery in Dorseteshire.

In

In the Yere a 1239. was borne at Westminstre Edwarde King Henry firste Sunne.

The Frenche Kinge, the King of England, and his Brother married the 3. Sisters of Province. 

In the Yere 1243. Richard Erle of Cornewal was maryed to the 3. Doughter of the Counte of Province.

In the Yere 1247. the Doughter of the Erle of March in France, Sifter to

King * John, was married at Wodestoke to the Counte Warine.

In the Yere 1250. was the Counte William Lungespeie killid among the Saracenes.

In the Yere 1251. Margarete, Henry the 3. Doughter, was maryed to the King of Scottes on S. Stephan's day.

In the Yere 1255. the Jues martyrid a Child, caullid Hugh, at Lincoln.

In the Yere 1256. were these Noble Men at the Sentence againe Brekers of the Francheses of ^b Holdy Chirch, and the greate Chartre and Chartre of Forrestes, Richard Counte de Cornewalle, Richard Clare Counte de Glocestre, Rogerus Bigot Counte de Northfolk et Southfolk, et Marefcal de Angleterre, Humfrey de Boun Counte de Hereforde & Effex, John de Waren Counte de Suffex & Surrey.

In the Yere a 1257. King Henry lay a Monith at Gannok to repress Excursions of Prince Lewelyne.

Audomarus elect Bishop of Winchestre, Wylliam de Valence, Galfridus, and Guido de Lisinan Brethern by the Mother Side to Henry the 3.

In the Yere 1259. Hugh Bigote chif Justice of England.

This Yere 2. Romaynes striving for Prebendes yn S. Paules in London killid in the Chirch one the other.

Pag. 659.

In the Yere a 1260. John Duke of Bretayne married Beatrice King Henry the 3. Doughter, and was made Knight, and with hym Baldewinus Erle of the Isle of Wicghte.

This Yere was Sir Hugh Dispenser made chief Justice of England, and Nicolas of Ely Chauncelar to the King, and the Abbate of Peterborow Treforer of the Esquier by the Ordinaunce of the Barons.

In the Yere 1262. Richarde Counte de Glocestre beyng with King Henry in Fraunce dyed of the Febre quartane, and was buryed at Tukesbyri Abbay, where aboute his Tumbe be wryten his noble Actes.

This Yere was brennid a greate parte of the Kinges Palace at Westminstre.

a Sic, cum asterisco. b Sic.

In

In the Yere 1263. yn the tyme of the Barons Werres was Peter, a Burgoyne borne, Bishop of Hereforde taken yn his Cathedral Chirch, and sente to the

Petrus episcopus Herefordensis inimicus Barovicæ fact:

^E Castel of Ordesley, and there were is Treasors spoilid, and such Chanons of Hereford as were of his Sect sent to Prison.

Erdesley, as I remembre, is Baschevilles Castel.

This Yere the Barons toke the Castel of Glocestre by force, and sent Mattheu de Befiles Keper of it as a Prisoner to a nother Warde.

In this Yere Leweline Prince of Wales destroyed, at the motion of Simon Montforte, much of the Landes of Mortimer Counte of the Marche, at the wiche tyme he toke and brent the Castel of Radenor.

In the same Yere Prince Edward cumming owte of Fraunce yn to Englande tooke Mortymer's Parte, and wanne by Force Hay and Huntendune Castelles longging to Humfrede de Boun the younger.

In this Yere Robert Ferrars Yerle of Darby enterid the Castel of Worcester by Violence, and destroyed Part of the Toun.

In the Yere a 1264. Pers de Montford and Simon Montfort the yongger were vanquischid by the King entering by Force yn to the Toun of Northampton.

The same Yere the King accompaynid with many noble Men of Scotland destroyed Robert Ferrars Landes in Derby and Staffordshir, and his Castel of Tutbyri.

This Yere was the Castel of Rochestre fortified by the King, having in it these Capitaines, John Counte de Waren, John Fizalane Counte of Arundale, Henry Dalemaine, Roger de Leyburn; but at the laste it was taken by Simon Montfords Parte al saving one Tour, and so sodenly leste by the Barons repaying to London for Fere of the King and his Sunne cumming toward Rochestre. Pag. 660.

At this tyme was the Castel of Tunebridge, longging to Gilbert de Clare, renderid to the King.

This Yere also the King was discumfitid with his Hoste, and taken at Lewis in Southfax. In this Batel was taken King Henry the 3. Richard King of Alemaine his Brother, John Bailliol, Roberte Bruze, et John Comyn, Scottes; Humfrede de Boun Counte de Hereforde, John Fizalane Counte of Arundel, Gul. Bardulphe, Philip Basslet, Roberte de Tathal, Roger de Somery, Henry de Percy

Rog: de Somery.

And this Yere was a greate Peace of Westchepe in London brent by Treason.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

M m m

And

Forfan,
James An-
deley.

And fast apon this was the Bataile yn the Marches of Wales by twixt Lewelyn, Favourer to Simon Montforte, and Roger Mortymer, James Dandel, Roger Clifford, Roger Leybourne, Hamo Leltraunge, and Turbevil, not knowing of the Discomfiture of the King. At this tyme was the Castel of Hereforde taken, and also of Hay, and brent by Leweline. So that the afore Lorde Marches were a force causid to make a Visage of Rendre to the Barons. And then Hugh Mortimer renderid his Castel and the Castel of Ludelaw to John Fiz John: and then the Barons Hoste went to Mountegomerik, where Roger Mortimer and James Dandeley were.

This Yere Guarine de Bassingburne and Robert Walerand, Kepers of Bristow, made owt fodenly an Hoste to Walingford; but they preveylid litle there.

Kenelworth Simon Montfortes Castel.

Tag. 661. at This tyme Prince Edward escapid from his Kepers Handes at Hereford yn the Marches of Wales, and was prively receyvid of Thomas de Clare, Brother to Gilberte Erle of Glocestre. Then repayrid to Prince Edward Roger Mortimer from Wigmore Castel, and the Counte of Glocestre, with many mo.

Abowte this tyme Simon Montfort enterid the Castel of Monemuth, and racid it.

And thens Montfort caryed the King with hym to Bergevenney, where he was fore assautid and folowid of Edwards Frenedes, that he was feyne to letté the Towne, and breking the Bridge to returne to Hereford.

At this tyme Simon de Montfort the younger gote into Wynchestre, by help, as it is faide, of the Monkes, and after spoilid the Toune, by cause the Citizins had afore denied hym Passage. Thens he went thorow Oxford peaceably, and so to Kenelworth.

Edward Prince and Gilbert Counte of Glocestre issuid fodenly out of Wircestre, and tooke certen Nobles in the Priory and Toune of Kenelworth lying in their Beddes, that wer new cum to help Simon Montfort, and returnid straite to Wyrcester.

Simon Montfort the Father remeid with the King from Hereford to Kemesey, a Place of the Bishop of Wicestre, towarde the Quarter of Wyrcester.

The Batel was faute on a Tuesday in August by Evelham betwixt the Prince and Simon Montfort with the Barons, where he was overthrowen.

These

These be the Nobles that were slayn on the Barons Party:

Simon Montfort Counte de Leyrcestre, Henry his Sunne, Peter Montfort, Hugh Dispenfar chief Justice of England, Wylliam Mandeville, Rafe Bassett, Walter Crepinges, William Evorwike, and many other.

These were taken Prisoners of the Barons Part:

Guy de Monteforte, John Fiz John, Henry de Haftinges, Humfrede de Boun the younger, Nicolas Segrave.

Syr John de Bayville, Nicolas Segrave, and William Marmion, and divers other, disheritid of their Landes,

Divers noble men disheritid kept Kenelworthe againe the King. The most noble of them was Henry Haftinges.

after that they had spoiled

pag. 652. Norwich, Byri, and other

good Tounes, cam from their Den, the Isle of Eleey, to Southwerke aboute London: at the wich tyme the Erle of Gloucestre kept London by Strenkith for certen Displeasures, or Promises, broken betwixt the King and hym.

In the Yere a 1268. King Henry and Gilbert Counte of Clare toke the Crosse of the Holy Land at Northampton.

In the Yere 1268. Edmund the Kinges Sunne was married to the Doughtter of the Erle of Albemarle in Westminster Chirch.

In the Yere a 1271. dyed John a childe of v. Yeres olde and more, the first Sunne of Prince Eduard.

In the Yere 1272. Richard King of Almayne dyed, Brother to Henry the 3.

In this Yere Edmund, Sun to Richard Kinge of Almayne, married Margarete, Sister to Gilbert de Clare Counte of Gloucester.

And this Yere was Henry Lacy Erle of Lincoln made Knight with the afore saide Edmund, and 54. beside.

And this Yere was the Priory of Norwich, with al the Loggenges and the Chirch, spoiled, and brente by the Malice of the Citifins of Norwich. And for this the King beyng very angre cam to Norwiche, and causid the Heddes of the Malefactours to be drawen, hanggid, and brent to Assches.

This Yere Henry the 3. dyed on S. Edmund the Confessor day.

And this Yere cam home Prince Edwarde from Acres, and Wylliam Valence with hym.

In the Yere 1277. King Edwarde causid the Barons of his Esquier, and his Justices of the Benche to remove from London to Shrobbesby, that he might be nere with his Retinew to tame the Walsch Men.

In the Yere 1282. Leoline Prince of Wales, and Davy his Brother,

M m m 2

Brother, enterid the Marches of England, and cam to Rude-
 lan and Flynt, and toke the famos Knight Syr Roger Clif-
 forde, and returning to Snoudune burnyd muche of that
 Marche.

In the Yere 1283. King Edward made the Castel of Abre-
 conwey, at the Foote of Snowdune.

And after toke David Leweline Brother, with his Wife, his
 2. Sunnes, and 7. Doughtters, and he was hangid, drawen,
 and quarterid at Salop.

In the Yere ^a 1284. was born Edward the Kinges Sunne
 at Cairarvon in Wales.

And this Yere dyed a Sunne of the Age de doze ans of King
 Edwardes, and was buried at Westmynster neere S. Edwardes.

In the Yere 1287. one Rees Amereduke rebellid in Wales,
 and did much Hurt in Wales, agayne whom cam Edmunde
 the Kinges Brother, and at the last at the Sege of Durselan
 Castel, in under myning waulles, with the Ruines were slayne

Driffelan
 Castelle.

^{insula}
 Gul: Montchenesey, Gerard del Idle Banerez, Monfeir Hum-
 frey Haftang Bachelor, and divers other.

In the Yere 1290. Gilberte Counte de Glocester married
 John de Acres, King Edward Doughter; and John, Sunne to
 the Duke of Brabant, was married to her Sifter Margaret both
 at Westmynstre.



This Yere were the Jues put out of England.

This Yere dyed Quene Eleanor, Wife to Edward King of
 England, and Doughtter to the King of Spayne.

In the Yere 1292. Rees ap Mereduk was taken.

In the Yere 1293. the Counte of Barre married Eleanor
 King Edward's Doughtter.

In the Yere 1294. Roger Pyvelesdon Capitain to the
 Walsch Men spoilid an brennid in the Marches.

In the Yere 1295. the Frenchmen spoilid and brent Dover
 and the Priory.

At this tyme Sir Thomas Turbeville a Knight, Prisoner yn
 Fraunce, grauntid to be a Traitor to King Edward to be de-
 liverid out of Prison.

Tag. 664. In the Yere 1296. King Edward wan Berwike.

In the Yere 1297. King Edward offerid to S. Edward at
 Westminstre the Chaire, Sceptre, and Croune of Gold of the
 Scottisch Kinge.

In the Yere 1298. King Edward cauffid the Baron of his
 Eschequire, and Justices of his Banke, to go to York.

And this Yere were the Scottes overthrouen in Batel at
 Fankirke on S. Magdalenes Day.

a Sic lege, non 1204. ut in MS.

In

In the Yere 1299. Margarete, Sifter to King Philip of
at Cantorbyri

France, was married to King Eduard.

In the Yere 1300. Cal. Junii was borne the first Sunne of
Quene Margaret at Brotherton, the
wich was caullid Thomas.

Thomas Brotherton. This
worde is sumtyme thus wri-
ten, Broyerton. It is yn York-
shir.

In the Yere 1301. was borne on S.
Ofuualde the King's Day the 2. Sunne
of Quene Margarete at Wodestoke, and
caullid Edmund.

The Castel of Brihin yn Scotlande.

In the Yere 1305. there was openid to King Edward
a Conspiracy, wrought by the Archebishop of Cantorbyri,
and dyvers Countes and Barons agayne hym, at such
tymes as he was yn Flaundes. And
the Erle Marefalle examinid of this,
and not welle able to purge hym self,
made the King hys Heire, and put hym yn Possession of his
Landes to have his Grace. And thus doying the King gave
hym agayne a M. li. Lande by the yere duryng his Life.

Rex Eduardus factus heres
de assē comitis Marefcalli.


King Edward the firste lying on his Death Bed at Burg
apon the Sandes caullid onto hym these Men: Henry Lacy
Counte of Lincoln, Guy Counte of Warwike, Aimer de
Valence Counte of Penbroke, and Syr Robert Clifford Ba-
ron, desiring them to be good to his Sunne, and that they
should not suffice Peter Gaveston to cum agayne yn to England
to sette his Sunne agayne on Ryot.

Syr John de Bachewelle Knight was thrust to Dethe at the
Coronation of King Eduard the 2.

King Edward sent for Peter Gaveston, and when he cam
caullid hym Brother, and gave hym Walingford otherwise
assignid to Quene Isabelle.

After that the King had defetid the Acte of the Bannishe- Pag. 665.
ment of Pers Gaveston at Stanford, Gaveston began to con-

temne the Nobles of England, and rayl-
ed of them, caulling Gilbert de Clare,
Counte of Glocestre, and cofine to the
King, "Cocolds Byrde," and Syr Hen-
ry Lacy, Erle of Lincoln, "Boele Cre-
nee," and Syr Gui, Counte of Warwike,
"Noer chien darderne," and he caullid

 Mors Gilberti de Clare
A. D. 1313. Gilbertus de
Clare Counte of Glocestre,
and Robert Clifford Baron,
flayn of the Scottes at the
Feelde of Strevelyne.

the gentil Counte Thomas of Lancastre the Kinges Nephew,
"Vielers porceo quil ert greles, et de bel entaile."

Aboute this tyme Henry Lacy, Erle
of Lincoln, dyed, and chargin Thomas
of Lancastre his Sunne yn law and
Heyre, that he should mayntene his

Thomas of Lancastre, Heire
to Henry Lacy Erle of Lin-
coln.

Quarelle

John Tanner hangid in the North.

Aboute this tyme John Tanner a Villaine faide, that he was Sun to Edward Cairarvon, and pursuid toke the white Freres of Oxford, which being afore the Kinges Logging was gyven to them.

About this tyme the Scottes toke Berwik by Treason.

Cardinales spoliati à Gilberto Medioduno.

Quarelle agaynst Peter Gaveston. Be whos meanes after, and the Counte of Warwikes, was Pers Gaveston beheddid at Gaverishith by Warwik the xxix. of Juin, yn the yere of our Lord 1312. King Eduarde lamenting and desiring of God that he might ons be revengid of Peter Gaveston's Dethe.

And aboute these tymes Syr Gilbert de Middleton spoylid 2. Cardinalles apou Wigelesdon Moore, sent by the Bishop of Rome yn to England to consecrate Master Lewys Beaumund Bishop of Duresme. For the which Deade

Syr Gilbert Midleton was after hanggid, drawen, and quartered at London.

Englesch Men folowing yn greate Numbres the Scottes that had spoillid yn Yorkelhir over Swale were betrappid aboute Mitton of the Scottes, and piteully slayne.

Syr Hugh Dispenser the Sunne Chaumberlain to Edward Cairarvon.

The Nobles of England seing the infinite Covetufnes of the Dispenser, cam to Thomas of Lancastre to treate a meane for it. And after of one assent made Assembly at Shirburne yn Elmede. And sending the Kinges Supplication, and not hard, the Barons went into the Marches of Wales, and destroyid the Dispensars Landes. Then King Edward, at the motion of the Dispensars, banishid John Mountbray, Roger Clifford, Gosseline Dainville, and dyvers other. And after the Barons caullid by brief to a Parlament cam with 3. Batayles yn ordre, having ten colourid Bandes on theyr Sleeves, wherefore it was caullid the Parlement de la Bende. And yn this Company were Humfre de Boun Counte of Hereforde, Syr Hugh de Andeley, Syr Roger Damare, (alias Dainmore, et Damory) the whiche had married the

Parlament
de la Bende.

Note here the Partition of the Counte of Glocestres Landes emonge Women, Doughtters to Gilbert Clare.

Yong Hugh Spenser filius had a nother.

nieces le roy.
King Neecis, soers : Gilberte de Clare Counte of Glocestre that was slayn yn Scotlande at the Batel of Stryvelyne :

et ceaux deux auoient and these 2. had the 2. Partyes of the Counte of Glocestre by their Wyves,

and were of great Poure at that tyme. Ther cam also with them Syr Roger Clifford, Syr John Montbray, Syr Gosseline

Dainville

Daivil, Syr Roger Mortimer de Werke, Syr Roger Mortimer de

Trays alias

de Wigmore le Neuen, Syr Henry Tyeis, Syr John Giffarde, Syr Barptolemew Badelesmere the Kinges Steward, that the King had sent to Shirburn yn Elmede to the Erle of Lancastre, and them with hym to treat of Acorde, but he hym self allyd to the Barons, with many other of theyr Confederation.

At this Parliament was both Hugh Dispenfer the Father, and Hugh the Sunne banished out of Englande. And so Hugh the Father depertid oute of England, cursing the tyme that ever he begot Hugh his Sunne, and givyn hym his Male-diction. But Hugh Dispenfer the Sunne wold not avoide, and felle to spoilling on the Se, and taking out of 2. Dromondes, aboute Sandwich Cost, Goodes to the value of XL. M. Poundes.

The King after sent for the Dispensers agayn his Barons Wyll. And after stoutely besigid the Castel of Leedys, wher Syr Barptolemeus Badelesmeres Wife lay, partely be cause she denyed Logging there to Quene Elizabeth; but chiefly by cause Badelesmere was with the Barons agayn hym, and wanne a the by meanes of Londoners, that were with hym, and intelligens with them withyn. The Barons hering this, both the Mortymers toke Brigenorth, for the wich the King banished, by Proclamation, Thomas of Lancastre, and Hum-frede de Boun, with al theyr Adherentes.

Pag. 667.

And after the King cumming agayn his Barons with a strong Hoste, booth Mortymer the Uncle, and Mortymer the Nephew, put them self yn the Kinges Grace, and were sent to the Toure of London.

The Barons hering this cam to Pontfract to Thomas of Lancastre, and there gathering theire Poure, assautid the Kinges Castel of Tikhille, but not wyning yt.

And hering of the Kinges Hoste, went to Burton apon Trent, keping the bridge to let the Kinges Passage. But the Kinge passid per force, and thens wente the Barons with Thomas Lancastre to Tuttebyri, and thens to Pontrefract. And in this Yorney Syr Roger Dainmore dyed yn the Abbay of Tuttebyry.

In this Yorney had Thomas of Lancastre a Traytor with hym, callid Syr Robert de Hollande, whom he had taken oute of his Botery, and preferid to the yerely lyving of 2. M. Markes, whom he had sent yn to Lancastrehire to bring hym V. C. Men, the which he brought not to hym but to the King.

Traytor is heere favorable written for Thomas of Lancastre sake.

a Sic.

After

After this Thomas Lancastre and the Barons counfelid together in Blake Freres in Pontfracte, and the Barons concludid to go to Dunstaneburg, a Castell of Thomas of Lancasters in Northumbrelande: but he utterly refusid that

Counfel, lest it might have be thought, that he had, or wolde have Intelligence with the Scottes. Wherefore he entendid to remayne at his Castell at Pontfract.

Syr Roger Clifford hering this, toke oute his Dagger, and sayde, that he wolde kille hym ^a his oune Handes in that Place, except he wold go with them.

Then Thomas Lancastre aforce grauntid, and went with them, having yn Company VII. C. Menne, to Borowbridge.

To Borowbridge came Syr Andrew de Härkeley, Warden of Cairluel and that Marches, and Syr Simon Warde Vice-Simon Warde to encountre with the Barons. Where Thomas Lancastre tolde

Härkeley his iuste Quarel agayne the Dispensers, promising hym, if he wold favor his Cause, one of the V. Countes that then he had in Possession. But Härkeley refusid his Offre. Then Thomas prophetied that he wold fore repent, and that shortly, ^b so fair, and that he should dy a shameful Deth, that is to say, to be hangid, drawen, and quartered.

pag. 668.

Then Härkeley, whom Thomas of Lancastre had afore tyme made Knight, made his Archiers to shote, and so did the Barons apon the bridge. And among al other, one gotte under the bridge, and at a Hole thruste with a Launce the renoumid Knight thorough oute al Christentye Humfrede de Boun yn the Foundemente, so that his Bowels cam oute. And Syr Roger Clifford was fore wondid on the Hedde. And Syr William Sulley, and Syr Roger Bernefeld were slayne. And then wente Thomas Lancastre into a Chapel, denyng to rendre hym self to Härkeley, and said, loking on the Crucifix, "Good Lord, I rendre my self to the, and put me yn to thy Mercy."

Then they toke of his Cote Armures, and put on hym a Ray Cote, or Goune, one of his Mennes Lyveryes, and caried hym by Water to York, where they threw Balles of Dyrte at hym. And the Refidew of the Barons part were pursuid from Place to Place, and to the Chirch hold was no Reverence gyven, and the Father pursuid the Sunne, and the Sunne the Father.

At this Batayle were taken on the Barons parte, Syr Roger Clifford, Syr John Montbray, Syr Wylliam Tucher, Syr William le Fiz William, and divers other Barons.

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

And

Andeley

And Syr Hugh Dandeleý was taken the Day after, and sent to the King, and after was put yn Prison, and should have be put to Deth, but that he had maryed Gilbert of Clares Dough-ter the Kinges Niece.

Syr Barptolemew Badelesmere was taken at Stow Parke yn the Manoyr of the Bisshop of Lincoln that was his Ne-
pnew.

The King hering of this Discumfiture, cam with the Dis-pensars and other Nobles his Adherentes to Ponfracte.

Syr Andrew of Herkeley brought Thomas of Lancastre to Pontfracte to the Kinge, and there was put in a Towre that he had newly made toward the Abbay, and after juged in the Haule sodenly by thes Justices, Syr Hugh Dispenfar the Father, Syr Aimer Counte of Penbroke, Syr Edmunde Counte of Kent, Syr John de Britayne, and Syr Robert Malmethorpe, that pronouncid his Jugement.

Then Thomas Lancastre sayd, "Shaul I dy with owt An-
"swer?"

Then certayne Gascoyne toke hym away, and put a pillid Pag. 667
broken Hatte, or Hoodde, on his Hedde, and set hym on a
lene white Jade with owt Bridil, and he than cryed thus,
"King of Heven, have mercy on me. For the King of Herth
"nous ad querpi." p. 474.

And thus he was caryed, sum throuing Pelottes of Dyrt at
hym, and having a Frerer Precher for his Confessor with
hym, on to a Hylle with owte the Toun, where he knelid
doun toward the Este, on tylle one Hughin de Muston cauld
hym to turne his Face towarde Scotlande: wher kneling, a
Villayne of London cut of his Hedde 11. Cal. Aprilis anno
D. 1321. And after the Prior and the Monkes required his
Body, and got it of the King, and buried it on the right Hond
of the Hy Altare.

The same Day were hanggid, drawen, and quarterid thes
Noble Men at Pontfract: Syr William Tuchet, Sir William
Fiz William, Syr Warine Lisle, Syr Henry Bradeburne, Syr
William Cheney Barons, and John Page Eiquier.

And straite after Syr Roger Clifford, and John Montbray
Baron, and Syr Goceline Deinville were put to Deth at Yorke.

At Bristow were put to Deth Syr Henry Welington, and
Syr Henry Montfort.

At Glocestre Syr John Giffarde, and Syr Roger Elmebruge

At London Syr Henry Tyeis.

At Wynchelsey Syr Thomas Colepeper.

of Waldenham Baren.

At Wyndefore Syr Francis de Aldenham.

Tom. I. Par. 2.

N n n

A

At Canterbury Syr Barptolemew Badelesmere, and Syr Bar-

baron

ptolemew de Aſſcheburn.

Apon this King Edward made Hughe Diſpenſar the Father Erle of Wyncheſtre, and Andrew Harkley Erle of Cairluel, and Robert Baldok Chauncelar of Englande, and apon that diſenheriteid al them that were on the Barons Parte, and conſiſkid all their Goodes, and ſo went toward Scotland with a C. thouſand Men anno D. 1322. But the Scottes wold not
 pag. 670. a ſtraite, but kept ſo long in Woddes, Mounteynes, and Mores on tulle Famayne, and then Murmure were yn King Edwardes Hoſte.

The King ſeyng Famyne and Deth yn his Hoſt recoylid.

James Duglas, and Thomas Randol Capitaines of the Scottes ſeyng this, made a greate Rode into Northumbreland, and deſtroiyng the Contery aboute went forth to Northalreton, and brent it. And King Edward ſeyng this, reyfſid his Hoſt beyond Trent, and they encounterid with the Scottes at Beighlande Abbaye xv. Dayes after Michelmes, and there were the Engliſch menne diſcumfited. And there John of Bretayne Erle of Richemont, Ennemy to Thomas Lancaſtre, was taken Priſoner, and after delyverid for a great Raunſom went yn to Fraunce, and never returnid in to England agayn.
 Bellalanda.

Straite apon this was Syr Andrew Erle of Cairluel attayntid for Conſpiracy with James Duglas the Scotte, wherby the Engliſch men for lak of Harkley ready help, wer vanquiſhid yn Batel at the Abbay of Beighlande, and jugid be

Lucy

fore Syr Anceline Luſcy, the Kinges Commiſſioner, to be hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Cairluel, as Thomas of Lancaſtre prophetied of hym. And this was doone the laſte day of Octobre yn the Yere a 1322. and this Day the Sunne chaungid in the Morning to bloody Color, and ſo endurid to a xi. of the Clok.

Here folowid a Chapitre of the Miracles that Men ſayde that God wrought for Thomas a Lancaſtre. And for Reſorte of People to the Monte, where Thomas was beheddid, Baldok the Chauncelar cauſſid xiiii. Gaſcoynes welle armid to watch the Hille a certen tyme.

Aboute this tyme was the Caſtel of Wallengford kepte a-gayne the King by certeine that were Adherentes to Thomas

Lancaſtre. Wherapon wer taken Syr John Godlington Chivaler, and Syr Edmund Roche perſon, and Hogekin Walton
 Gomelton
 of the Beche
 Roger of Waulton

Hogekine
 Walton
 hangid at
 Yorke.

a Sic.

Eſquier,

Esquier, that was sent to the King to Pontfracte, and after drawn and hanggid at York.

And at this tyme Roger Mortymer Lorde of Wigmore hering secretly that the King had determined that he should be put to deeth, made a Banket to Syr Stephane Segrave Cone-

pag. 671.

London

stable of the Toure, and the other Officers, wher he gave them a sleping Drynk, and yn the night escapid away by the Tamyse, for the which the King beyng angre put Syr Stephane oute of his Constableship.

Aboute this tyme it was agreed, that Syr Oliver de Ingham wente

should go yn to Gascoyne with vii. M. Men to be Seneschal, and Guardian there, wher he did much Hurt to the French King. And Quene Isabelle went yn to Fraunce to hir Brother the King, to entreate by twyxtc them. And shortly after Prince Edward obtaynid leve of his Father to go yn to Fraunce to se his Mother, and there was contrarie ^a his Fathers wylle Duke de Guyan of the French King.

Sone after King Edward sent for his Wife and his Sunne: but for fere of the Dispensars they refusid to cum. And then the Dispensars practisid with the xii. Peeres of Fraunce for Mony to have the Quene and the Prince home.

Then fledde Isabelle and young Edward to the Counte of Henaude, where about were thes Nobles exilid for Thomas Lancastres Quarelle: Roger Mortimer de Wigmore, Syr William Trussel, Syr Thomas Ruffeline, Syr John de Cromewelle, and divers other.

How Arnald de Spayne sent toward the xii. Peeres of Fraunce by the Dispensars with ^{v.} L. M. Pounds of Mony,

Fereres

couchid in fyve Barrelles, was taken on the Se with the Mony by the Selanders, and brought to the Erle of Henaude.

How Syr John, Brother to the Erle of Henaude, and ^{V. C.} Men with hym was apoyntid to wayte apon Quene Elisabeth and Edward yn to England.

In the Yere 1326. Elisabeth, Edward, Edmund of Wodestok Erle of Kent, and John of Henaude arrived at Harwiche.

After the Landding of them King Edward ^b that the Londoners were minded to rendre them self to them. Wherapon he sent Walter Stapleton, Bishop of Excestre, his Tresorer, for to be Gardiane of the Cyte with the Mayre, and he cummyng to the Guildhauille desired, according to his Commission, the Keyes, and Custody of the Cyte. To whom the

pag. 672.

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

N n n 2

Com-

Commons answerid, that they wolde kepe the Toune for the King, the Quene, and his Sunne. And the Bischop not content with this answer, toke hym, and smith of his Hedde in the Midle of Westechepe, and after beheddid 2. Esquiers that waytid on hym. Wylliam Waulle his Nephew was the one, and John Padington the other.

And after they behedid a Burges one John Mareschal Espy yn London for the Dispensars.

At this tyme Walter Stapleton was making a faire Toure on the very Tamys Side at his Place with owte Temple bar, and lakking Stone and Lym to a finishid it, sent a force to

Freres de la Eie

the Chirch of the White Freres, and toke it, and yn despite of this the Loundener beryid Stapleton and his 2. Esquires yn the Hepe of Rubrische aboute his Toure as they had beene Dogges. And no mervel. For he was fumisch, and withowt Pite.

But after a xi. Weekes at the Requeste of Quene Isabell Lettres the Bischops Body was caried to the Chirch thereby, and after to Excestre.

And the 2. Esquires Bodyes were caryed to S. Clementes Chirch, and there buried.

Soone after King Edward was taken yn Wales, and Hugh Dispensar the Sunne, and Baldok, and after sent in Savegard into England, and the King to Kenelworth Castel under the keping of Henry, Brother to Thomas of Lancastre.

But Dispenser the Sunne after that he was taken wold never cate, ne drinke, knowing wel that he should have no Mercy.

The Quenes Party feing, that Hugh Dispenser the Sunne for Feblenes could not be brought to London, caufid hym to be jugid, and brought to Hereforde, and a mile from the Toune caufid his Chaperon and also Baldokes to be taken of, and to have on theyr Heddes Chapelettes of poignante Nettles. And this writing was sette on Hugh Spensar the Sunnes Brifte in greate Lettres: "Quid gloriaris in malitia? Qui potens est in iniquitate." And in the Vigile of S. Kataryne in the Yere 1326. was hangid, drawen, and quarterid.

And the same day was hanggid &c. Simond de Redinge, and John Counte of Arundel behedid.

Syr Hugh Spensar the Father was drawen, hangid, and beheddid at Brittow, and his Body hangid up with 2. stronge Cordes, and after 4. Dayes it was cut al to pieces, and Dogges did ete it. And be cause he was Counte of Wynchestre, his Hedde was sent thither.

a Sic.

Falfe

Falſe Baldok was ſent to London, and there died yn the Gaoyle.

Edwarde the Kinge by his Lettres agreid to aſſemble a Par-
lamente at London, and after denyng to cum to hit, was by
commune aſſente, deſetid of his Kingly Dignite, and after
died merveluſſy at Berkeley Caſtel, and ys buried at Gloceſter.

Edwarde of Wyndefore xv. Yere of Age crounid at Weſt-
minſtre in the Yere 1326.

In the Yere folowing cam the Scottes, burning and ſpoyl-
ing to Stannap Parke.

En ſon tierce an fuit les Eyres del North, Notingham, et
Bedeforde.

Thens was a Peace made bytwene the Scottes and En-
gliſſches, and Dame Johanna le Tour, Siſter to the King, was
maried to Davy Bruz, Sunne to Roberte Bruz. And at this
tyme the King beyng young, and, for lak of good Counſel,
gave up by his Brode Seale al his Tile that he had to Scotland.
The wich Deade was after revokid. And for this Acte was Syr
Roger Mortimer, Erle of Marche, and Syr Simon de Bere-
forde of his accorde taken be Night in the Caſtel of Noting-
ham, wher was ſlayne Syr Hughe de Trumpiton, and ſent to
the Tour of London, and after drawen and hangid for that,
and other ille Counſelles.

In the Yere 1333. Edwarde de Baillol the trew Heire of Pag. 674.
Scotland, and Syr Henry de Beaumont, and diverſe other
Knighttes went in to Scotteland, and diſcomfitid the Scottes
both by Lande and by Water. And Edward was crounid
at Stone.

And this Edwarde Bailliol condeſcendid with Eduarde
King of England, after that he had done the accuſtumid Ser-
vices, that if he died with oute Heyres, the Realme of Scot-
lande ſhould remayne to King Edwarde of England and his
Heyres for ever. And this Paſt was made at Newcaſtel
apon Tyne.

And about this tyme Berewike was recoverid by King Ed-
warde after the Diſcumſiture of the Scottes at Halidun Hille
by Berewik.

After this Victory King Edwarde returnid yn to Englande,
and leſte Bailliol there, and John of Eltham his Brother
Counte de Cornewale with hym. But the afore Syr John of
Eltham dyed at S. John's Toune in Scotland, and was byried
at Weſtminſtre yn London.

King Edwarde at his Parlement at Weſtminſtre made his
Sunne Edwarde Duke of Cornewale, Syr Henry, Sunne to Syr
Henry of Lancaſtre, Erle of Darby, Wylliam Montacute Counte
of


Clinton
Counte of
Hunting-
don.

of Saresbyri, William de Bohun Counte of Northampton, Wyl-
liam Clynton Counte of Huntendune, Robert Ufforde Counte
of Southfolk. And after this the King went yn to Flaunders.

Sone after this tyme Henry of Darby went yn to Guyen,
havyng with hym the Counte of Arundel, Rafe Baron de Sta-
forde, and Souche, with other Knighttes.

Aboute the 20. Yere of the Reigne of Edward of Wynde-
fore, was a noble Knight, caullid Syr Thomas Dagworth, sent
yn to Brittain to defende certen Townes and Castelles there
won by the Poure of the King of Englande &c. how this
Dagworth did over cum there Charles de Bloys.

Pag. 675.

About this tyme, by the meane of Philip Valoys, King of
Fraunce, David King of Scottes enterid yn to the North
Marches, spoling, and brenning, and toke by Force the Pyle
of Lydelle, and causid the noble Knight Walter Selby, Capi-
taine of it, to be slayne afore his owne Face, not suffering
hym so much as to be confessid. And after he cam to the
Coste of Dyrham, and laye there at a Place caullid Beure-
paire, a Manor of the Prior of Duresme, set in a Parke, and
thither resortid many of the Cuntery aboute, compounding
with hym to spare their Groundes and Manors. Then Wyl-
liam Souche, archebishop of York, the Counte of Anegos,
Mounseir John de Montbraye, Mounseir Henry de Percy,
Mounseir Rafe de Neville, Mounseir Rafe de Hattinges, Mon-
seir Thomas de Rokeby, then Shirif of Yorkshir, and other
Knightes and good Men of marchid toward the Scottes, and
first lay yn Akeland Park, and in the Morning encounterid
with Syr Wylliam Douglas, killing of his Band 200. Menne.
And he with much Payne escapid to Beurepaire to King
David, declaring the cumming of the Englisch Host. Wher
 then King David issued, and faught apon a More nere to
Duresme Toune, and there was taken Prisoner, and with
hym Syr Wylliam Douglas, the Counte of Menethe, and the
Counte of Fyfe, and greate Numbre of the Communes of
Scotland slayn. The King be cause he was wondid yn the
Face, he was caried to Werk, and ther he lyd, and thens
brought to London.

And aboute this tyme Syr William Thorpe chief Justice of
Ingland, and Syr Wylliam Truffel, and other, fatte at Tourre
of London apon Jugement of the Counte of Fyfe, and the
Counte of Menethe. So that the Counte of Meneth was
straite hanggid drawen, and quarterid, and the Counte of
Fyfe was sparid from Execution, and returnid to Prison.

Pag. 676, 677. vacant.

a Si.

Owfe

Owte of a Booke of Chroniques in Peter College Library.

Pag. 678.

*This Booke was of his owne Hand sumtime
Master of Peter College.*

In the 3. Yere of Henry the 2. the King of Scottes had the Erledom of Lancastre yn his Handes, the Cite of Cairluel, Bamburg Castel, and Newcastle.

The same Yere the King went in to Wales, and caste doune Woodes, and made Wayes, and made strong the Castel of Rutland, and Basingwerk, and among the Castel he made a Houfe of the Temple.

Robert the good Erle of Glocestre, that foundid the Abbay of Nunnes of Eton, died in the xv. Yere of Henry the 2. Reigne.

Henry and Richard King John Sunnes.

Isabelle Emperes and Alianor Quene of Scottes King John's Doughtters.

le Moyne

Eustache the Monke, a greate Man of Fraunce, cam by Se towarde England, with many Lordes, to help Lewys the Kinges of Fraunce Sunne. But Hubertus de Burgo encounterid with hym on Se, and tooke hym, and x. Lordes, smytynge of Eustaches Hed.

Stephan Archbishop of Cantorbyri cam to King Henry the 3. with a fayr band of Men when he befegid the Castel of Bedeforde agayne Faulx de Breaute.

King Henry caussid 80. Men, taken in the Castel of Bedeforde, to be hangid.

Syr Simond Monforde, Hugh Dispenfar, and Mountfort, that was Rafe Bassetes Father of Drayton, were slayne at the Batel of Evelham.

Syr Hugh Hastings kept the Castel of Kenelworth agaynst King Henry.

Henry the 3. was born at Winchestre.

S. Peter's of Westminster one of the fayrest Chirchis of Christendom.

Simon Mountfort Erle of Leyrcestre was born yn Fraunce, Johan of Acres after Countes of Glocestre.

The Marchauntes of London caste Gold and Silver oute of theyr Wyndowes at the cummyng yn of Edward from the Holy Land.

King Alexander cam at this tyme with a C. Knightes to King Edward a to. And he and they alighttyng let al their Horfe, and theyr Apparel, go fre to take wo wolde.

And likewyse did dyvers other Noble Men about King Edward.

a Sir.

King

. King Edward gave David, Prince Lewelin's Brother, the Lordship of Frodelham, and made hym Knight and great about hym.

Leyland.

The Castel of Snowdon oftentimes put by a common Worde for Conwey.

Syr Roger of Clifford, Syr Wylliam de Lyndesey, that was Syr John Fiz Robert, and Syr Richard Tanny slayne at the breking of the Bridge over Conwey Water.

Syr John Vescey cumming home from the King of Arragon broughte a greate Numbre of Gafcoins to King Edward to go in to Wales.

Snowdon Castel won by King Edward.

Roger Mortymer tooke Lewelyn, and smit of his Hed.

Edwarde keeping his Parlement a Denbigh sopenid the Walsch Lordes to appere.

David Lewelines Brother causid them to rebel agayn King Edward.

David taken at the Toune of S. Mores, and after put to Deth.

The Lordes of Wales did Homage to Edward.

Edwarde amendid the Walsch Lawis.

Edmunde Erle of Cornewale made Warden of England.

Res ap Meridoc rebellid by reason of Wrongs done by Payne Tipetote yn Wales.

Meridoc taken, brought to York, and hangid.

The Jues dryven owt of England by King Edward.

Syr Thomas Waylond, the Kinges chiefe Justice, and many other Lawiers fore punisid.

Alias Erle David of Harington

Pag. 68c. David Erle of Huntingdon, and Brother to Alexander late Kinge of Scottes, claymid Scotlande.

Dyver Lordes of Scotland denyid David Title.

After David died, and Bailliol, Bruse, and Hastings, that had married his Doughtters, claymid Scotlande.

King Edward adjudid Scotland to Bailliol, that maryed the eldest Doughter.

Madoc toke the Castel of Snowdun, and rebellid.

Madoc and Morgan taken, and behedid.

Syr John of Britayne, Syr Robert Tipetot, Syr Rafe Tanny, Syr Hugh Bardolph, Syr Adam of Creting taken of Charles of Fraunce.

Edmunde Erle of Lancastre and Leircester King Edwardes Brother.

Syr Wylliam Vescey Baron.

Syr Robert Roos of Norwik fled from the Englissh Men, and went to the Scottes.

Edward

Edward got Berwic. There were XXV. M. and seven C. Scottes slayne. At this siege was Syr Richard of Cornewal, a noble Englisch Man, slayn by a Fleming shoting a Quarel owte of the redde Haul.

King Edward let welle enclose Berwik with Diches and Waulles.

The Erle Waren, Syr Hugh Percy, and Syr Hugh Spensar sent to Dunbar.

The Englisch Men at this Viage killid 22. M. of the Scottes, and their Capitaine Syr Patrik Graham.

Syr Hugh Cressingham slayne by the Scottes.

23. M. Scottes slayn at the Batel of Fowkirke.

Bryan Jay a Knight Hospitalar was slayn at Fowkirk on King Edwardes Party.

King Edward the first ponilhid Prince Eduard his Sun for breking certen Parkes of Water Langton's, Bisshop of Chestre, and the Kinges Treasurer, by Counsaile of Pers of Gavallon, a Squire of Gafcoyn. Yn so much that he exilid his Sunne. Pag. 681.

Wylliam Waleys Capitayne of the Scottisch Rebelles hangid at London.

Syr John Comyn of Scotland, and Syr Roger his Brother booth slayne of Robert de Bruse for keping their Faith to King Edward.

King Edward slew 7. M. of Robert Bruses men at S. Johns in Scotland. And there was Simon Fryfel the Scotte taken, and after hangid at London.

John Wylliam Walleys Brother taken and hangid.

Syr John Erle of Atheles a Scotte put to Deth.

Edward the 2. sent yn to Gafcoyne for Pers Gaveston.

Syr Walter Langton Bisshop of Chestre brought to the Tour of London by Gaveston's Mene.

Gaveston conveyid the Table and Triftilles of Gold from the Trefory of Westmynstre, and delyverid them to one Armery of Frisconbaude to be caryed yn to Gafcoyn.

Thomas of Lancaster, Henry Erle of Lincoln, and Guy Erle of Warwik, with other Nobles, conjurid agaynst Pers Gaveston, and causid his Hed to be streken of.

Gilbert Erle of Clare, Syr Robert Clifford Baron slayn at Strevelyn in Scotland.

Syr Edward of Mayle, King Edwardes Steuard, was drenchid thereby yn Bannokburne.

King Edward fleyng toke vii. of the richeft Mennes Sunnys in Hostage for Berwik.

John Tanner sayde he was King Edward the 1. Sunne, so taught by a Dyvile that promysid hym to be King of England, but at last he was hangid at Northampton.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

O o o

Pier

Pier of Spalding betrayid Berwik to the Scottes.

Too Cardinalles robbid by Syr Robert Midleton in Northumbrelande.

Pag. 682. The Englichmen were slayn at Mitton by Swale of the Scottes the 14. of Octobre, the which set 3. Stakkes of Hey on Fyer to blynde the Englichmen with smoke. King Edward Cairarvon hering of this, remeid his Siege from Berwik.

Spenfar the Father and the Sunne gott much Lande by Falchod from Noble Menne.

The Barons made a pryvy Affemble at Shirburne in Elmede with John of Lancastre agayne the Dispenfars.

The Division of the Erle of Glocestre Landes.

Syr Roger Damory, and Syr Hugh Daudele, that had spoufid the Kinges Nece Siftre, and Syr Gilbert of Clare Erle of Glocestre, that was quelde yn Scotland as by fore is sayde. And tho 2. Lordes had the 2. Parties of the Erledom of Glocestre. And Syr Hugh Spenfar the Sunne had the thyrd Part yn his Wifes behalf the thyrd Siftre. And tho 2. Lordes went to the Barons with al their Poure a gayne Syr Hugh their Brother in law.

10-465

Verba Thomæ Mediolanensis morti adjudicati.

"Now the King of Heven gyve us mercy. For the Erthly King hath us forsake."

James Duglas and Thomas Randol Scottes entering with an Holte brent Northalreton.

The Scottes discomfighttid the Englich Men at Beighlande. And there was taken Syr John of Bretayne, Erle of Riche-mont, that held the Cuntery and the Erledom of Lancastre. And after redemid for a great Raunsum, went yn to Fraunce, and never returnid yn to England.

Syr Antony of Lucy a Knight of the Cuntery of Cairdoil juged Syr Andrew Härkeley Erle of Cairdoil to be hanggid, drawen, and quarterid.

Syr Aymer of Valaunce Erle of Penbroke went over in to Fraunce with Quene Isabelle, and there he was sodenly morderid in a pryvi Sege, by the Vengeaunce of God. For he consentid to the Deth of S. Thomas of Lancastre.

Pag. 683.

Aboute this tyme Syr Roger Mortymer the Uncle dyed in the Toure.

Prince Edward's Stile.

"Duke of Guien, Erle of Chestre, of Pountif, and of Monstroil."

Al the Tresore of the King, the Dispenfars, the Erle of Arundel, and Baldok were departid after the minde of Quene Isabelle

Isabel and Mortimer, and the King Edward the 3. left bare.

Edward Cairarvon at Kenelworth in the keping of Henry Erle of Leicestre, and brother to Thomas late Erle of Lancastre. Henricus comes Le-grecestre:

Henry was made Erle of Lancastre and Steuwarde of England as his Brother was afore.

They that were greauest with Edward Cairarvon were most pike thankes betwene Quene Isabel, Edward his Sun, and hym.

The Freres Precheurs were favorable to Edward Cairarvon. And one of them caullid Duneheved had rayfid a great Company to help hym: but he was taken, and after died in Pontfract Castel. Duneheved.

Henry of Lancastre by Edward the 3. Commandement dellyverid Edward Cairarvon by Endenture on to Syr Thomas of Berkeley, that caryed hym to Berkeley Castel.

Syr John the Erles Brother of Henawde cam to help Edward the 3. agayne the Scottes with V. C. Men of Armes.

The Henawders and the Englisch Men faute by chaunce on Trinite Sunday at York, were 80. of the Lincolnshire Men were slayn, and buried under a Stone in S. Clement Chirch * How in Fossegate.

King Edward besigid xv. Dayes the Scottisch Hoste in Stanhop Parke in Wiredale with the fayrest Host of Englisch Men that ever was seene.

Henry of Lancastre and John of Henaude had thought to have set on the Scottes, but Mortimer by privy Practise lettid them. Mortymer also at the same by false Counsel lettid Thomas Brotherton, Erle Marescal, the Kinges Uncle to set on the Scottes, in so much that he sent as Mareschaul to Henry of Lancastre and John of Henaude not to fight with oute his Consente. Pag. 684.

In the meane while the Scottes stale a waye. And that Night sum Scottes cam neere the Kinges Pavilion, and cryed "Naward, Naward:" and a nother time "Duglas, Duglas."

When the yong King knew that the Scottes were fled with owte Hurt he wept tendrely.

King Edward Cairarvon in Prison made his mone to Syr Morice of Berkeley, and Syr John Mautravers, that he might not speke with his Sunne and Wife.

And they answerid, that they durst not cum to hym for Fere.

After the King gave the Custody of his Father to Syr Thomas Tourney, and to Syr John Mautravers, and they led hym to the Castel of Corfe, where they receyvid a Lettre fro Mortimer to put hym to Dethe.

^{a. Sic.}
O o o 2

They

They layde apon Edward Cairarvon fleping yn his Bedde an huge Table as on hys Wombe, and held fast downe the corners of it. With that he wooke ful fore and a drad; but they thurst a Horne yn his Fundament, and a Spit thoroug it.

Philippa, Doughter to the Erle of Henaude, was maryed to King Edward at York.

It was decreed, that yong King Edward should be rulid by these xii. Lordes: the Archebishop of Cantorbyri and of York, the Bishops of Winchestre and Hereford, the Erles of Lancastre, Marescale, Kent that were the Kinges Uncles, and Erle Warine, Syr Thomas Wake, Syr Henry Percy, Syr Oliver Ingham, and John of Roos Barons.

Ifabel and Mortimer causid a Parliament to be made at Northampton, where Agrement was made with the Scottes, and Ragmans Rolle of Homage of Scotland was traiterully delyverid, and also the blak Crosse that Edward the first brought owte of Scotland.

And David King of Scottes married Johan of the Toure King Edward Sister in Berwike Toune.

Syr Robert of Holand that betrayed Thomas of Lancastre was let owte of Prison, and was greate with Quene Ifabel.

Henry Erle of Lancastre, Thomas Brotherton Erle Marescal, and Syr Edmund Wodestok conspirid agayn the il Governance of Quene Ifabel and Mortymer.

Quene Ifabel and Mortimer counsaylid the King in a Night to ryde xxiiii. Miles toward Bedforde to destroy the Erle of Lancastre and his Adherentes, saying that they imagined the Kinges Dethe.

The Erle Marescal and Edmund of Wodestoke restorid Henry Lancastre to the Kinges Favor.

Syr Henry Beaumont, Fulke Fiz Warine, Syr Thomas Roseline, Syr Gul: Trussel, Syr Gul: Wither, and about a C. of Knightes mo that consentid to Henry of Lancastre, were exilid by Quene Ifabel meane and Mortymer that co-veitid their Landes.

King Edward made Mortymer Erle of March, wherapon he wax proude beyonde mesur. Geffrey Mortimer the Sunne let caul his Father for Pride King of Foly.

Erle Mortimer kept the Rounde Table of Knightes in Wales for a Pride in Figure of Arture.

Syr Edmonde of Wodestok hering fals Tales that Edward

Cairarvon was a lyve, practisid with John Bishop of Rome ^{at Avinion} for his Delyverance.

Pag. 685. This Edmund Erle of Kent first practisid by sum Freres Precheurs meanes with Syr Thomas Gurnay, and after with Syr John Daveril Conistable of Corf. How

How Syr John Daverel, fayning Edward Cair Arvon to be alyve, that in deade was put to Deth in ~~B~~arkeley Castel, betrayid Edmund Erle of Kent by meane of a Lettre writen to Eduard Cairarvon as he had been alive.

Quene Isabel went to Winchestere, wher the Kinge was at Parliament, to complayne of the Erle of Kent.

Edmunde was caullid to Jugement at Winchester afore Mortimer, and there his owne Lettre of Trefon shoid by Mortimer was jugid to Deth by Syr Roberte of Hanvile. And yn the mornyng by Mortimers meane Isabel sent worde to the Bailives of Winchestre to do Execution of Edmund Erle of Kent.

The King hering of this was wonderus fory, and causid Edmunde to be buried at the Freres Minors in Winchester.

Syr Roger Mortimer folowid Quene Isabel Trayne, and went with hir to Notingham to sojourn.

Quene Isabel, Mortimer, the Bisshop of Lincoln, Syr Simond of Bereforde, and Syr Hugh of Trumpington practisid agayne the Kinges Counsel that saide that Edward Cairarvon was killid by Mortimers meane.

These were the Lordes that pursewis Mortimers Deades,

Syr Gul: Montegue, Syr Humfre de Bough, and Syr Gul: his Brother, Syr Rafe Stafford, Syr Robert of Ufford, Syr Gul: of Clynton, Syr John Nevile of Horneby, and many other.

Mortimer taken in Notingham Castel by Sir Gul: Elandes meane.

Syr Hugh Trumpeton redy to resiste the taking of Mortimer was slayne, and braynid with a Mace by one of Montacutes Company. Pag. 687.

At such tyme as Mortimer was taken he had ix. Score Knightes at his Retinew.

Mortimer and Syr Simon Bereford put in the Toure of London.

Anno D. 1330. Mortimer was condemnid to Dethe.

King Edward recoverid Berwik, and at that Yorney killid xxv. M. and 7. C. Scottes.

Bailliol King of Scottes yeldid hym self to Kinge Edward.

John of Barnaby a Squier of Yorkshire beyng with Bailliol in Scotland practisid wonderfully for hym, and after with King Edward favor reposid hym in his Kingdom, first bringging hym to the Manor of Sandale apon Owfe yn Yorkshir, where the Lady Vescy lay.

The Names of the Disinheretetes in Scotland.

Edward Bailliol that claymid the Kingdom; Syr Henry Beaumont Erle of Angoys; Syr Davy of Scroby Erle of Atheles; Syr Geffray of Mountbray, and Water Comyn, with many other.

^a Baillior spite of the Scottes landid at Kevilcorn 12. Miles from S. Johns.

The Scottes were vanqueshid at Craskemore by Bailliol and the Englissh, and Bailliol toke S. John's Toune.

Crab a Fleming holding with the Scottes and keping as a Pyrate on the Se was encounterid, and beten by the Englisshmen.

Bailliol did his Homage to Edward.

The Scottes were soore beten at Halidoun Hil beside Berwik in Scotlande, and there wer slayne of them xxv. M. 7. C. 12. And apon this was the Toune and the Castell of Berewick deliverid to King Edward.

In the vii. Yere of King Edward the Duke of Bretaine did Homage to King Edward for the Erledom of Richemont.

King Edward the 12. Yere of his Reigne made the Erledom of Cornewal a Dukedom, and gave it to Edward his Sunne.

And he made at that tyme vi. other Erles, Syr Henry the Erle of Lancastre, sumtyme Erle of Leyrcester, Gul. of Bohun Erle of Northampton, Gul. of Montacute Erle of Salesbyri, Hugh of Audele Erle of Glocester, Robert of Ufford Erle of Southfolk, and Gul. Clynton Erle of Huntendune.

Edwarde over cam the French Navy at Sluys.

Edwarde a litle afore Lent kept the greate Turnement at Duneftaple.

King Edward 17. reg. made his Sun Prince of Walis.

King Edward kept noble Festes and Justes at Windesore the 18. Yere of his Reigne.

King Edward bette the Frenchmen at the Bridge of Cadome, wher the Erle Ewe and Lord of Tankerville, and a C. other Knightes and men of Armes were taken Prisoners, and 7. C. Footemen.

The French men discomfitid at the Batail of Crefcy.

The Scottes discomfitid at Nevilles Croffe.

King Edward wan Caley.

How Syr Geffray of ^b Charney wolde have bowte Caley to King Philip's Use, by meanes of Janues in the Castell. But the King rescuid it by his owne Poure and Prefens, killing many of the French Men.

^a Sic. ^b Sic, cum duob. punctis sub r.

King Edward and his Navy faught harde by Winchelfey agayne a Navy of the Spaniardes, and had a glorius Victory of them, and toke 14. of theyr Shippes.

In the xxviii. Yere of King Edward was Henry Erle of Lancastre made Duke of Lancastre.

In the xxix. Yere was the Staple of Wolles revoked out of Flaunders, and set at diverse Places in England, as Westminster, Cantorbyri, Chichester, Bristow, Lincoln, Hulle.

King Edward saylid from Plymouth with a greate Navy yn to Guyen.

Syr Leonel Erle of Ulton, and Syr John his Brother Erle of Richemonde.

In the xx. Yere of King Edward the Scottes by Treason enterid Barwik

Toune by Night, and slew many: but the Castel was kept from them.

The next Yere the Toune of Berwik was redelyverid to King Edward.

Bayllioli deliverid at Rokesborow the Croune of Scotland in to King Edwardes Handes, and there agayne delyverid it to Baillioli.

The Blake Prince wan a Feld of the French Men by Chaveney.

The Blake Prince toke King John of France, and Philip his Sunne, at the Bataile of Poytiers.

In the 34. Yere of King Edward 24. Cal. Julii John Erle of Richemont, King Edwardes Sunne, married Dame Blaunche, Duke Henries Doughtter of Lancastre, Cofin to the same John, by Dispensation of the Pope.

And at this tyme the King with his Sunnes Edward, Leonel, John, and Edmund, and other 19. greate Lordes kept Justes at London.

The Isle of Caux in Normandy taken by the Englissh Navy in the revenging of the French Men Displeasure doone to Winchelfey.

A fore storme cam apon King Edward and his Host goyng to Orliaunce, wherby many goodly Horse were lost.

In the 36. Yere of King Edward Henry Duke of Lancastre dyed. And Prince Edward maryed the Countes of Kent, that was Syr Thomas Holandes Wife: the which was devorcid sum tyme from the Erle of Salisbyri for cause of the same Knight. And yn this Yere was John of Gaunte made Duke of Lancastre.

Pag. 690. vacat.

Pag. 689.

Leonel filius Eduardi 3.
Joannes comes Richemont.
Videtur intelligere Joannem
de Gaunte.

35. Ed-
uardi.

Pag. 691.
Edmund
Erle of
Grante-
bridg.

In the xxxvii. Yere of his Reigne King Edward made Syr Leonel his Sunne Duke of Clarence, and Syr Edmund his other Sunne Erle of Cambridge.

King John of Fraunce died in the Savoy at London anno 39. Eduardi.

And yn the xl. Yere of King Edward 7. Cal. Febr. was borne Edward, Prince Edwardes Sunne, that dyed when he was 7. Yere old.

In the same Yere the Peters Pence, grauntid by King Ina, were denied.

In the one and fourty Yere of King Edward was borne at Burdeaux Richard Prince Edward 2. Sunne.

The Danes had preparid a Navy to cum to rob in England; but it was sparkelid, and greates Ship of them taken by the Englisch Men.

John of Lancastre wan a Felde agayne the Spaynish King in the Absence of Prince Edward his Brother, at the which the Erle of Dene and Bertram Claykyn wer taken.

In the xliii. Yere of King Edward Leonel Duke of Clarence went to Millayne to mary Galeatius Doughter.

And yn this Yere Blaunch the Duches of Lancastre dyed, and was buried at S. Paules at London.

The next Yere was a mighty Pestilence.

Quene Philip died this Yere, and is buried at Westminster.

And this Yere the Erle of Warwike died at Caley.

In the 45. Yere of his Reigne King Edward causid an Army to go yn to Fraunce with thes Capitaines: the Lord Fitzwalter, Lord Graunfon, and Syr Robert Cnolles a provid Knight.

In the 47. Yere of King Edward the Duke of Lancastre, and the Erle of Cambridge, his Brother, weddid the 2. Doughters of King Peter of Spayne.

Pag. 692. And this Yere the Englisch Men wan the Batel by Se of the Flemynges.

Hastinges Erle of Penbroke with his Navy taken at Rochel.

In the Parliament at Westminster in the 51. Yere of King Edward Complaintes were made of the Lord Latimar the Kinges Chamberlayn, and Dame Ales Perers the Kinges Leman.

Petrus Delamare, a wife and an eloquent Man, spake for the Communes, and after, by meane of Dame Ales, was jugid to Prifon to Notingham Castel, in the which he was 2. Yeres.

In this Parlament died the noble Prince Edward, and was buried at Cantorbiry.

And at this tyme was the Duke of Lancastre made Governor of the Reaulm.

And

And this Yere was Richard, Prince Eduard Sunne, made Prince of Wales, and he had also the Dukedome of Cornwall, and the Erledom of Chester.

Syr John Monfterworth hangid, drawen, and quarterid for brybing of the King Mony for Men of War.

King Edward 52. anno reg. dyed at Sheen, and was buried at Westminster.

French Men did much Hurte on the Costes of Rhye, Winchester, Hastings, Portesmouth, Hampton.

Insurrexion yn Kent by Jak Strawe and other.

The Savoy, the Duke of Lancaster's Place, spolid and brent.

Anne, Doughte to the Emperour, cam yn to England to be espoused to King Richard.

Syr Beverle, a worthy Englissh Knight and Imbassador, cam yn with her.

Duelling betwixt John Aflay Knight Defendant, and Carton Esquier Appellant. But Carton gave over, and was hangid.

Syr Edmund of Langle, Erle of Cambridge, the Kinges Uncle, went in to Portingale. Pag. 693.

Syr John Holand, the Erle of Kentes Brother, killid the Erle of Statordes Sun and Heir at York with a Dagger.

King Richard 9. anno reg. kept a Parliament at Westminster, and there he made 2. Dukes, a Marquis, and v. Erles.

Syr Edmund of Langle Erle of Cambridge Duk of York.

Syr Thomas of Wodestok Erle of Bokingham Duke of Gloucester.

The Erle of Oxford Marquis of Duveline.

Henry Bullingbrook the Duke of Lancastre Sun Erle of Darby.

Syr Edward the Dukes Sun of York Erle of Rutlande.

Syr John Holand the Erle of Kentes Brother Erle of Huntingdon.

Syr Thomas Mountbray Erle of Notingham and Erle Marfcal of England.

And Syr Michael of Poole Knight Erle of Southfolk and Chauncelar of England.

And the Erle of March yn the same Parliament was proclaymid Heire apparant to the Crowne. The wich at that

went

tyme was ynto Ireland on to his Lordship and Landes. For the Erle of March is the Erle of Ulster and Irland by right Lyne and Heritage. And ther at a Castel of his he lay at that tyme, and there cam on hym a greate multitude of wild Irisch Men to assault hym. And he issuyng owt fought manfully, and ther was hewen to Peaces.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

P p p

The

The Erle of Arundel as Admiral keping the Se met with the Rochel Fletè, and toke it no smaule Praye.

Pag. 694.

These V. Lordes, Syr Thomas of Wodestoke the Kinges Uncle and Duke of Glocestre, Syr Richard Erle of Arundel, Syr Richard Erle of Warwik, Syr Henry Bullingbroke Erle of Darby, and Syr Thomas Mountbray Yerle of Nottingham, made Resemble at Ramecotebridge for Punishment of il Counsellers about King Richard. Where upon Syr Alexandre Nevile the Archebishop of York, Syr Robert le Ver Marquis of Duveline and Erle of Oxenforde, and Syr Michael de la Pole fled beyond the Se, and never cam agayne, for there they died.

Thes afore saide V. Lordes found the meanes to caul a Parlement at Westminster, at the wich thes Men were hanggid &c. at Tyburne: Syr Robert Tresilian Justice, Syr Nicolas Brembre Knight and Citifin of London, Syr John Salisburi Knight of the Kinges Houfhold, and Usk Servient at Armys.

And thes were behedid at Tour Hyl: Syr Simond Beverle Knight of the Garter, Syr John Beauchamp Knight, Steward of the Kinges House, and Syr James Bernars.

Greate Justes in Smithefeld, and the Kinges Litterey White Hartes with Chaynes of Gold and Coronas and xxiiii. Lordes to answer who wold cumme. To the which cam the Counte S. Paule, and the Lord Ostrevant, the Duke of Holandes Sunne.

King Richard toke Displeasure with the Londoners, and toke a way their Privileges.

Syr Edward Dalingrige Knight made Governor of London.

Syr Baldewine Radington Knight after made Governor of London.

King Richard for Displeasure remeid the Courtes of the Law to York.

In the xvi. Yere cam owte of Scotteland Knightes to challenge for Feates of Warre.

The Erle of Marre chalengid Mountbray Erle Marefcal.

Darel Knight, Syr Piers Courteney.

Cokburne Esquier of Scotland, and Syr Nicolas Haukirke ran with sharp Speres.

In the xvii. of King Richard died Quene Anne at Shene, and was buried at Westminster.

Quene was brought by the King from France to England with much solemnite.

Pag. 695.

King Richard yn the 20. Yere of his Reigne arrestid of Treason his Uncle the Duke of Glocester, the Erles of Arundel and Warwik by evel Counsel.

Thomas Mountbray Erle Marefcal and Govenor of Calceys cauld

causid the Duke of Glocester to be strangelid with Towels,
and a Fetherbed to be cast on hym for to smoulder hym.

These Lordes repayrid in the xxi. Yere of Kinge Richard
to his Parliament at Westminstre.

Syr Henry Erle of Darby.

The Erle of Rutheland.

The Erle of Kent.

The Erle Marescal.

The Lord Dispenfar.

The Erle of Northeumbreland. Syr Henry Percy his Sun.
Syr Henry a Percy his Brother.

The Duke of Yorke.

The Duke of Lancastre.

The Erle of Arundel behedid at Tourhil, and buried at the
Freres Augustines yn London.

The Erle of Warwik exilid in to Man.

In this Parliament anno 21. were made V. Dukes, a Duches,
and a Marquise, and 6^b 5ⁿ. Erles.

The Erle of Derby Duke of Hereforde.

The Erle of Rutheland Duke of Albemarle.

The Erle of Kent Duke of Surrey. The Erle of Hunting-
don his Brother Duke of Excestre.

The Erle of Notingham Duke of Northfolk.

And Dame Margarete the old Lady . . . of Northfolk.

The Erle of Somerset Marquis of Dorset.

The Lorde Spenfar Erle of Glocestre.

The Lorde Nevile of Raby Erle of Westmorland.

Syr Thomas Percy (the Kinges Steward) Erle of Worcestre.

Syr Gul: Scrope Treasorer of England Erle of Wileshire.

Syr John Montegue Erle of Salisbyry.

And this Yere died John Duke of Lancafter in the Bisshop
of Elys Yn in Oldburne in London, and was buried at S.
Pawles.

The Duke of Northfolk^a apechid the Duke of Hereforde
of Treason. And the Listes were appointid at Coventre for
them to fight. But the King toke up the mater, and Henry
was banishid for tenne Yeres, and Thomas for ever. And at
that tyme was Arundel the Archebisshop of Canterbyri exilid
for ever, and depofid of his See.

The Duke of Northfolk died at Venyce.

Syr Roger Walden was made Archebisshop of Cantorbyri.

The Erle of Arundels Sunne and Heyre, imprisonid in
Reygate Castel, ftale a way from Syr John Shelley Knight

^a Sic. ^b Ita lege, non 4. ut in MS. ^c Supra hanc vocem Hereford scribi-
tur, manu Stouei, & viceversa supra Hereford scribitur Norfolk.

sumtyme with therle of Huntingdon that was after Duke of Excestre.

Henry of Bullingbroke with his Adherentes landid at R^{sporne}venspurg.

Gul. Scrope Erle of Wyleshire, Syr John Bulche, and Syr Henry Grene behedid.

Syr John Bagot taken yn Ireland, and brought to Newgate in London.

Richard late Kinge first prifonid in the Tour of London, after yn the Castel of Leedes, and laste yn Pontfraete.

King Henry the 4. made his eldest Sunne Prince of Wales Duke of Cornewale, and Erle of Chestre.

He restorid Arundel to the Archebishoprike of Canterbyri. And made Walden Bishop of London.

He put the late behedid Erle of Arundel Sun in to Possession of his Erledom.

King Richard died for Hungre in Pontfraet Castel, after brought to S. Paules in London, and buried at Langeley.

The Duke of Albemarle told King Henry, that he and the Duke of Surrey, the Duke of Excestre, the Erle of Salisbyri, and Erle of Glocestre had purposed to kil hym on the xii. night in Christemes at Wyndesor Castel.

Page 697.

The Duke of Surrey and Erle of Salisbyri were encounterid with hard by Cicestre, and over cum, and by and by heddid and quarterid with divers other, and theyr Quarters sent to London yn Sakkes.

Blunte Knight, and Benet Cely Knight, and Thomas Wynterfel Esquier were taken at Oxenford, and after put to Deth.

Syr John Holand Duke of Excestre was taken in Estfax at a Mylle by Pritelwel by Communes of the Cuntery, and thens led hym to Plaisfhey, and there in Vengeange of the Arresting the good Duke of Glocester by King Richard was by hedid.

Spensar lately made Erle of Glocestre was taken by the Commons at Brightstow, and there behedid in the Market Place.

Syr John Shelley, Syr Barnade Brokys, Syr John Mandeline, and Syr John Fereby Knightes, and Persones of King Richardes, were hangid at Tiburne.

Isabel, King Richardes Wife, sent agayne yn to Fraunce.

Syr Roger Clarington Knight, the Prior of Laund, viii. Freres Minors, and other hangid at Tiburne.

Greate Debate began betwixte the Lorde Gray of Ruthyne,



Owen Glin-
doure,

Glindour

and Owen of Glocester Squier of Wales.

Owen distroyed both Englisch and Walsch that toke King Henrys

Henry's Parte by the space of xii. Yeres, and toke Lorde Gray Prisoner, and caused hym to marry one of his Doughtters, and kept hym stil there with his Wife, and sone after dyed.

And King Henry making a Yourney agayne Owen yn to Wales lost many Men, and recoiled.

In the 3. Yere of King Henry on S. Magdalene's Day Syr Henry Percy, the Erle of Northumbr. Sunne, thorough the Counsaile of Syr Thomas Percy his Uncle, Erle of Wicester, gave the King Bataile, and there was slayne. And Syr Thomas Percy Erle of Worcester taken, and hanggid, drawen, and quarterid at Shreusbyri. And * that this Batayle of Shreusbyri on the Kinges Part wer slayne the Erle of Staforde and Walter Blunte wering the King Cotearmure. They that were slayne on the Kinges Party were there buried. Pag. 698.

In the 4. of King Henry the Emperor of Constantinople cam yn to England.

And this Yere cam yn to England Dame Jane, Duches of Bretayne, to Falmuth, and at Wyncester maryed to King Henry.

And yn this Yere Dame Blaunch, the eldest Dowghtter of Henry the 4. was sent over the Se with the Duke of Somerset her Uncle, and Richard Clifford Bishop of Wercester, and married to the Duke of Berres Sunne.

Lorde Thomas, King Henry Sunne, in the v. Yere of his Reigne went to the Se, and tooke 3. Carikes of Gene.

Serle, Yoman of the Robys to King Richard, sparkelid Rumors, as he cam owte of Scotland, that King Richard was yet alyve. But at the last he was hanggid at London.

In the vi. Yere of King Henry the Erle of Marre cam oute of Scotland, and chalengid Syr Edmund Erle of Kent yn Feates of Warre, but Edmund wan the Feld.

Richarde Scrope Archebishop of York, and Lord Mountbray Erle Marefcal, gatherid an Holste agayn King Henry yn the North. But they after were taken at York, and their Hedes smitte of there.

In the viii. Yere of King Henry Dame Luce, the Dukess of Milaine Syfter, cam to London, and there was weddid to Edmund Holand Erle of Kent in the Priory of S. Mary Overeys, and the Felt was kept in the Bishop of Winchester's Place.

This Yere the worthy Warryer Syr Robert Knolles died at his Manor Place in Northfok, and was brought to London, and buried yn the White Freres with Dame Constance his Wif in the midle of the Body of the Chyrch. Pag. 699.

Thomas Rameston Knight Constable of the Toure was drounid in a Bote this Yere at London Brige.

* Sic.

And

And Philip this Yere the Kinges yonger Doughter was caryed by Richard the Dukes Brother of York, and Syr Edmund Curtenay Bisshop of Norwich, in to Denmark, and there married to the King of Denmark, Norway, and Swethan at the Toun of London.

This Yere Syr Percival Snowdon Knight apechid of Treason faute in Smithefeld, and wan the Feeld.

This Yere Syr Henry Erle of Northumbreland, and the Lorde Bardolph, cumming agayn King Henry owte of Scotland, were taken yn the North, and behedid.

In the ix. Yere of King Henry was Syr Edmund Holand, Erle of Kent, made Admiral, and he besiging the Castel in the Ile of Briake yn Bretayne was wondid deadly yn the Hed with a Quarel. Yet his Men wan the Castel, and brought the Erle Body home that was burid among his Auncetors.

In the x. Yere of King Henry the Senescal of Henaude cam to seke Aventures yn England. And the Erle of Somersfet answereid hym.

The next an Henaud, and Syr Richard of a Arundek Knight.

The 3. Day an Henaude, and Syr John of Cornewale.

The 4. an Henaud, and Syr John Cheyney.

The 5. Day an Henaude, and John Steward Esquire.

The 6. Day an Henaud, and John Standisch Esquier.

In the 11. Yere of King Henry was a Feld yn Smithefeld betwixt Glocestre and Arture Esquires, and both fighting like Men the King toke up the Quarelle.

Page 700. Rise ap Die, an Esquier of Wales, and a supporter of Owen Glindour, was taken, and hangid at London.

In the 14. Yere of King Henry died Syr John Beaufort the Erle of Somersfet that was Capitayn of Calays, and was buried at the Abbay of Toure Hille by London.

And this Yere the Lord Thomas, King Henry Sunne, married the Countes of Somersfete.

And this Yere went the Erle of Arundel, and Syr Gilbert Umfreville Erle of Kime, and the Lord Cobham, and Syr John Oldecastel, with many other, to help the Duke of Burgoyne agayne the Duke of Orliance.

And this Yere King Henry made his Sunnes

Thomas Duke of Clarence.

John Duke of Bedeforde.

Hunfredé Duke of Glocestre.

And Syr Thomas Beaufort Erle of Dorsete.

And the Duke of Albemarle he made Duke of York.

Then King Henry sent his Sunne Thomas Erle of Dorset, and Syr John Cornewale, with many other, to help the Duke of Burgoin; and after went to Burdeaux with great Victory.

a Sic.

Aboute

Aboute this tyme greate Præparation for Galeys was made yn England. For King Henry was myndid to visite Hierusalem in Peregrination. But after taken with a brenning Ague dyed at Westminstre, and was buryed at Cantorbyri anno D. 1413.

King Henry the V. was borne at Monemuth.

Henry the V. translatid Richard the 2. Body to Westminstre.

Lollardes punishid for Herefy and Treason, as hangid and brent in S. Giles Feld yn London.

Tenys Balles sent in Despite to King Henry the V. owte of Fraunce.

King Henry the V. Shippes beyng ready at Southampton to passe in to Fraunce with hym, Syr Richard Erle of Cambridge, Brother to the Duke of York, the Lorde Scrope Treforer of England, and Syr Thomas Gray of the Northe, had thought to have killid the King, and al his Bretherne, or he had passid the Se. And to do this Fete they had receyvid a Millyon of Gold of the French men. And this provid, they were al 3. behedid with owte the Northgate of Hampton. Pag. 701.

Hareflete besegid sharpely of Henry the V. and wonne it, and made the Erle of Dorset his Unkle Capitayne of it, and made cry yn Englande to give free Inhabitation to them that wold cum to duelle at Herflute.

The Duke of York desirid of King Henry the Vauntwarde at the Batel of Agincourte.

Stakes made sharpe and pight agayne the Horsemen of Fraunce.

A XI. M. and mo of Frenchmen slayne at the Bataile of Agingcourte. In the which were mo then a Hunderith M. agayne 7. M.

French Men of name slayn.

The Duke of Barre; the Duke of Alaunson; the Duke of Barban; the Erle of Nauerne; the chief Conestable of Fraunce; and viii. other Erles; the Archbishop of Saunce. Of Barons a C. and mo. Of Knighttes, and of Men of good Aliaunce, a M. and V. C.

The good Duke of York killid at this, and the Erle of Southfolk, and a 26. Persons mo.

Prisoners of the French Men.

The Duke of Orliaunce; the Duke of Burbon; the Erle of Vandome; the Erle of Owe; the Erle of Richemont; and Syr Burfigaunt Marefcal of Fraunce.

King Henry receyvid in to London with his Prisoners.

In the 3. of Henry Sigismund Emperoy came to London.

Anone

Pag. 702.

Anone after Sigismund cam the Duke of Holand to King Henry.

In the 4. Yere of his Reigne King Henry, going in to Fraunce, made the Duke of Bedeford Protector of England.

King Henry made the Erle of the March Capitayne on the Se.

The Toun and Castel of Toke deliverid to King Henry, and Syr John Kickeley was made Capitayne of it.

And there by the Erle ^a Mare had the Toun and Castel of Louers delyverid to hym.

Cane won by King Henry with playn Strenght.

Springes, a worthy Englich Man, killid at taking of Cane, and buried yn Cane Abbay by King William Conqueror.

The Duke of Clarence Manhod provid yn taking of Cane.

The Duke of Clarence was made Capitayne both of the Toun and Castel of Cane, and Beauvoys, and the Quarters there aboute.

Beauvoys

S. George Fest kept in Cane Castel, and xv. Knightes of the Bath made there, wherof Syr Lewys Robefart was one.

The Duke of Glocestre got Chereburg.

The Erle of Warwik got Dounferount.

The Erle of Marche cam from the See to Hogges in to Normandy, and there folowid hym stil a Pigge in itede of a Gide tyl he came to Cane.

Belham yeldid to King Henry; Argentoun and Coffey.

Vernoil yeldid to King Henry.

In the v. Yere of ^b King was Syr John Oldecastel, that was Lorde Cobham, put in the Tour of London for Lollardy, and brake thens, and after taken by the Lorde Poys yn Wales, and fore wounddid, and after hanggid and burnid yn S. Giles Feld yn London.

The Kinges Uncle Syr Thomas Beaufort Duke of Exceter besegid Rone, and after the Refidew of the Kinges Host on tyl it was won.

Pag. 703.

The Names of great Men at the Siege of Rone.

The Duke of Excestre; the Duke of Clarence; the Erle Marefcal; the Erle of Urmond; the Lorde Harington; the Lorde Talebote; Syr John Cornewale; the Lorde Roos; the Lord Wylloughby; the Lord Fizhugh; Syr Wylliam Porter; the Erle of Mortayne; the Erle of Salisbyri; Syr John Gray; Syr Philip Leeche Knight the Kinges Treasorer, and Jenicho an Esquier.

Verba auctoris.

On the other side of Sayne, the Erle of Huntingdon, and

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

my

my Maister Neville the Erles Sunne of Westmoreland; Syr Umfreville Erle of Kyme; Syr Richard Erle of Arundal, and the Lord Ferrars.

The King accompanied with the Erle of Warwik went to Cawdebek.

An Hunderith of King Henry Shippes cam, and lay at Ancre afore the Toun of Rone.

Then cam the King agayne to Roone, and to hym cam the Duke of Glocestre from Chereburge, and lay nerer to Rone then any of the other by XL. Roodes.

The Prior of Kilmayne cam owte of Ireland with a Bande of Men to the King to Rone.

The Siege of Rone lastid xx. Weekes and more, and after was deliverid.

After that Roone was yeldid al the Residew of Normandy yeldid.

Duke John of Burgoyne slayne traiterusly by the French Men.

Quene Jane this Yere was arrestid, and brought to the Castell of Leedes, and one Frere Randol her Confessor.

King Henry married Katerine, the King of Fraunce Doughter, at Troys in Champayne, and was made Heire and Regent of Fraunce.

In the viii. Yere of King Henry the 22. of March the Duke of Clarence was slayn, and the Erles of Huntingdon and Somerset, and other Lordes taken Prisoners for lak of Archers.

But the Duke of Clarence Body was rescuid when the Archers cam. Pag. 704.

Henry the Kinges first Sunne borne in the ix. Yere of his Reyne on S. Nicolas Day at Wyndesore. Henry Bishop of Winchester, and John Duke of Bedford, at the Font his God Fathers, and the Duches of Holand God Mother. And Henry Chicheley Archebishop of Canter: at Confirmation.

The tennith Yere King Henry and his Wife sat crounid at Parys.

And the tennith Yere the Weder Cok of Poules Chirch in London was fet up.

King Henry

This Yere he died at Boys Vincent by Parys.

Verba morituri Henrici 36. anno etatis sue.

"Good Lord thou knewst that my Mynde was to reedifi
"the Waulles of Hierusalem."

The King of Scottes emong other accompanied the Body of King Henry to Westminstre.

Quene Katerine of her Coste layid an Image of Sylver and gilt on his Tumbe.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

Q q q

King

King Henry the 5. after his Coronation left his wanton lyving.
He persecutid Heretiques.

He made a riche Tumbe for Richard the 2. and caullid Suffragies to be ordenid for hym.

King Henry caullid a Synode of Bisshops and Abbates for amending of their il lyving, yn so much that they fering theyr Temporalites encoragid hym to War yn Fraunce to exercise hym that way.

He foundid the House of Sion.

And the Chartufianes of Sheene.

Henry the VI. scant xii. Monith olde began his Reigne, Anno D. 1422.

This Yere died Charles King of Fraunce. And the Duke of Bedeford made Regent of France. And the Duke of Glocester Protector of England.

This Yere James Steward married Jane the Duches Doughter of Clarence, by her first Husband the Erle of Somerfet, at S. Mary Overeys.

Erle Douglas of Scotland, flayne at this Batel, caullid yn Skorne the Duke of Bedeforde, John with the Leden Swerde.

This Yere the xvii. day of Auguste the Duke of Bedford manly won the Batayl of Vernail in Perth, havyn Montacute and Talbot with hym.

In the 3. Yere of Henry the 6. the Duke of Glocester Pag. 795.

married the Duches of Hollande, and went in to Henaude with her to take possession of her Landes. But he was shorteley for Treason ^a to recoyle from Mounce, and leave his Wife behynd.

The Erles of Salisbyri and of Southfolk, and the Lord Willoughby, and Lorde Scales, layd Siege to Mounce, and wan it, and other Tounes and Castelles to the Numbre of 36.

Greate Variance like to have faullen betuixt the Bisshop of Winchester and the Duke of Glocestre at the Coronation of Henry the VI.

In the 4. Yere of his Raygne King Henry was made Knight at Leyrcestre by the Duke of Bedford on Whitfunday.

And after King Henry made these Knightes, Richard Duke of York, the Sunne and Heire of the Duke of Northfolk, the Erle of Oxenford, the Erle of Westmoreland, the Sunne and Heir of the Erle of Northumbrelande, the Sun and Heir of the Erle of Ormonde, the Lord Roos, Syr James Boteler, the Lord Matravers, Syr Henry Gray of Tankerville, Syr Wylliam Neville Lord Faulconbrige, Syr George Neville Lord Latimer, the Lorde Welles, the Lord Barkeley, the Sunne and Heire of the Lord Talbot, Syr Rafe Gray of Werke, Syr Robert Ver, Syr Richard Gray, Syr Edmund

^a Adde, fayn.

Hungre-

Hungreford, Syr Robert Wyngfelde, Syr John Boteler, Syr Reynald Cobham, Syr John Passeley, Syr Thomas Tunstal, Syr John Thidiok, Syr Rafe Langford, Syr William Drury, Syr William ap Thomas, Syr Richard Carbonel, Syr Richard Wideville, Syr John Shirdlow, Syr Nicolas Blanket, Syr Rafe Ratclif, Syr Edmund Traforde, Syr William Cheney, Syr William Babington, Syr John June, Syr Gilbert Beauchamp.

In the V. Yere of King Henry the Bishop of Winchester was made Cardinal yn our Lady Chirch at Calays.

And this Yere was the good Erle of Salisbyri slayn at Orliance with a Gunne. And after that tyme the Englissh Mennes Fortune went bakward.

This Yere the Duke of Northfolk was nere droune at London Bridge, ftryking on the Piles, and divers of his Men losse. Pag. 706.

King Henry beyng vii. Yeres of Age was crounid at Westminster, and there were made 37. Knighttes.

La pufel de Dieu Capitayne for the French Men.

John Luxemburg with the Englissh Men and Burgonions toke the pufel de Dew at Compeine the 24. of May, and after brent at Rone.

Wylliam Maundeville, a Wever of Abingdon, and Bayly of the same Toune, which namid Jak Sharp of Wigemoreffland yn Wales, was taken as a Capitayne of Lollardes that entendid to make an Insurrection, and was behedid at Abbendune.

And aboute thys tyme was King Henry corounid in Parys.

And this Yere the Souldiors of Calays, for lak of Payment of wages, restraynid the Wulles of the Staple there. Wherefore the Duke of Bedeford Regent cam thither, and punishid dyvers, behedding 4. of the principal, John Maddeley, John Lunday, Thomas Palmar, Thomas Talbot.

The Duke of Bedeford went to Teruan, or Terewin, and there, by the meanes of the Bishop of Turwyne, he married the Erles Doughter of S. Paule.

Master Perse, an Englissh Clerk, taken yn Batel among the Heretiques of Praga.

The Counsel of Aras, where the Cardinal of S. Crosse, a Romane Legate, made with the Frenche Men great Offer to the Englissh. But they beyng refusid by the Cardinal of England, and other greate Lordes of the same, the Duke of Burgoyne fel clene from the Englissh Men to the French, and toke of the French Men Recompence for hys Father's Death.

This Yere the Duke of Burgoyne began at Lisle the Ordre Equites aurei velleris. of the Golden Flese, and made Knighttes of it.

The Fiffcher Men of Fraunce using Caleys had thought to have taken the Soldiors Bylles at the Chirche Dores of Calays, and so to have killid them, and taken the Toune. Pag. 707.

But this Conspiracy was open by a commune Woman.

The French Men missing this Pray, tooke sone after Depe and Areflute.

The Erle of Mortayne was commaundid to kepe Calays, wither it was sayde that the Duke of Burgoyne wold cum to lay Siege.

Syr John of Ratclif was Leutenant of the Toune of Calays, and the Baron of Dudele of the Castell.

The Duke of Burgoyne perceyving the Duke of Glocester to cum with V. C. Shippes to Calays, leste his Siege, and like wife was leste the Siege of Guifnes.

The King of Scottes this Yere besiegid Rokesburg; but Syr Rafe Gray departing thens for Rescue made the King of Scottes to recoile.

This Yere dyed Queene Cataryne, King Henrys Moder, the 2. Day of January, and was buried in owr Lady Chapel at Westminster.

The xiiii. of January fel downe the Gate with a Toure on London Bridge, with 2. Arches stonding toward Southwark.

The Duches of Norfolk, by cause her Husbände had broken to the King ons his Allegiaunce, she was made Regent of hir Lorde, and al thinges of his done only yn her Name.

Quene Jane, sumtyme wife to Henry the 4. dyed the 2. Day of July, and was caryed from Bermundesley to Cantorbyri, and buried ther with her Husbände.

All the Lions yn the Toure dyed this Yere.

In the xvi. Yere of King Henry the King of Scotland, that had beene xv. yeres yn Prison yn England, was murderid yn his Chambre, and they that flew hym had cruel Justice.

pag. 708.

Oene ap Mereduk ap Theodore cam directely of Lewelin Prince of Wales Bloode, and so no Man of base Bloode: but by Disdaine of Henry the VI. Uncles.

This Yere one Owen, a Squyer of Wales, a Man of low Byrth, wych had many Daye to fore married secretely Quene Catarine, and had by her iii. Sunnes, and a Doughtter, was taken, and commaundid to Newgate to Pryson by the Duke of Glocester, Protector of the Realme. And this Yere he brake

Pryson by meane of a Prest a Chapeleyn of his, and after was taken agayne by the Lorde Beaumont, and brought agayne to Neugate, and after was delyverid at lenght. And one of his Sunnes was after made Erle of Richemont, and the other Erle of Penbroke, and the 3. a Monk of Westminster, which Monk died sone after.

At Bedeford on a Shire Day in the xvii. yere of King Henry the Staire of the commune Haul felle, killing xviii. Men, and hurting divers other.

In

In the 18. Yere of King Henry Syr Richarde Beauchampe, the good Erle of Warwike, dyed at Rone, beyng Luitenaunt to the King yn Normandy, and was brought to Warwike, were he lyith worshoply yn a new Chapel on the Southside of the Quire.

In this Yere Dame Aleonore Cobham, duches of Glocester, was arrestid for certen Pointes of Treason layde agayne her, and after bare a Taper yn her Hand thorough Chepesside, and committid to perpetual Prison yn Man Isle under the keping of Syr William Stancley.

Thomas Southewel a Chanon of Westmynster, Mr. John Hume, Mr. Roger Bolingbroke Clerk Nigromancer, and Maryory Jurdemayne, caullid the Wiche of Eye, arrestid for the Duches of Glocester Cause.

Standeley Lorde of Manne.
Necromantici.

Joannes Humus.

Rogerus Bullenbrocus.

Roger Bullingbrok was hangid at Tiburne.

John Hum had his Pardon.

This Yere the Lorde Talbot layid Siege to Depe, but preylyd not.

This Yere the King Henry should

have had the Erles Doughtt^{Syfter}er of Arminak to Wyf, but the Duke of Southfolk let it, and concluded that the King shuld have Margaret the Kinges Doughter of Cicile and Hierusalem; for the which he should delyver the Duchy of Aungeo, and the Erledome of Mayne the Kay of Normandy. And after this Pact King Henry never prosperid.

Paulus Steple was set on Fier with Lighttning on Candilmes Even, but after quenchid by the Morow Messe Prest of Bow.

This Yere the Erle of Staforde was create Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Warwike Duke of Warwike, the Erle of Dorset Marquis of Dorset, and the Erle of Southfolk Marquis of Southfolk.

King Henry married Quene Margarete at Louthewike, to the great losse of the Realme.

The Prior of Kilmayn accusid the Erle of Urmonde of Treason, and they should have taught in Smithfeld. But the King took up the Matier.

S. Bernardine a Gray Frerer began the Reformation of his Religion, and his Folowers were caullid Observantes.

In the xxv. Yere of King Henry at Byri was a Parliament, and there, yn his Logging, was arrestid by the Vicount Bemmond ^{Humfredus Dux Clau-}
mond dix.

mond Constable of England, whom accompanied the Duke of Bokingham, Humfrey the Duke of Glocestre the Kinges Uncle and Protector of England during the Kinges Noneage.

The Duke with yn a v. or vi. Dayes after was founde deade. Sum sayde he dyed for Sorow. Sum say that he was smoulderid betwix 2. Fetherbeddes. Sum say that he had a Spitte thurst in his Fundament. The Duke was a Noble Man, a good Clerk, and welle alway rulid the Realme to the Kinges Behofe. The treuth is, that such as then rulid aboute the King, supposing that he wold have let the Deliveraunce of Aungeo and Mayne, and so made hym a way.

Sudovolgus
caussa cædis
Humfredi.

The Duke Humfrey biried at S. Albans.

Syr Roger Chamberlayn Knight, Midleton, Herebert, Arthure, and Richard Nedam Esquires, Servantes to Duke Humfrey, hangid at Tiburne, and let down quik had their Pardon shoud ther by the Marquis of Southfolk.

Pag. 710.

Apon the deth of Duke Humfrey began much Murmur in England.

In the 27. Yere of King Henry, Treuis beyng betuixt hym and Fraunce, Syr Francys Aragonys, a Knight of the Englisch Parte, tooke Eogiers in Normandy agayn the Treues, and here began Mischefe, wherby the French Men gat agayn al Normandy.

Robert Gane, a Man of the West Cuntery, tooke a hole Navy of Shippes of Pruse, Flaunders, Holand, and Zeland. The which Losses the Stapelers were fayne to make emendis for.

Pont de Larch lost, and Lorde Falconbridg taken Prisoner by the French Men.

The Duke of Somersset, and Edmund Erle of Shrewesbyri, levying Pledges cam home in to England, and losse Rone.

In this xxvii. Yere was the Duke of Southfolk arrestid for a Color, and sent to the Tour in the tyme of the Parliament, but after sone taken owte by the King. This Parliament was first at Westminstre. Then at the Blak Freres in London, and thens rejoinid to Leicester, wher as the Commons desired to have and sup . . . the Duke of Southfolk, the Lord Say, the Bishop of Saresbyri, Daniel, and divers other, for selling and delivering Angeo and Mayne, and killing of Duke Humfrey.

The Duke of Southfolk was jugid to exile for v. yeres to please the Commons.

The Duke goyng by Se was straite taken by a Ship caullid

a Have had up the Duke &c. in *Extractis ex Coll. Lelandi, quæ mecum communicavit Amicus doctissimus ROGERUS GALEUS Armiger. E Cantono debet legi, to have Execution on the Duke &c.*

the Nicolas, and behedid in a Boote, and the Body and the Hed set on Dover Sandes.

In the Yere of our Lord 1450. Syr Thomas Cryelle was overthrowen at Fermigny, and many Englissh Men slayne and taken Prisoners.

Jak Cade, an Irish Man, naming hym self Mortimer, Co-syn to the Duk of York, Capitaine of the Rebelles of Kent. Jak Cade fled to Senok from Blakheth.

Syr Humfrey Staford Knight, and William Stafford Esquier, sent to Senok, were booth slayn by Jak Cade.

Stafordes beyng slayne, Jak Cade cam with his Host agayne to Blakeheth, and after rode thorough London, smiting his Swerde on London Stone, and after toke the Lorde Say, Treasorer of Englund, oute of Guilde Haul, and smith of his Hed at the Standarde in Chepe. And the King with his Lordes was fledde. Pag. 711.

Jak Cade for robbing losfe the Londoners Hartes.

The Londoners sent to the Toure for the Lorde Scales, and they and he faught agayne Jak Cade.

A general Pardon sent to the Rebelles, and so they went home.

One Iden, a Squier of Kent, toke Jak Cade in a Garden in Southfax, an ther slew hym.

About this tyme was the Bishop of Salisbyri slayne yn the Weste Cuntery.

The Duke of York, the Erle of Devonshire, and the Lord Cobham cam with an Host owt of Wales to Brenthelth beside Derforde in Kent. Brente-
heth.

Treates made, that the Duke of Somerset shoulde be set in Warde, to answer to the Duke of Yorke; and so the Duke of York, apon Bilife of Promise, brake up his Hoste, and cumming to the King founde the Duke of Somersete nereft aboute hym, and so rode the Duke of York almost as Prisoner in to London with the King, and had be prisonid but for fere of a Rumor of the Erle of March his Sunnes cumming.

Anno D. 1453. Quene Margaret was deliverid of Prince Edward.

The King made the Duke of Somerset Capitayne of Calays.

The Duke of York, the Erle of Warwike, and the Erle of Saresbyri gatherid an Host to remeave the Duke of Somerset from the Governauce of the Reaulme.

The King went toward S. Albans with the Duke of Somerset, the Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Staford, the Erle of Northumbrelande, and after cam with his Rowte the Duke of Yorke, and at S. Albans Toune the Duke of Somerset, the Erle

Pag. 712.

Erle of Northumbreland, and the Lord Clifford was slayn. This done, the Duke of York was made Protector of England, the Erle of Warwik Capitayne of Calays, the Erle of Saresbyri Chauncelar of Englande, and ille Governors remevid.

The King, the Quene, and their Adherent rode to Coventre, and there assembling a Parlement, put the Duke of York and the aforesaid Noble Men out of their Rule. And after cumming by Preavy Seales to Coventre were almoste betrappid.

Aboute this tyme were Frayes in the North bytwene the Lorde Egremont, and the Erle of Northumbreland Sunne, and the Erle of Salisbyri 4 Sones. The fayde Lorde Egremont, whom they had taken, was condemnid yn a great Summe of Money to the faide Erle of Salisbyri, and therefore committid to Prison to Newgate in London, from whens he after brake.

In the 36. Yere S. Ofmond, sumtime bishop of Saresbyri, was canonifid by Calixt Bishop of Rome.

Perfe de Bresay, Seneshal of Normandy, and other Capitaynes cam by Nigh to Sanwich, and spoilid the Toune of a greath Richeffe, and toke many Prisoners with them.

Reynold Pecok, Bishop of Chichestre, was abjured aboute this tyme, and his Bookes brent at Paules Crosse.

By cause that the Heires of the Noble Men, that were slayne at S. Albanes, bare Grutche to the Duke of York, the Erle of Warwik, and Salisbyri, an Attonement was made among them by the King, and the Duke of York cam this tyme to London with 400. Men, and was loggid at his Place of Bainardes: the Duke of Excestre and Somersfet, eche of them with 400. Men: the Erle of Northumbreland, the Lord Egremont, and Lord Clifford with 1500.

The Erle of Warwik cam from Calys with 600. Men to London with redde Lyvery, embroderid with raggid staves.

Syr Geffray Boleyne, Maire of London, kepte the Cyte with 5000. Men.

The Kinges Servantes had thought to have slayn the Erle of Warwik about London.

The Erle of Salisbyri, accompanied with Syr Thomas and Syr John Neville his Sunnes, wan the Feeld at Bloreheth, and slew the Lord Andeley, and many Gentiles of Chestrellire.

The Erle of Salisbyris Sunnes were both hurte at Blorehethfeld, and after goyng homeward taken by the Quenes Mene, and brought to Chester.

a Sic, cum duobus punctis sub s.

Anno

Anno D. 1459. & reg. Henr. 38. the Duke of York, the Erle of Warwike, and Salisbyri, feyng all thinges to be rulid by the Queene, and the Noble Men despisid, and standing yn Jeopardy of Life, getherid an Hoste, and cam to Ludlo, to the which the Erle of Warwik resortid from Calays, and one Andrew Trollope, a stoute Warrior, with hym, yn whom he much trustid.

Andrew Trollop and the old Soldiours of Calais left the Duke of Yorke, and the Erle of Warwik, and went to the Kinges Campe.

Then fledde the Duke of York with his second Sunne by Wales into Ireland, and the Erles of Salisbyri, and the Erle of March, in to Devonshire, and ther one Deneham, an Esquier, gat them a Ship for a 220. Nobles, and thens he failid into Garnesey, and after was receivid in to the Castel of Calays.

Dux Ebor:
fugit in Hi-
berniam.
Comites Ve-
rovicanus,
Severianus,
& Marchi-
anus Cale-
tum confu-
giunt.

Then the King enterid Ludlo Toune and Castelle, and dispoilid them. And taking the Duches of York with her Childerne sent her to my Lady of Bokingham her Sifter, where she was kept many dayes.

The King ordeynid the Duke of Somersete Capitayne of Calays.

The Duke of Somerset finding Caleys possessid by the Erle of Warwike, went to Guines, and thens made Skirmouchis with his Men.

Denham went sodenly from Calays by the Erle of Warwikes devise to Sandwich, and toke the Toune, and there yn the Lorde Rivers, and Lorde Scales his Sunne, and toke many Shippes yn the Haven, and brought them al to Calays.

The Erle of Warwike saylid into Ireland to speke with the Duke of York.

The Duke of Excester, Admiral of England, beyng in a great Ship, the Grace de Dieu, met with the Erle of Warwike, but mistrusting his owne Men, durst not set on hym, but let hym passe from Ireland to Calays agayne.

The King ordenid Mountford with a Garnison to kepe Sandewyche. But Denham cumming from Calays thither, toke Mountefort, and cariyng hym to Rifebank, there smitte of his Hed.

pag. 714.

The Erles of March, Warwik, and Salisbyri cam from Calays to Dover, and so to London and Northampton, and there faute with owte the Toun, where the Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Shrobbesbyri, the Vicount Beaumont, the Lorde Egremont were slayn, and many Knighttes and Squyers with other, and the King taken Prisoner.

Northam-
pton Fe.d.

Strayte was a Parliament asssembled at Westminster, and
Tom. 1. Par. 2. R r r there

there the Duke of York toke the Kinges Place, and put yn his Title to the Croun, and it was adjudgid to hym. So that King Henry should kepe the Croune during the Tyme of his Life. And if King Henry brake this Ordre, that then he should be deposid.

At this Parliament in the Commons Houfe, that was kept in the Frater of Westminstre, the Corone in the Rose fil doune among them, and was taken loco prodigii.

This while the Quene with the Prince was yn the North, and not agreying to these Thinges, it was ordenid that the Duke of York should go Northward, and subdew the Quene. And yn Christimes Weke they mette by Wakfeld, and there was slayne the Duke of York, the Erle of Rutland his second Sunne, Syr Thomas Neville. The Erle of Salisbyri was taken, and John Harow of London, Capitayne of Foote Men, and Hansunne of Hulle, the which were behedid at Pontfracte.

The Erle of Marche beyng yn Shrobbesbyri desirid Help to advenge his Fathers Deth, and goyng into Wales had at Candelmas after Victory at Mortimers Crosse agayne the Erle of Penbrok of Wilshire.

Mortimers
Crosse.

The Duke of Northfolk, the Erle of Warwik, and his Brother Archebischop of York, having the King with them, faught with the Quene and Prince at S. Albans, and lost the Felde. And the King taken owt of theyr Custody, and they fledde.

Anone after the Erle of Marche and Warwike mette with they Bandes on Coteffholde.

The King and Quene hering of this caussid the Lorde Boneville, and Syr Thomas Cryel, which were taken on the Yorney done on Shrosteusday, to be behedid, and fled from S. Albanes Northwarde.

The Duches of York, hering of the Losse of the Feeld at S. Albane, fled to Utrechte over the Se with her 2. yong Sunnes George and Richard.

Edwarde Erle of March, by cause King Henry had broken Convenauntes, was made King at Westminster anno D. 1459.

And straye King Edwarde rode Northward, and at Towton, not far from York, on Palmes Sunday advengid his Fathers Deth, and wan the Feld, where were slayn xx. M. People on both Parties. The Erle of Northumbreland, the Lorde Clifford, Syr John Nevel the Erle of Westmerlandes Brother, and Andrew Trollop were killid at this tyme.

[1461. ult.
H. 6. r. E. 4.]

a Sic. b Hæc vox bis occurrit.

King

King Henry, the Prince, the Queene, the Duke of Somersset, Henry Duke of Excestre, the Lord Roos, Syr John Fortescue chief Juge of England, and Tailboys Erle of Kyme, beyng at York, and hering of this, fled first to Newcastle, and then to Berwike, delyvering it to the Scottes.

Erle of Devynshir

Courteney aboute this tyme was taken, and hehedid at York.

Finisid and endid after the Copy of Caxton
then yn Westmynstre.

Extractes owte of an other Cronique folowing.

Edward at his Coronation creatid his Brother George Duke of Clarence, and Richard the yonger Duke of Glocester; the Lord Montacute, the Erle of Warwikes Brother, the Erle of Northumbreland, William Stafford Esquier Lord Staford of Southwike, Syr Herbart Lord Herbart, and after Erle of Penbroke, and the saide Lorde Staford Erle of Devonshire, the Lord Gray of Ruthine Erle of Kent, the Lorde Bouchier Erle of Essex, the Lord John of Bokingham Erle of Wylshire, Syr Thomas Blunt Knight the Lord Montjoye, Syr John Haward Lord Haward, Willyam Hastings Lord Hastings and greate Chambrelayn, and the Lorde Ryvers, Denham Esquier Lorde Deneham, and Worthy as is afore shewid.

Thomas Blunte made Lord Montejoy.

Wylliam Hastings made Lorde Hastings.

Pag. 716.

King Henry, and al that fled with hym yn to Scotland, attaintid by Parlament.

Henry, the Duke of Excestre, and the Duke of Somersfete, and other Lordes that fled, had kepte Alnewike, Banborow, Dunstanburgh, Werkworth, and mannid and intailid them.

Syr Peers le Brasile, the great Warriour of Normandy, cam to help Quene Margaret with French Men, and xx. M. Scottes, and to remeve Kinge Edwardes Men from Alnewik Sige, and the Refidew of other Castelles ther. By this meane both Edwardes Men were aterde of the Scottes, as recoiling from the Siege; and the Scottes aferd of Edwardes Men lest they had recoylid to bring them to a Trap. And Henry's Men, issuyng owte of to much Boldnes, gave Edwardes Men Oportunite to enter in to the Castel.

Henry Duke of Somersset delyverid Bamburgh to King Edward by Apoyntement, and so he cam yn to King Edwardes Grace: which grauntid hym a M. Markes by Yere, wher of he was not payde.

Thus Edwarde possesseid al England and Wales, save Harlake that Syr Richarde Tunstall kept, but after gotten by the Lord Herbert.

R r r 2

The

The 4. Yere of King Edward the Erle of Warwike was sent in to Fraunce to conclude a Mariage with the French

^{Doughter}
Kinges ^a Sifter ¹ for King Edward, and so he did. But yn the meane while King Edward married Elisabeth Gray, Wife

^{Towton}
sumtyme to Syr John Gray, slayne at Yorke Feld on King Henry's Party. This Elisabeth was Doughtter to the Lord Ryvers.

pag. 717. After this Wedding the Erle of Warwike and the King Edward never lovid together.

King Edward toke the Cancellarship from the Bisshop of Excester, Brother to the Erle of Warwike, and gave it to the Bisshop of Bath.

In this 4. Yere of Edward, in the Monith of May, the Duke of Somersset, the Lord Roos, the Lord Molyne, Talbois Erle of Kime, Syr Philip Wenteworth, Syr Thomas Fynderne, gatherid an Hoste in the North Cuntre. And

Neville Erle of Northumbreland. It was a litle while. ^{Syr John Nevil, Erle then of Northumbreland, with x. M. Men cam apon them, whom the Commons forsakid,}
and then the Capitaynes were taken and behedid.

King Edward ferid then the Lord Montacute, the Erle of Warwikes Brother, whom he had made Erle of Northumbrelande, and so prively causid Men of the Countrey to desire the rightful Heyre Percy, Sun to Henry that was slayne at York Felde: and so Percy was restorid, and made Montacute a Marquis, and his Sunne Duke of Bedforde, which should wedde the Kinges eldest Doughtter, which by Possibilite should be King of Englande.

Marquise
Monteacute.

In anno D. 1464. King Henry was taken yn Cletherwoode, byside Bungerley Hippingstones in Lancastreshyre, by Thomas Talbot, Sunne and Heire to Syr Edmund Talbot of Basfhal, and John Talbot his Cosyn of Colebry, which deceivid hym beyng at his Dyners at Wadington Haul, and brought hym to London with his Legges bounde to the Stiropes.

In the v. Yere of King Edward the Yerle of Oxford, and the Lord Alberty his Sunne, and Syr Thomas Todnam Knight, were jugid by the Erle of Wicester, and behedid at Tour Hille.

In the vi. Yere was the Lord Hungreford behedid at Salisbyri.

And this Yere was Syr Thomas Hungreford Knight, Sunne

a Sic in MS. cum nota inductionis, & cum voce Doughter supra lin. scripta.

to the Lorde Hungreford, and Henry Curteneys of right Erle of Devonshire, behedid at Salisbyri. Lorde Staforde of Southwike procurid Curteneis Deeth to be made Erle of Devonshir, and was.

In the ix. Yere the Duke of Clarence went to Calays, and there weddid the Erle of Warwikes Doughtter by the Archebischop of York, the Erle of Warwikes Brother. Pag. 718.

Syr William Conyers Knight caullid hym self Robyn of Rydesdale, and gatherid an Host of xx. M. Men yn the North.

The Lorde Herbert Erle of Penbroke cam with 18. thousand Walsch Men, and Lord Staforde of Southwike, newly made Erle of Devonshire, cam with fyx M. Men agayne Robyn of Rydesdale.

The Erle of Devonshir faulling at Debate with the Erle of Penbroke for Logging lefte hym, and Robyn of Rydesdale mette with the Erle of Penbroke, and flew 2. M. Walsch Men aboute Banbyri, and toke the Erle of Penbroke and hys Brother. And thes Men of Name slayne of the Walsch Party, Syr Roger Vahan Knigh, Henry ap Morgan Sun and Heire, Thomas ap Richard Vahan Squier, William Herebert of Breknok Esquier, Watkin Thomas Sun to Roger Vahan, Juan ap John ap: Meridik, Dany ap Jankin ap Limerik, Har-
ridon ap Pikton, John Done of Kidwelly, Rife ap Margan ap

Heggekote
Felde by
Banbyri the
26. Day of
July.

Ulfston, Jankin Perot ap Scottes burg, John Eneand of Penbrokehire, John Courtor of Herford. And of the Northern Men of Name were slain Syr Henry Latimer Sun and Heyre to the Lorde Latimer, Syr Roger Pigot Knight, Jamys Coniers Sun and Heire to Syr John Coniars Knight, Oliver Andeley Esquier, Thomas Wakes Sun and Heire to William Mallery Esquier.

Aboute this tyme was the Lord Ryvers taken, and one of his Sunnes, yn the Forest of Dene, and brought to Northampton, and with them Herebert Erle of Penbroke, and Richard Herebert his Brother, and al 4. behedid at Northampton by the Commaundement of the Duke of Clarence and the Erle of Warwike. And Thomas Herebert was slayn at Brightstow.

Staforde, late made Erle of Devonshire, was by the Commons taken at Brige Water, and behedid.

King Edward taken by a Trayne at Uluay Village by side Northampton by the Bischop of York, and after brought to Warwike Castel, and thens to Yorke, wher, be fair Wordes and Promises, he escapid owt of the Bishops Hand, and cam to London. Pag. 719.

The

The same Yere the 29. of Septembre Humfrey Neville Knight, and Charles his Brother were taken by the Erle of Warwike, and behedid at York, the King beyng present.

Lincolnshir
Feeld, alias
Hornefeld.
Thomas De-
lalande.

In the x. Yere of King Edward in Marche Monith, the Lorde Willoughby, the Lorde Welles his Sunne, Syr Thomas Delalande Knight, Syr Thomas Dymmok Knight the King Champion, drafte out of Lincolnshire Syr Thomas Burg, a Knight of the Kinges Houfe, pullid doune his Place, and toke al his Goodes, and Cataylles, and gatherid a 30. Thousand of the Commons, and cryed, "King Henry". The Duke of Clarence, and the Erle of Warwike were cause of this, as they were of Banbyri Feld. The King Edward gave Lord Willoughby his Pardon, and sent for hym, and havynge hym in Custodye commaundid hym, payne of Deth, to cause the Lincolnshir Men to ley doune theyr Host, and so he writ: but yn vayne. Wherapon Lord Willoughbys Hed was smit of. And King Edward set on the Lincolnshir Men, and sparkelid them with his Ordinaunce, and slew many of the Commons.

The Lorde Welles, Syr Thomes Delaland, and Syr Thomas Dymmok were taken, and behedid. Then the Duke of Clarence, and the Erle of Warwik fledde to the See side, and and thens saylid to Southampton, wher they had thought to have had the Trinite, a greate Ship of the Erles of Warwike, but the Lorde Scales, the Quenes Brother, ther faught with them, and they fled to Fraunce.

Then cam King Edward to Hampton, and causid the Erle of Wicestre to fit yn Jugement of certen Gentlemen, taken at the Skirmouch of South-

pag. 720.

ampton, wher the Erle causid the Bodyes of certen condemnid Men, after they wer hangid, to be thurste thorough the Fundament up to the Hed with Spakes. For the which Cruelte he fel yn Indignation of the Common People.

Crudelitas
Tipetori.

A Mariage was made betwixte Prince Edward, Henry the VI. and Quene Margaretes Sun, and a nother Doughtter of the Erle of Warwikes. And at this Mariage yn Fraunce it was concludid, that King Henry should reigne agayne, and Prince Edward and his Heires after hym, and, for lak of Heyres of the King Henry, and Prince Edward, that George Duke of Clarence, and his Heires, should enjoy the Croune. And at this Mariage and Lege it was agreed, that Henry Duke of Excestre, Edmund Duke of Somersset, Brother to Henry that was slayn at Hexham Feld, and that Courteney Erle of Devonshir, and al other Knightes and Esquiers that were attaintid for taking King Henrys Part, should repofesse their Landes.

This

This x Yere of Edward the Duke of Clarence, and Erle of Warwike, aboute Michelmes, landid in the West Cuntury, and gatherid People.

This tyme Marquis Montacute had gatherid a vi. M. Men yn King Edwardes Name, and cumming nere King Edward, told them how Edward had servid hym, first making hym Erle of Northumbreland, and after gyving it to Percy, and after making hym Marquis Montacute, gyving hym a Pyes Nest to maintein it with al. Wherfor he signified, that he wold take the Erle of Warwik his Brothers Part. King Edward hering of this, went to Lynne with the Lorde Hastings his Chamberlayne, the Lord Say, and other Knighttes, and went to the Duke of Burgoyne his Brother yn Law.

In the Monith of Octobre anno D. 1470. the Bisshop of Winchester, the Duke of Clarence, and the Erle of Warwike took King Henry, that was right courfely kept, owte of the Toure of London, and bringging to Westminstre, restorid hym to his Kingly Dignite. Yet had the People much hatid afore King Henry for the Death of Humfrey Duke of Gloucester, and the poyfening of John Holande Duke of Excester. But il Officers did this whom Innocent Henry did truste. Pag. 721.

King Henry xxvi. of Novembre assemblid at Parliament, to the which cam from beyond the Se thes Men: Henry Duke of Excester, Edmund Duke of Somerset, Lorde John of Somerset, his Brother Erle of Ormond, Jaspas Erle of Penbroke, the Erle of Richemont, and many other Gentilmen.

At this Parliament was arrestid the Erle of Wicestre, and ^{Tipetotus} jugid by Syr John Veer Erle of Oxford to Deth, and was ^{securi per-} behedid at Tour Hille, and was buried at the Blake Freres of ^{cusius.} London. This tyme fledde Quene Elizabeth owt of the Toure of London with her Childern to Westminstre, and there was brought a bedde of Prince Edward.

In the XLIX. Yere of King Henry the VI. cam King Edward with the Lord Hastings, the Lord Say, and ix. C. Englissh Men, and iii. C. Fleminges with hange Gunnes, and wold have landid in Essex, and there the Erle of Oxfordes Brother put hym of. And after he landid fore wether beten yn Ravenspurge in Yorkshire. And ther rose on hym Holdrenes Men ^a whos Syr John Westerdale a Prestre after caste into the Marefchal Se at London. And as Edward passid the Country he sheuid the Erle of Northumbrelandes Lettre and Seale that sent for hym, saying stil, that he cam to clayme no Tile of the Croune, but only his Dukedom of York: nor wold not have done afore, but at the exciting of the Erle of Warwik, and cryed yn every Place, "King Henry and

^a Sic.

"Prince

"Prince Edward", wering an Ostriche Fether, Prince Edwardes Livery.

Pag. 722.

After that Edward cam to Nottingham, Syr William of Standleley brought hym a 400. Men. And Syr William Norres, and divers of the Lordes Haftinges Tenantes, brought hym Men, so that he was then a 4. M. Men, or mo.

Then Edward marchid toward Leircester, where the Erle of Warwike and Marquis Montacute had a 4. M. Men or mo, and offerid to fight with them. And there the Erle of Warwik had faught with hym, but that he had receyvid a Lettre from the Duke of Clarence that he should not fight on til he cam.

So the Erle of Warwik kept Leircester stil, and sufferid Edward to marche toward London.

A litle oute of Warwik the Duke of Clarence met King Edward with 7. M. Men; and there they agreyd. And al the Promises that the Duke of Clarence made in Fraunce were clene broken.

And Edward having preavy Intelligence in London enterid by Urfewike the Recorders Consent and other Mennes yn to the Bischops Palays of London by a Posterne, and there toke King Henry, and the Archebischop of Yorke, and sent them booth to warde on Maundy Thursday. The Archebischop of Cantorbyri, the Erle of Essex, the Lorde Bernes holp King Eduard at London.

The Erle of Warwik, the Duke of Excester, the Marquis Montacute, and the Erle of Oxford, with many Knighttes, were cumming with their Host toward Barnet.

Edward hard of this toke King Henry with hym, and pre-occupatid the Toune of Barnet, and that Night the Erle of Warwik and his remaynid on the Playne with oute the Toune, and shotte Gunnes al Night one at the other. And on the xiiii. Day of Aprille then being Ester Day they faught in a thik Mist from iiii. of Clok in the Morning til x. And diverse tymes the Erle of Warwikes Men supposid that they had had the Victory of the Feld.

Pag. 723.

It happenid that the Erle of Oxfords Men had a Starre with Streames booth before and behind on their Lyverys.

And King Edwardes Men had the Sunne with Streames on theyr Lyvery.

The Erle of Warwikes Men, by reason of the Mist, not welle discerning the Bages so like, shot at the Erle of Oxfords Men that wer on theyr oun Party. And then the Erle of Oxford and his Men cryid, "Treason", and fledde from the Feld with viii. C. Men.

The Marquis Montacute was prively agreid with King Edward, and had gotten on King Eduardes Lyvery. One of the Erle of Warwike his Brother servant espying this, fel apon hym, and killid hym.

Then the Erle of Warwik seyng this, lept on a Horse to fly, and cumming to a Woode, wher was no Passaße, one of King Edwardes Men cam to hym, and killid hym, and dispoiled hym, leving hym nakid.

Syr William Tyrel Knight was killed on the Erle of Warwikes Parte.

The Duke of Excestre faughte manly, and was despoiled, wounddid, and leste for dede fro 7. yn the Morning to 4. of the Clok at After none. And than was he brought to a Servantes House therby of his caullid Rutheland, and had a Leeche, and after was conveyd yn to Westminstre to Sanctuary.

The Lorde Crumwel, Sun and Heire to the Erle of Effax, Lorde Crumwelle the Lorde Barnes Sun and Heyre, the Lorde Say were slayn Sun to the Erle of Effax. on King Edwardes Party.

There were slayn on booth Parties to the Numbre of a 4000.

The Erle of Warwikes and his Brother Montacutes Bodies were layid nakid in S. Paulis Chirch at London to be seene.

King Henry was brought to the Toure agayne.

At this tyme had Quene Margarete and Prince Edward Pag. 724. lyen on the See a xvii. Dayes, lette with foule Wether and contrary Winde. And on Ester Day of Even they landid with the French Navy at Weymouth, and so to Excester.

to Waymuch

Thither cam to them Edmund Duke of Somersfet, the Lorde

Uncle

hys * Brother, Brother to Henry Duke of Somersfete slayne at Exham, and Cuteney Erle of Devonshire, and many other.

Prince Eduarde and his Hoste cam to Twekesbyri, and pittechid his Feeld by Severne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1471. and the xi. Yere of King Eduarde, Eduarde King faute with Prince Edward, Henry the VI. Sunne, at Twekesbyri the 4. of May, and King Eduarde wan the Felde.

Edmund Duke of Somersfet and Syr Hugh Curteney fledde from Prince Eduarde, and fore wekenid his Feelde, ye and utterly lost it.

a Sic, cum asterisco, & voce Uncle supra lin.

Prince Eduarde and the Duke of Claraunce had married the Erle of Warwikes Doughtters.

There was slayn Prince Eduarde, crying on the Duke of Clarence his Brother in Law for Help. There was slayne also Curteneney Erle of Devonshir, the Lord John of Somersset, the

Lorde Wenneelok, Syr Edmund Hamdene, Syr Robert Whittingham, Syr William Vaus, Syr Nicolas Hervy, Syr John Delvis, Syr William Feelding, Syr Thomas Fizhenry, Syr John Leukenor.

These were first pardonid by King Eduarde, agaynst home, entering a Chirch with his Swerd drawn yn Twekesbyri, a Prest brought the Sacrament agaynst hym, and wold not let hym entre until he had grauntid his Pardon to these that folow :

The Duke of Somersset, the Lorde of S. Johns, Syr Humfre Audeley, Syr Gervise of Clifton, Syr Wiliam Gremeby, Syr William Cary, Syr Thomas Trelham, Syr William Neuburgh Knighttes, Henry Trelham, Walter Curteney, John Florey, Lewys Myles, Robert Jakfon, James Gower, James Delvis, Sun and Heire to Syr John Delvis.

Al these where they mought have escapid taryed in the Chirch, trusting the Kinges Perdon, from Saturday to Monday yn the Morning, when they were taken out and byhedid.

pag. 725.

After the Feeld of Twekesbyri Quene Margarete, Prince Edwardes Wife the seconde Doughtter to the Erle of Warwike, the Countes of Devonshire Dame Catarine Vaus, were taken. And these Men of Name were taken, and not slayn, Syr John Fortescue, Syr John Sainctelow, Syr Henry Roos, Thomas Ormond, Doctor Makerel, Eduard Fulforde, John Parker, John Basset, John Walleys, John Throgmerton.

About this tyme Syr Water Wrotille and Syr Geffrey Gates, Knighttes of the Erle of Warwikes, wer Governors of the Toune of Calays, and sent Syr George Brooke, Knight, owte of Calays with 300. Souldiours to Thomas Bastard Falconbridge, Capitayne of the Erle of Warwikes Navy, to rayse the Countrey of Kent, and to go to London, and take King Henry oute of the Toure of London, and to kil King Eduarde.

So Falconbridge cam to Cantorbyri, and reisid al Kent, and cam to London the v. Day of May, and there the Maire, the Aldremen, and the Lorde Scales kept them owte.

Wherefore Falconbridge shot his Ordinaunce at the Cyte, and brent aboute London Bridge, and at Algate.

Wherapon the Commons of London toke great Displeasure : els they had let yn Falconbridg, and the Kentischmen, spite of the Rulars of the Cyte.

Falconbridge went from London straye to Kingston apon Tamise,

Tamife, to go Westwarde, and to persecute, and take King Edward. And that was likely. For King Edward Hofte was sparkelid. And Falconbridge had 2000. fighting Menne wel harnesyd. But the Lorde Scales, with fair wordes, found meanes, with Nicolas Faunte Mayre of Cantorbyri, that he cauld Falconbridge to returne to Blakeheth yn Kent, where, in the Night, he itale from the Hofte with 600. Horfe Men to Rochester, and so to Sandwich, wher he abode the Kinges Cumming: the which was to the Confusion of hym and his. For not long after was Falconbridge behedid by the Duke of Glocestre yn Yorkshire, not withstanding that he had his Pardon.

Pag. 726.

A none after cam King Edward to London with a 3000. Men. And the same Night beyng the 21. Day of May and Tuesday at Night, betwixt a xi. and xii. of the Clok, was King Henry, being Prisoner yn the Tourre, put to Deth: the Duke of Glocestre, and dyverse other, beyng there that Night. And on the Morow he was brought to S. Paulis Church in London in a Cophyn, and there lay open facid, and bledde, and thens caryid to the Blake Frerers in London, and ther bled. And thens to Chirtesay Abbay yn a Bote, and there was byried in our Lady Chapel.

At this cumming to London King Edward made these Knighttes of Aldermen: Syr John Stokton, Syr Rafe Verney, Syr Richard Lee, Syr John Young, Syr William Taylor, Syr George Ireland, Syr John Stoker, Syr Mattheu Philip, Syr William Hampton, Syr Thomas Stalbroke, Syr John Crosby, Syr Thomas Urfewike Recorder of London.

King Edward went to Canterbury. And there was Nicolas Faunte the Mayre, and many other executed. King Edward went thens to Sandwiche, and toke Falconbrige thens with hym. And the Lorde Denham, and Syr John Fog, and other were left yn Kent to fitte on Jugement of the Rebelles, wher of were a great Numbre punishid by the Purse.

In this xi. Yere of King Edward was a Blasing Starre seene.

In the xiii. of King Edward there was a great hote Somer, booth for Men and Bestes, by the which there was a greate of Menne and Women, so that yn the Feeld, yn Harveit tyme, Men fille doune sodaynly, and univerfally Fevers, Axes, and the bloody Flix in diverse Partes of Englande.

Wemer Water rennith at a Place caullid Mark Yate, a vii. Miles from S. Albanes.

Wemer flu:
Pag. 727.

Nayleburne Water beside Canterbury.

nomen loci

The Water of Hungrevale a vii. Miles a this side Dudeley Castel.

a Sic.

S f f 2

There

Fons super-
sticiosus.

There is a Pytte yn Kent, in Langeley Parke, agayne any Bataile it wyl be drye. If there be no Batel toward it wyl be ful of Water, be the Wether never so dry.

Georgius
Bellocam-
panus frater
comitis Ve-
rovicani.

In this xiii. Yere of King Edward George Archebischop of Yorke was with the King at Wyndesfor, and huntid; and there the King promysid the Bischop to cum to the Moore, (the which the Archebischop had purchasid, and buildid a commodiully") to hunte and make mery with hym. Whereupon the Bischop made great Provision for the King, and sent for much Plate that he had hyd at the tyme of Barnet and Twekesbyri Feeldes, and borowed beside much of Men of his Acquaintaunce. And upon this the King sent for the Bischop to cum to Windefore, and there he was arrestid of Treason that he should help the Erle of Oxenforde, and so was put in Warde, and after sent Prisoner to Calays, and to Hammes. And straight Syr William Parre Knight, and Thomas Vahan Esquier, and other were sent to the Moore to sease al his Goodes for the Kinge that cam there to the Summe of xx. M. li. And at this tyme the King brake the Bischops Mitre that had many and riche Stones, and made therof a Corone for hym self.

And King Edward gave much of the Bischops Jewelles and Plate to Prince Edward his Sunne.

This Bischop had be Chauncelar of England, and gotten his Good covetously. And was doble (as Men suppose) to King Henry, and kept hym at London, wher he woold have beene at Westminster. He had Lettres of King Eduard to kepe King Henry out of Sanctuary; and he had his Charter sent hym, wher if he had beene a trew Man King Eduard had not cum in to London afore Barnet Feelde.

pag. 728.

Also yn the xiii. Yere of King Edward Syr John Veere, Erle of Oxenforde, (that with drew hym from Barnet Feelde, and rode from thens in to Scotlande, and after saylid yn to Fraunce, and after yn the same Yere had gotten much Goode on the See,) cam yn to the Weste Cuntery, and, with a subtil Poynte, gat and enterid S. Michael Mounte with 397. Menne, the laste Day of Septembre. And divers tymes descending with sum of his from the Mount had good Cheere of Men of the Cuntery there. Then was Bodrigan, Ruler of Cornewalle, commaundid by King Edward to besiege the Mounte, and so he did: but so favorably, that he sufferid the Erle of Oxenforde to revitaille the Mounte. Then was Fortescue sent thither to kepe the Siege. And yn the meane while King Edward sent Pardones to the Erles Men, and so

a Commanding pro commodiully in Excerptis Galeano. Fox nempe oculos pene fugit.

long

long practisid with them, that at the lasse if the Erle had not submittid hym self to King Eduarde he had be taken Prisoner of his owne Menne.

And so Fortescue enterid the Monte the 15. Day of February, in the which was Vitaile inough tyl Midfomer after.

The Erle of Oxenforde, the Lorde Bemonde, too Brothers of the saide Erle, and Thomas Clifford were brought as Prisoner to the Kinge.

Pag. 729, 730, 731, 732. vacant.

Notable Things translatid in to English by John Leylande Pag. 733.
oute of a Booke, caullid Scala Chronica, the which a certain Scala Chronica
Inglish Man (taken yn Werre Prisoner, and brought to nicon.
Edingeburgh yn Scotland) did translate owte of Frenche
Ryme yn to Frenche Prose.

Ex Prologo.

The Name of the Writer is obscurely leste in the Prologe to be curiously southe oute by Numbres and conferring of Letters.

Oxenford

Gualter Archidiacon of Excestre did translate the Historie of Brute owt of Walsch yn to Latine.

The Vicar of Tillemouth did write an Historie, thus intituled, Historia aurea, wherin is much to be seene of Kinge William Conquerors Cumming yn to Englande.

Thomas Otterburne (a Master in Divinite, and of the Religion of the Freres Minores) did write an Historie of Englande.

I gesse, that one of the Greys of Northumbreland was Autor of it by the Imagination of the Dreame that he shewith of a Ladder yn the Prologe.

The Grayes give a Lader yn their Armes.

[The Coate is Barry of 6. Arg. & Azure, a Bend Goby, Or and Gueules.]

¶ Vicar of Tillemuth.

The Bookes of the Gestes of Lindisfarne, Chester, and Derham make much mention de historia aurea joannis Eboracensis. Therefore loke wither they be both one or no.

¶ Thomas Otterburn Historiographer.

The Chronicle beginnith a creatione mundi, and so to the Grekes and Romaines to bring it to Brutus.

Owt of the firste Booke.

The Britons foughte with the Saxons yn Vortimers (Vortigers Sunnes) tyme iiiij. fundry tymes. Firste by the water of Derwente.

The seconde tyme at Teforde in Lindefey, wher Raengeicres and Hors mette to gither.

Wherefore Vortimer causid the Forteres of Horne Castell to be beten doune, and a nerver sins was^b refortied: the which Castell was firste entrenchid by Hors, Hengistus Brother &c.

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

William

Prophetiers.
William
Banestre.
Thomas
Erceldoun.

William Banestre and Thomas Erceldoune, whos wordes were spoken yn Figure, as were the Propheties of Merline. Gorloius Erle of Cornewalle in King Uthers tyme.

Sum Chroniques say that Uther vanquishid Otta and Oza at Wyndegate by Coquet Ryver.

Pag. 734.

Tintagoil et Duilioc Castelles kepte in Cornewaile of the Counte ther of agayne Uther.

The Counte of Cornewalle killid by Uthers Men at Duilioc Castel taken by force.

Uther had Tintagoil Castel deliverid on to hym, and married Igerne the Counte of Cornwalles Wife.

Arthur was crowned at Wynchestre.

Arthur faughte with Colgryne by the water of Duglas, now caullid Done.

Arthur chafid Cheldrik in to a greete Woode by Barlinges.

Alcluit in
Scotland.

Arthur lefte Hoël of Litle Britaine his Nephew fike at Alcluit in Scotland.

Loth married Ar-
tures Sister.

Arthur gave to Loth, Anguifel, and Urien (the 3. Sunnes of Kahu) more Landes than their Auncetors had. He gave to Anguifel Scotland, to Urien Murref, to Loth Lownes and his eldest Sister of whom he engenderid Gawin and Mordrede.

Arthur married Genouer, Cofin to Cadur of Cornewail, and Doughter to the King of Briscay.

Anguifel of Scotland an Gawin killid at Dovar in the Batel agayne Mordrede.

Genouer made her self a Nunne at Cairleon.

¶ Mordred fled from Winchestre to Porchester, and so went by Ship to Cornewalle.

¶ Arthur taried at Dovar wils Anguifel, Gawin, and Cadur were buried.

Mordred taried the cumming of Arthur by the Water of Tamar, wher Hywain (to whom Arthur had gyven Scotland after the Deth of Anguifel as next Heire) did kille Mordrede, in the which Bataile Arthur was after deadely woundid, and cam to Avalon with Hiwayne.

Pag. 735.

A hole Chapitre speking agayn them that beleve not Arthur to have beene King of Britaine, bicause that Bede spekith nothing of hym. And among other thing these be sum of the Reasons that he allegith that Beede did not speke of Arthur :

Peraventure he countid hym not among Kinges, because he was begotten in Adultery.

Or by cause the thinges that were writen of Arthur were greater then a Bene could wel beleve.

Or that Bede passid not to magnifie any Briton, wherby the

a Sic.

the Saxons Glory might be defacid, or a thinge impertinent to his Bokes de gestis Anglorum.

Or that most lykelihood was that Bede had very smaul Knowlege of Britons Gestes, whos Bookes wer lossid, burnid, and many caried owt of Britaine, wherby Knowlege might have ryfen to hym. And Stoneheng, so notable a thing erect by the Britannes, is nothing spoken of Bede, and a great many thinges beside.

Sum say that Mordred leste Wilshire, Somersetshire, and Dorset to Cerdik the Saxon that began the Kingdom of Westfax.

Mordrede had 2. Bastarde Sunnes.

Sum say that in Constantine King of Britons tyme that Ethelbright and Edelsy were smaul Kinges under hym, where of the first was King of Norfolk and a Southfold, and the other

of Lindefay. And these 2. Kinglettes encreasid, and Ethelbright toke to Wife Orwenne, the Sylter of Edelsy, of whom he got a Doughter caullid Argentile in Brutisch, and Goldeburg in Saxon. And this Goldeburge was after left with her Uncle Edelsy on this Condition, that he that yn Feates of Chevalry might be found most noble, that he shoulde have his Doughter. And she was after married to one Havelok, pag. 736. that was Sun to a King of Dennemark, but conveyid by slaite in to England, and after, the Treuth knowen, was restorid in Denmark as trew Heire.

One Cuaran, Sun to Grime, a strong and a mightty yong Fellow, cam to Edelsy's Court in to Lindefey, and ther was first a Turner of Broches yn the Kechyn, and after by valiant Deades rose to greate Name. Cuaran Sun to Gryme, a poore Fish-char, not able to kepe hym for Poverty.

Gryme had Haveloc (by Commaundement of the King of Denmark Stuard) to be drounid: but having Pite on hym, he conveyid hym yn to Lindefey in England to a Place, lynes caullid of his Name Grymesby. But this Historie ys countid of sum but as an Acocriphe. And sum say, that Sweyn of Denmark (Father to King Knut) first attemptid Lindefey by the first cumming thither and Mariage of Haveloc. Grimesby of unde.

Octa, one of the Linage of Hengist, recoverid Twan Castell, resortifyng it, and putting ther a Garnison of Men kept it.

King Gurmund seing that he could not wyne the Cite of Cirecestre, toke Sparowes, and taying Fier undre their Wings let them in to the Cite, and so brennid it. And King Caretius fled thens in to Wales.

a Sic. b Sic.

Beldrik

Beldrik Lord Cornewal, Godwin of Northwales, and Morgadu of Southwales gave Batail to a Ethelfrid, King of Kent, and Elfry of Northumbreland, and discumfitid them. Ethelfrid flyid in to Kent, and after dying was buried in the Abbay of S. Augustines at Cantorbyri. Elfry fled in to Northumbreland. At this Viage was Beldrik and Morgadu slayne: and Goodwin of Southwales chosen of the Britons for King and coronid at Leyrcefter.

Pag. 737.

Elfry of Northumbreland had Edwine a Sun and Heire. Godwin King of Britons had a Sun caullid Cadwallein.

Edwine over cam in Bataile Cadwallein, that passid with his Host over Humbre.

Cadwallein fled first in to Galaway; then in to Ireland; and thens in to Litle Britaine.

Edwine founde at Winchestre Brians Sister, Nece to Cadwallein, and married her.

Brien toke Excester for Cadwallein, and after was there besigid of Penda King of Merces; but Penda by the cumming of King Salamon of Litle Britaine was taken at Excestre, and at the laste, promising to holde of Cadwallein, was set at liberte.

And after Cadwallein destroied at Helfeld in Northumbreland Edwine, and Offrys his Cosyn, and after ii. of Offrys Nepheus.

Ethelfride King of Northumbrelande discumfitid Aidan King of Scottes.

Ofwi over threw King Penda yn Bataile.

Penda had a Sunne caullid Penda.

Ofwy had ii. Sunnes. Alfrid the Elder was a Baster, and sent to Schole in to Scotland.

Ecfred the yonger and legitime reignid next after his Father in Cuthebertes tyme.

Elfede, Ofwy's Doughter, was made a Nunne at Whitteby.

King Cadwallein was Founder of the College of S. Martine yn the Weste Part of London.

The great Pestilence that was in Britaine was chief Cause of the Destruction of the Britons, and losse of their Countrey.

The Reigne of the Britons endid yn the Yere of our Lord 700. after that it had continued, as sum write, by the Space of a 1815. Yeres.

Pag. 738.

Owt of the Secunde Booke of Scala Chronica.

Algarus, one of the Kinges of Wales, a lecherus Felow lovid Fredefwide.

a Lineam sub hac voce ductam habemus; & è regione in ora Codicis scribitur q? A manu, ut videtur, Antonii à Wood, non vero ipsius Lelandi.

Ecbright King of Westfax was the first Monarche of the Saxons.

Gye of Warwik was in King Ethelstanes tyme.

Egbalde, Sun to King Ethelberth of Kent, performid the Monasteri of S. Augustine that his Father began.

The Kingdom of Essex conteinid Etsfax, Midlesex, and halfe Hertefordshire.

Kinges of Estsex.

Erkenwin. Gebert Erkenwine Sunne. Then Segebert. ^{Reges O-}
Then Siberte that was Nephew to Ethelbert King of Kent. ^{strolax:}
He was christenid by S. Mellite. Then Sexred and Se-
warde, Sunnes to Sibert, the which both were killed of
the West Saxons. These ii. drave a way S. Mellite. Then
reignid litle Sigebert, King Sewardes Sunne. He resignid
his Kingdom to Sichebert. Then reignid Swithelin his
Brother. Then Sicherine, Sunne to Sigebert. Then Sebbi
and Seward junctely to gither. Sebbi after the Deth of Se-
ward becam a Monk. His ii. Sunnes Segeard and Senfredus
reignid joyntely. Then Offa Sicherines Sunne. This Offa
refusid Cenefwide Pendas Doughtter, and went to Rome
with S. Egwine and King Kinred. Then reignid Selred Sunne
to Segebert. Then Switrede, at the very same tyme that
Ecbright King of Westfaxons did conquere Kent, after that
there had reignid in Etsfax xvi. Kinges.

Kinges of Kente.

Put this afore the Kinges of Essex. Pag. 739.

^{47. annis.} ^{34.} Hengist. ^{30.} Esca Hengist Sunne. ^{10.} th ^{56.} Octa Esca Sunne. Then
Ermenric. Then Egelbert his Sunne christenid of Augustine.

^{25.} Egbald his Sunne performid S. Augustines that his Father be-
gan at Cantorbyri. Erconbert his Sunne reignid 24. Yeres
after hym. Ecbertus his Sunne reignid after hym. Ercom-
berth had 2. Cofins, Elberth and Egilbright, that lyvid not
long. Then Lothair reignid 9. Yeres after them. Then
Edric and Vitred, that were not of the Bloode Royal, but
by Election made Kinges, reignid a vi. Yeres. ¹ Wilrede ^f Forfan,
reignid 33. Yeres. Then Edbright his Sunne xii. Yeres. ^{Uchtrede.}
Then ² Egfred 24. Yeres. Then Ecbright 3. Yeres. Then ³ Forfan,
Cutrede his Brother 9. Yeres. Alfred 18. Yeres, whom Ec-
bright King of West Saxons drave owte of the Kingdom
of Kente. ^{Edbert.}

*Kinges of Southsex, to whom be longid Southfax,
Sutbery, and Hamptonshir.*

Ella primus. Tiffa the secunde. Ethelwold the third, convertid to the Faith by S. Birine. And this was the first Kingdom that cam by Conquest to the Kingdom of Westfax.

*Kinges of the Estangles, to whom belongid Northfolk,
Southfolk, and Grantebridgeshire.*

Uffa. Titul. Redwalde. Corpuald. Then Sebert Corpualdes Brother by the Mother Side. This Sebert made hymself a Monk, and gave the Kingdom to his Cofin Egrit, whom Penda killid yn Bataylle. Then reignid Anna, killid also by Penda in Bataille. Then Ethelher, killid with Penda, whos Part he tooke with Oswy King of Northumbreland. Then Ethelwald, that resignid his Kingdom to Aldolph, and to Elwald Sunne to Edrede. Then Beorna. Then Etheldrede. Then Ethelbright, whom Offa King of Merces caufid to be slayne. From the which tyme to S. Edmund the Kingdom in a maner lost the Name. Edmund was killid of Hinguar and Hubba 160. of his Reigne. Then Guthran, and then E-drike both Danes.

pag. 740.

Edward, King Alfrede of Westfax Sunne, conquerid the Kingdom of Estangles 50. Yeres after the Death of Saint Edmund, after that xvi. Kinges had reignid yn it.

Kinges of Northumbrelande.

Hengist having Kent sent his Brother Octa and his Sunne Jebus in to Northumbreland, and there they, and their Successors, were Dukes under the King of Kent on to such tyme that by Pride the Northumbres chose them self a King. Of this Realme was Hring first Kinge, that begot Wodnam, that begot Witeglis, of whom cam Hors the King, that begot Uppa, that begot Fleppa, that begot Hermiger, that begot Bernak. Al these were afore the noble King Ida. And the Gestes of them before Ida be litle knowen by Croniques.

Subreguli
ante Idam
in North-
umbria.

Banburge.

Ida cauffid the Castel of Banborow to be uallid with stone, that afore was but inclofid with woode.

Ida reignid xii. Yeres, whos Fathers Name was Joppe, and Esk was Joppe Father.

Alla, the next King to Ida, was not Ida Sunne, but one Iffas, whos Father was caullid Ursefrea.

S. Augustine cam in to England anno D. 182. & 150. Yeres after the cumming of the Saxons yn to England.

Ethelfrid King of Northumbres Sun to Alla. This Ethelfrid killid the Briton Monkes of Bangor. This Ethelfrid was killid of Redwald King of Estangles.

Ethelfride

Ethelfride had of Acca, the Doughtter of Alla, and Sister of Edwyne, ii. Sunnes, Ofwald et Ofwyne. Edwyne their Uncle was King after Ethelfride.

Osfrid, elder Sunne to King Edwyne, was killid with his Pag. 741.

Father at the Batel of Herfelde.

Eadfride, Ofwynes yonger Sunne, fled to Penda, and there was slayn agayne Covenant.

Ofric, Nephew to Edwyne, succedid in Kingdom of Deire, and Eanfride, Sunne to Elfride, reignid in Bernisia, that is to say from Tyne to Forthe. These 2. were baptisid in Scotland, but after fel to Idolatrie, and were killid in Bataille by Cadwalein King of Britons. Then reignid Ofwald, King Ethelfrides Sunne. He wan the Victory at Henynfeld by Hexham agayn Cadwalein. Divisio regni Northumbrix.

Ofwald endid the Chirch at York that King Edwyne his Uncle began.

Ofwald in the 8. Yere of his Reigne ^a at Maserfelde of Penda the first Day of Auguste. His Body was caried to Berdeney Abbay, by the Commaundment of the Quene of Mercies his Cosyn, ther to be byried.

Bernicia

Ofwy King of Northumbreland, Brother to Ofwald, tooke the Hedde and the Arme of his Brother Ofwald from the Stakes that they wer set on at Maserfeld, and buryid them in Halyeland, wher the Hed afterward was buried with the Body of S. Cuthberte. And whille Ofwy reignid in Bernicia, Ofwyn, Sunne to Osfrid, was King of Deire. But Ofwy envying hym caussid hym by Strenght to fly to one Counte Humwald, the which betrayid hym to Ofwy. So that he was killid at Gillingham, and buried at Tynemouthe.

Then reignid Ofwy both in Deira and Bernicia, and at the lasse killid at Wounwed water King Penda the Pagane in Bataille.

Ofwy reignid 38. Yeres, and was buried in his Abbay of Whiteby.

but legitime

Ecfride, younger Sun to Ofwy, then reignid. He toke Etheldrede to Wyfe. He was killid of the Pictes in Bataille 16. regni sui.

After Ecfride reignid Alfride, a good Clerk, and eldest Sun to Ofwy, but he was a Balterd. He died yn the thyrde Yere of his Reigne at Drifeld, and there is buried. Pag. 742.

Ofred his Sunne reignid after hym 9. Yeres, and in Merche was killid in Bataille.

^a F. was slayne in a cruel Barayle at Maserfeld &c.

Then reignid Cenred 2. Yeres. Then Ofrik a 11. Yeres. And these 4. King immediately afore were yn the tyme of Ine King of Westfax. Then reignid Ceoluulph 8. Yeres. He was after Monk of Lindisfarne, and there buried.

Then reignid Edbright his Cofin 31. Yeres. In whos tyme Ethelbold King of Mercas destroied Northumbreland. This Edbright folowing his Uncle was made a Monke.

Then Oswold his Sunne reignid that of his Mother was traiterusly killid.

Then Mol Edelwald reignid a 11. Yeres, whom ^c Alfrede did fle. Then this Alfrede reignid a x. Yeres, and after driven away for his ille ruling, the People chose for their King Ethelred, Sunne to Molle Ethelwald, and after that he had reignid 4. Yeres he was dryven away by his Barons, that did chuse Alfwold to their Kinge, that was traiterusly slayne of a great Man, and byried at Hexham after that he had reignid 11. Yeres. Then Ofrede, that after he reignid 2. Yeres was dryven a way. And then they toke Ethelrede, Sun to Mol Ethelwold, to their King agayne. And sone after Ofred, attempting to put owte Ethelrede, and reign agayne hym self, was taken, and killid, and buried at Tinemuthe. Ethelrede after married Ofredes Wife: and at the last was killid of his owne People.

Eardulph then reignid, whom Ecbright, King of Westfax, vanquisht, putting Northumbreland to Westfax Kingdom.

There were after Ecberght Kinge of Westfax tyme ii. Kinges of Northumbreland. The one was Osbright, the other was Ella.

The Kinges of Merche.

Ther was a Se at Southwel of the Merches, that now longith to tharchebishop of Yorke. Crida the first King of Merchis. Then Vippra his Sunne reignid 2. Yeres. Then Ceorlus, Cofyn to Vippra. Then Penda, Sun to Vippra, that was slayne by Ofwy, S. Oswaldes Brother, and King of Northumbreland, by Wynwede Ryvere. Penda had by his

^{Peada}

Wyfe Kineswithe Penda, Wulpher, Ethelred, Merewald, and Marceline, Sunnes, and Kineburd and Kinesuide, Doughtters. Then reignid Wulpher a 20. Yeres. He overcam Cenewald, King of Westfax, and got the Ile of Whight of hym, and

^b

gave it Athelwald, King of Southfax, at such tyme as Athel-

Penda,
Sunne to
Penda, was
slayne, but
he was a-
fore Chri-
stianid.
^b Pe

^a Sic, cum duobus punctis sub f, & cum c supra lin. Nec aliter mox infra.
^b Sic in MS. Sed non aptum.

bald be cam a Christian. This Wulpher, and Estewyne, Sunne to Ceneuuald, had a fore Bataille together. Wolpher had of Ermenild, Doughter to King Erconbert of Kent, a Sunne caullid Kinred, and a Doughter caullid Werburg that lyith at Chestre. Then was Ethelred, Brother to Wulpher, King, a Man meter for Religion then to fighte. And he, yn the 30. of his Reigne, was made a Monke, and after Abbate of Berdeney. He had by Ostgidera, Sufter to Egfride King of Northumbrelande, a Sunne caullid Ceolred. Then was Kinred (Wulphers Sun) King 5. Yeres, and after made a Monke, and went to Rome, and ther died. Then reignid Ceolred, Sunne to King Ethelred, 8. Yeres, and was buried at Lichefeld. Then reignid Ethelbalde, Cosyn to Penda by Alwyne his Brother, by the space of 40. Yeres. He despisid Matrimony, otherwise lecherus, and a killer of his familiar Servantes. Then reignid Offa of the fyfte Degre in Bloode to King Penda. He was a Man of no greate Vertue. He reignid 30. Yeres, and over cam yn Batel Kinewolph, King of Westfax, and killid Ethelberth, King of Estangles, by Treason, and toke his Kingdom. Pag. 744.

Offa made Lichefeld the Archebischop See, and toke it from Cantorbyri.

Offa married Ethelburg his Doughtter to Brithric King of Westfax.

Offa gave over his Kingdom to his Sunne Ecfride, that reignid but v. Monithes, and died yn his Floures.

Alquine wrytte to Osberte Patrik of Merche that the noble young Ecfride died not so sone for his owne Faughtes, but by cause his Father was a greate Shedár of Bloode. Flaccus Albinus.

Then reignid Kenwulp kyn to Penda in the v. Degre. Kenulph destroied Kent, and toke Ecbright King ther of Prisoner. Kenelm, King Kenwolp's Sunne, was foully murderid by the mene of Quindreda. Then reignid Ceoluulph a 3. Yeres, and he dryven a way Beornwolph was Kinge, with

^{28. regni sui} whom Ecbright King of Estfax fightting at Ellendune vanquished, and he flyng was killid aboute the Quarters of the Estangles. Then reignid Ludecan, the which yn the 2. Yere of his Reigne was killid, and with hym v. of his Countes.

^{gla} Then Wilak was King, in the secund Yere of whom "Ec-bright" King of Westfax conquerid Merch, and drave hym a way. But in the Yere folouing he restorid hym, graunting to be tributarie to Westfax. After Burherde was King, and in the 30. Yere of his Reigne he was dryven a way, and Pag. 745.

^a Bis occurrit in MS.

fledde

fledde to the English Schole at Rome, wher he died, and was buried yn owr Lady Chirche. And thus the Kingdom of Merches, that had 18. Kinges, cam to the Dominion of the King of Westfaxons.

Kinges of Westfax.

Cerdik reignid 17. Yeres.

Kenrik his Sunne reignid 26. Yeres.

Cheuling his Sunne after was King. He faught with Ethel-bright King of Kent, and killid Ollaf and Kenban his great Counsellers, and a great Numbre of his Menne.

Cuta, Brother to Cheuling, faught with the Britons at Bedforde, and discomfitid them, taking 4. Castel there by, Lienbering, Alesbiring, Benefington, et Evesham. Cuta died about this Season.

Chewlin and Cutwyn, Sunnes to Cheuling, faught with the Britons in the 18. Yere of the Reigne of their Father. And than they got Glocestre, Cirecestre, and Bath. And in the 25. Yere of his Reigne he had a Batel agayne the Saxons, wher yn his Sunne Cutwyne was slayne.

Cheuling died the 30. Yere of his Reyne,

Ceolrik, Sunne to Cuta, Sunne to Cheuling, succedid, and died in the 5. Yere of his Reigne.

Then Ceolnuup his Brother was King, and ever was in Batail.

Then reignid Cinigil, King Ceolrik Sunne, the wich departed Westfax with his Brother Chechiling.

Cinegil and Chicheline receyvid Baptisme the 22. Yere of their Kingdom.

Chichelin died, and Kinegil reignid to the Numbre in al of 31.

Sum say that Cinegil was the Sunne of Chicelin, and nat his Brother: but Gul. of Malmesbyri and Huntendune be of contrarie opinion.

pag. 746.

Then Cenwald was King 31. Yeres, an yl Man at the beginning, but after very good. He despisid Matrimony, and drave a way his Wife, Sister to Penda, of whom he was discomfitid, and a feld to the Esteangles: but after he toke Courage, and had Victories of the Britaines, and unitid the Isle of Wigicht to the Westfaxon Kingdom.

Radulphus
Niger hi-
storiogra-
phus; incertum tamen
an Anglus.

Rauf le Noit in his Croniques.

Cenwald dyed in the 31. Yere of his Reigne, in the which Yere in his Reaulme was a Conflict of Fowles.

Then Chelburg his Wife reignid one Yere.

Eskewin then reignid a 2. Yere, and Wulpher King of Merche

a Sic.

Merche bet him in Bataille. And fone after Wulpher died himself.

^E Oskwine reignid 3. Yeres after the Deth of Wolphere.

^{Chent}

Then Genwine reignid 10. Yeres.

Ecfride King of Northumbres did fighte by Trente Water with Ethelfride King of the Merches, wher Alwyne, the Brother of Ecfride, whom he much lovid, was killid.

Then reignid Cedwalle the Nephew of Cuda that was exilid. He destroied the People of Wigcht Isle, the which, in hope of Help of them of Merche, did rebelle.

He killid Edrik and Elwalki that began to rebelle in Westfax. Wherapon the Kentifmen were displefid. Wherapon

3. anno regni fui

Cedwalle sente his Brother Moyle, a Puissant Man, in to Kent, wher he was killid, and a good Peace of the Flour of the Youth of Westefax. Apon this Cedwalle hym self wen yn to Kent, and brennid it on every fide.

Cedwalle went to Rome, ther died, and was buried in Saint Peters Chirche.

Then reignid Ine 37. Yeres, and went to Rome, and ther died.

Athelarde, Cofyn to Ine, then reignid, and yn his first Yere he fawte with Oswald that was of the very Line of Cerdik, and chalauncid the Kingdom of Westfax, but he was not able to countervaile with Athelarde. Pag. 747.

Athelard died yn the 18. Yere of hys Reigne.

Then reignid Cutrede his Cofyn 6. Yeres, and faute with Ethelbald King of Merches, and after they felle to agrement, and faught both agayne the Britons.

Ethelbald apon Pride after fought at Berford with Cudrede, wher greate Murder was on both Partes.

And 8. Yeres after he faught with Cudrede at Secandune, wher he beyng ashamid to fly was killid.

Cudrede reignid 16. Yeres.

Then was Sigebert his Cofyn King, and wax so proude that at the laste he was fayne to fly in to Andredeswalde, and ther was slayn of a Suineharde Servant to one Cumbra that Sigebert flew.

He reignid 31.

Then reignid a [†] Kenewolph, that, at the laste, causid Kineard, Brother to King Sigebert, to be exilid. Wherfore Kineard after killid hym, and his Men killid Kinearde. Alias uno anno.

a Hac nota est à manu ipsius Lelandi. Eademque habetur itidem in margine. Perinde ac si quid inferi debeat.

Then

Then Brithrik, that descendid of the lineal Stok of Cerdic, reignid 16. Yeres.

Brithric married Edburge, Doughter to Offa King of Merches.

Brithrik after that he had reignid 16. Yeres was poifoynd by Consent of Edburge his Wife.

Then reignid Ecbright Sunne to Alcmund of the Kindred of Ine 37. Yeres. He was in his Yoth dryven owt of England, and was more then 3. Yeres with Charles the Great yn his Warres.

Pag. 748. Ecbright made the Britons of Cornewal Subject, and toke Tribute of them. He overcam Berwolphus King of Merche at Hellendune. He sent Alfton Bifhop of Shirburne, and Ethelworp his Sunne, in to Kent, and there Baldred King of Kent submittid hym felf to the Kingdom of Weftfax. He drave Witglafe King of Merches owt of his Reaulme, and after for Pite reftorid hym to be a Tributarie to Weftfax. He went with his Hofte in to Northumbreland, and there the Northumbres made an Agrement with hym at the Water of Done.

Ecbright, by the Counfail of his Barons, was crounid King of al Britayne at Wyncheftre. And then was the Name of Britaine chaungid yn to England.

Genus Ec-
brighti. This Egbright was extreit de Athilftan, one of the greateft Dukes of the Saxons, the which a Athelfta enfefid the Chirch of S. Peter of York with Amundernes in perpetual Almoyne.

Genus Ec-
brighti à
matre. This Ecbright by his Mother fide cam of the Line of the Kings of Weftfax.

Statua Cad-
uallonis de-
curbata. This Ecbright caufid the Image in Braffe of Cadwalein, King of the Britons, to be throwen doune.

Sum Chroniques fay, that Ecbright did not conquere thorough owt the Refidew of the Saxon Kingdoms: but yet they wer his Tributaries.

In the 33. Yere of Ecbright the Danis arrived at Lindifarne, and faught with the Engles at Carham, wher ii. Bifhopes, and 2. Englifch Countes, were flayne, and greate Numbre of People. And a 2. Yeres after the Danes arrivid yn Weftwales, where Egbright over cam them at Hengiftendon.

Pag. 749. Ecbright had ii. Sunnes, Etheluuolp the eldefte, and Athelftane the younger. Of Athelftane is no very greate mention made, but that he, and Duke Ealer faught with the Danes, and wan the Victory at Sandewiche yn Kent the xvi. Yere of King Ethelwolp's Reigne.

Helena, Conftantine the Emperors Mother, was tranflatid from Rome to S. Reyns in Fraunce in the tyme of Pape Sergius.

a Sic.

Ethel-

Ethelwolphe reignid after Egbright. This Ethelwolph was a Bishop, as it is written, and yet after, because he was leste the only Sunne and Heire of Ecbricht, he was made King, and had 4. Sunnes, and reignid 20. Yeres and v. Monithes. S. Swithwine was yn his tyme.

Then reignid Ethelbould his eldest Sunne, and gave Kent to his secunde Brother Ethelberth, and toke his Mother yn law Judith to Wife agayne the Law of the Chirch. He reignid v. Yeres, and was byried at Shirburne.

Then was his Brother Ethelbert King of Westfex, and Kent also, reigning v. Yeres, and also buried at Shirburne.

Then reignid Ethelred the 3. Brother v. Yeres, and was byried at Wynburne.

And about this tyme the Danes did much Hurte in Northumbrelande.

And Osbright, King of Northumbreland, ravishid a faire Lady of his Cuntery, Wife to Buernbokarde, the which after defied Osbright, and fled to King Godrine ynto Denmark his Kinnesman, by whos meanis he brought Hinguar and Ubbe into England, and arrivid at Haly Isleland, and so cam to Yorke, and ther was King Osbright slayne.

Causa adventus Angeri & Ubbonis.

At this tyme Ella was Partiner with Osbright yn the Kingdom of Northumbreland, and approching to Yorke was there killid by Hinguar and Ubbe, and the Place after was callid Elcrofte. After Hinguar and Hubbe destroid Lindissey, Holand, Northfolk, and Southfolk, and killid King Edmund.

Hinguar and Ubbe cam to Reding, and ther faught ons with Ethelred King of Westfax. And straiter agayne with Ethelred, and also his Brother Alured. Pag. 750.

And a non after they faught at Essendon, and the Danes drave them to Wichelade.

After they faught a Chipenham, and ther was Hubba slayne, and a great Hepe of Stones layed coppid up where he was buried. Hubbeslaw.

And a nother tyme they faught at Whitingham, by the helpe of the Barons of Somerset, Willhire, and Dorset, wher the Englischnen (thoug many of them wer slayne) wan the Felde.

Then reignid the 4. Brother, Alured, 38. so fore chafid of the Danes in the beginning of his Reigne, that he had but Hampshir, Willhir, and Somerset: but after victoriously wan al agayne.

Alured married Egelfled, Doughter of Counte Egelrede, and had by her Edward, and Ethelwarde, that was a good Clerke, and 3. Doughters. Ethelsuitha was married to Baldewine, cog: Calvo, Erle of Flaunders. Elfsede was the 2. and was married to Ethelrede Erle of Marche. The 3. was caullid Elwine, and was a Nunne at Winchestre.

a Adde, at.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

U u u

Alured

Alured devidid the Shires of England yn to Hundredes.

He was a Man greatly gyven to Larning.

He departid 24. Howres of the Day thus, viii. to Prayer and Estudie : viii. to eate, drinke, and slepe : the other viii. to the Befines of his Reaulme.

He had alway yn his Chapel Candelles brenning, wherby he knew how the tyme passid.

He gave to Houfis of Relligions that he buildid half the Landes that he had purchasid.

Fig. 751.



Alured was the maker of the Univerfite of Oxford.

He was first buried in the olde Monastery at Wincheftre, and after yn the new.

Cutrede was made Counte of Northumbreland by Alurede at the Admonition of S. Cutheberth appering to hym yn Vifion.

Then reignid Edward Sunne to Alurede.

Eduard first Wife was Elfede. By hir he had 2. Sunnes, Athelstan et Edwin, and vi. Doughtters. Elfede et Ethelhilde lye buried at Wilton. Edive was married to Otho the Emperour. The 4. Edilde was married to Charles King of Fraunce. Edithe the 5. was married to the King of Northumbreland that helde his Kingdom of King Eduarde : and this was the faireft of al. The 6. Elfgithe was married to Hughe Chapet, the great Sunne to Robert Duke of Parys. Edwarde 2. Wife was caullid Edive. Of her he begot Edmonde, and Edrede, and S. Edburge that lyith at Wincheftre.

Edwarde fet his Sunnes, and also his Doughters, to Larning.

Edward and his Sifter Elfed, Countes of Merche, reedified many Tounes destroyed by the Danes.

Edward was buried with his Father at Wincheftre.

Edwine

Elfride, Brother to Athelstane, had thought to have fuccedid Edward his Father, by caufe he was legitime, and Athelstane was a Bastarde ; but the People chafe Athelstane for his Valiantnes.

Fig. 752.

The King of Northumbreland ftale apon Ethelstane at Bri-mandburge, willing to have slayn hym ; but Athelstane, hering the Noyse, ftarte up darkeling to fynd his Swerde, and finding the Scaberd with oute the Swerde was greatly abashtid. And praying to S. John of Beverley found his Swerde, and vanquishid the King of Northumbreland his Brother yn law.

Henry the Emperor sent great Giftes to Athelstan, and emong them many Reliquis, the which Athelstane sent to Malmesbiry.

Athelstane toke greate Repentaunce for putting his Brother Edwyne to dethe, and made Abbayes to have hym praid for.

Athelstane

Athelstane chafid the Britons beyound yn to Cornewalle.

He chafid also the Britons on the other Side over Wy yn to Wales, and had 20. Poundes of Gold and Silver, and a 1000. hunting Dogges, and great Numbre of Hawkes for Tribute.

Athelstane was buried a Malmesbyri.

Then reignid Edmund, Brother to Athelstane.

Peace was made betwixt the King of Northumbreland, Anlaf, and King Edmund, that Edmund should rule on the West Side of Watheling Strete in Northumbrelande, and Anlaf on the Este.

And after he chafid Anlaf owt of Northumbreland, and Raynald Gutfrid Sunne that claymid it after hym.

Edmund gave Cumbreland to Malcolin King of Scottes to hold it of hym.

Edmund gave great Possessions to Glassteinbyri.

Edmund was a King by one Leof a Thefe, and was buried at Glassteinbyri. He had 2. Sunnes by his Wyfe Elfgive, Edwyne and Edgar.

Then reignid Edrede 3. Sunne to Edward.

The Northumbres chafe one Eirik a Dane to their King. Wherefore Edrede fore destroied Northumbreland and brennid Ripon.

The Northumbres set apon Edredes Company at Castelforth by Yorke. Wherefore he returnid, sparing to destroy nothing. But ^b apon they clerely submittid them self, and drave a way Eirik their new King.

Edrede lyith at Wynchestre.

Then reignid Edwine, Sunne to King Edmund. He was very lecherows, and a Hater of Monkes, and banishid S. Dunstane yn to Flaunders.

The People set up his Brother Edgar for King, and Edwine was glad to be King of a Peace of his Realme after precario a bove the Tamys. He lyith at Winchester.

Edgar ^c be yong was cruel, and a great Lecheor, and killid with a Darte in the Ile of Warwelle in huntinge a Counte, whos Wife he lovid. This Counte was caullid Ethelwold, and sent to spy the Beautie of Estrild, Doughter and Heyre to Estridel.

Devonshir

Orgar Erle of Cornewalle, and he returning sayde that her Bewty was but commune, and after got the Mariage of hyr of the King for hym self, and was Erle after the Death of Orgar, and then absenting hym self ran yn to Suspition with the King that he had begilid hym. And the King trying that she was yn Bewty very excellent purfuid Ethelwold to Dethe,

^a Sic. ^b Sic. ^c Sic.

U u u 2

and

and married Estrilde. Sum say that Edgard sent Ethelwold in to Northumbreland to war with the Danes, and that he was there slayne.

Pag. 754.

Sum say that after Edgard had killid Ethelwold in the Forest, he askid a Bastarde Sunne of Ethelwoldes, how he likid the Venfon: and he answerid seyng, "that it likith yow it can not displease me." Wher apon the King made much of hym.

Werwel
Abbey.

Quene Elfride made an Abbay for the Deth of hir afore-said Lord Ethelwold.

Edgare cam on de Ryver to Chester, standing hym self at the Helme, and certeyne Kinges rowing.

Kunwak, King of Scottes, spake certeyne Wordes of Reproche by Edgare. Wherfore Edgare got the King of Scottes alone in a Wood, and offerid to a find hand to hand with hym, and there Kunwak cryid Edgare Mercy.

Edgare was a greate Maker and Restorer of Abbayes.

Ailwine, Privy Councelar to Edgar, made Ramesey Abbay.

Eilfred, the whighte Doughtter to Orgar Erle of Devonshire, had a Sunne, caullid Edward, by Edgar, and Wilfride and Edithe Nunnes of Wilton.

He had also after by Eilfride, Doughter to Orgar of Devonshire, Edmund and Eilrede. Edmond died vi. Yeres before his Father.

Edgare saw in a Dreame ii. Pottes fleting in the Water.

Sum say that Edgare was not in the very Solemnite coronid on til he was 30. Yeres of Age, and that he lyvid not past 3. Yeres after.

Edgare made every Yere Shippes for defence of his Reaulme.

There was a Yerth Quake thorough England in the 13. Yere of Edgars Reigne

Edgare was as much to be prayfid of the Angles, as Charles the Great of the Frankes.

3 annis & dim.

After reignid Edward, Edgares Sunne, and was killid by his Stepdaimes menes at Corfe. First buried at Warham, and then at Shaftesbyri.

Pag. 755.

About the tyme of the Deth of King Edward a great Part of London was brent.

Egelred reignid after his Brother Edward.

This Egelred pissid yn the Font at his Christening.

The Danes fore persecutid England yn this Kinges Dayes.

Oilfrik Capitayne of Egelredes Shippes fled with them to the Danes Part.

Anelaf, a Danish King, was convertid to the Faith, and Egelred was his God Father at the Fonte.

a Sir,

The

The Danes brent Excestre.

The Danes brent and spoilid Cantorbyri.

Egelrede toke Emme, Richarde Duke of Normandies Doughter, in the 18. Yere of his Reigne, and had ii. Sunnes, Alurede and Edward, by her. But he had afore Edmund Yrenside by an other Wife.

About the 23. Yere of his Realme the Danes arrivid about Northfolk Shore, and burnid Norwiche.

William Bastarde of Normandies Mother was a Pelters Doughter.

Sweyn of Denmark made Egelred to fle to his Brother yn lawe the Duke of Normandy.

King Swein held a greate Concile, or Parliament, at Gaynef-borow, and ther he died, striken, as sum say, by S. Edmund with a Spere.

After the Deth of Swayn King Egelred cam yn to England agayne, and died wil London was besegid of the Danes, and was biried at S. Paules in London.

Then reignid Edmund Yrenside. Sum say that he was Egelredes Sunne by the Doughter of Counte Correde. Sum say that he was a Bastarde: but that is not autentique.

Edmund faught vi. tymes with the Danes in one Yere. And at the vi. Batel at Aschedon by Rocheford in Effax, wher, by the meane of fals Erle Edrik of Marche, the Floure of Englich Men were slain.

Edmund was slayn at Oxford, the Morow after S. Andrews Day, by the Treason of Counte Edrik of Lincoln.

Knute had thought, by Edrikes Counfel, to have killid Edward and Edmond, Sunnes to Edmund Yrenside.

Knute devidid the Impery of England into 4. Partes. He kept Westfax to hym self. He gave Estangle to a Countie Turkille; the Marche to Edrike, and Northumbreland to Irice.

Knute put certein to Turmentes, to know the Treuth how Edmund Yrensid was slayne.

Knute, by il Counsaile, ^b cauffid Edwine, caullid King of Villanes, Brother to Edmund Yrenside.

Walgare a Dane was commaundid by King Knute to cari Edward and Edmund, Edmund Irenside Sunnes, to the King of Sueuen, there to be killid; but he sent them to Salamon King of Hungary ther to be kept.

Knute (to wyne the Engliche Mennis and the Normans Hartes) toke Emme, the Wife of King Egelrede, to hys Wife.

Knut caufid many Chirchis to be made agayne that his Aunceters had destroyed in England.

At Asshedon in Estfax he made a fair Chirch.

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

Knut

Fig. 756.
Edrik Erle
of Lincoln,
or Merche.

Knut cauffid Monkes to be fet at Bederichworth, now caullid Bury.

He tranflatid hym self the Body of Elphegus the Bishhop martyrid from London to Cantorbyri.

Knut reedified the Abbay of Abbendon, and enrichid the olde Monastery of Winchester.

Knut did 3. notable Things. He married Gunnild his Doughtter to themperor of Rome. He goyng to Rome made Tolles and Passages for Pylgrimes. And commaundid the flouing Se Streame not to touch his foote, to thenent to shew that al his Pour was but a vanite.

Pag. 757.

After that King Knute had bene at Rome, and ther redemid diverse Exactions (that were wont to be payde yn England to the Chirch of Rome) and was safe returnid home, he went to Glashteynbyri, to se the Tumbe of King Edmund Yrenside, whom he did accustomably caulle his Brother, and ther gave a very riche Paule to lay on his Tumbe, embroidered with Apples of Golde, and set with Perles, and confirmid al the Privilegis that his Predecessors had given to that Monastery.

Knute dyid at Shaftesbyri, and was buried at Winchestre in the olde Minstre.

Knute made his Sunne Suaine (gotten, as sum say, of a Prestes Wife) King of Norway.

He made Hardiknute (his Sunne by Quene Emme, that was King Ethelredis Wife afore) King of Denmarke.

He made Harald Harefoote (his Sunne by Elflege, Doughter to Counte Alfeline) King of England. But this Harald said hym self that he was Quene Emmes Sunne.

Sum say that Harolde was Sunne ^a Suo, and that Quene Emme made King Knut beleve that it was his.

The Englichmen wold have had one of Egelredes Sunnes to their King. But Erle Godwine made hym self Gardian of Quene Emme, and her Sunnes, and of the Kinges Treasor. Wherefore he set up by Poure Harald to be King.

Harald being King exilid Quene Emme, the which after taried 3. Yeres yn Flaunders with Counte Baldewine.

After the Deth of Harold, the Danes and Englichmen of one acorde sent for Hardiknut, that was with his Motther yn Flaunders, and made hym King. And Hardiknute being King, the Sunnes of King Ethelred, the right Heyres of England, were litle set by.

Hardi Knute reigned 2. Yeres, saving x. Dayes. He put Alurik, Archebishop of York, yn Prison, and also Counte Godwine with other great Menne. He cauffid Haroldes Bodi

^a Sic.

to

to be taken oute of his Tumbe at Westminstre, and to be caste in to the Tamise, wher a Fishar toke it up, and after it was byried at S. Clementes by Temple Barre. He did it for these Causes: First be cause he exilid his Mother. Secundly because that he toke hym not for his Brother. Wherefore he thought hym not meete to be byried emong Kinges.

In Hardy Knutes tyme Elfrede and Edward (Sunnes to King Ethelrede) cam oute of Normandie to Winchestre to se Emme their Mother, wherof Counte Godewine having pryvi envy, toke Elfride on Gilefdon, and killid a 600. of his Companie at Gildesforde, and sent Alfred, berevid of his Yes, to the Isle of Eley, wher for feble Diete he died.

Emme seing this sent Edward again in to Normandie.

Yet after cam Edward yn to Englande to his Brother Hardiknut, and had great Chere of hym: but he had no Luste to tary, remembering Alfreds Deth.

Godewine causid Alfrede thus be made out of the way, by cause he knew hym so wise, and of so great Corage, that he should bere litle Stroke with hym: And so to mary his Doughter to Edward his yonger Brother.

And Godwine told the Barons of England, that Alfrede had promifid the Reaulme of England to the Normans. And therfore sum tooke welle Goduines Doings agayn Alfrede.

Sum say that Godwyne causid this Outrage to be done to Alfredeyn the Interreigne betwixt Harolde and Hardy Knute, and that Stigand, Archebishop of Cantorbyri, was of Counsel of Godwines doying. Pag. 759.

Hardy Knut put Livinge oute of his Bischoprike of Excestre: but after, with yn the Yere, knowing hym onculpable, he restorid hym to his Dignite. And Hardiknut commaundid Erle Godewin to purge hym self of Alfrid Deth. But Godwyne pleasid the King with a Ship ful richely furnisid.

Hardy Knut was a very liberal Fester of Men.

Hardy Knut brent Wicestre, by cause the Burgefs there killid to of his Collectors, or Treasurers.

He was buried at Winchestre, and had no Children to succede hym.

Hardy Knute performid the Mariage for his Sister Gunilde, that his Father had begon with the Emperour.

Edward, Sunne to Ethelrede, was sent for in to Normandi, and made King.

This Edward made the goode Lawes of Englande.

Erle Godwine at this tyme was in Denmarke as a banisid Man, and had married King Knutes Doughtter by his firste Wife and half Sister to Hardiknut. He wel confiderid that almost al the right Heires of England were gone, and that

that the Title of the Corone might cum to his Sunnes by his Wife, King Knutes Doughtter, after that he was returnid in to England be cā to stere agayn King Edward for a Fray, that he was chalengid for, made at Dover apou the Counte of Boleyn that had maryed King Edwardes Sitter.

Pag. 760. After this Godwine was banilhid. But sone after, by meane of the Nobils of the Reaulme, to whom he was nere King, he was restorid to the Kinges Grace, after that he had peacid

Leofrik, and a xi. Countes with hym, brought the King as much Gold as they could cary betwen their Handes to purchase Godwine Grace.

with great Giftes, and Friendship of Leofrik Erle of March, the King, accusing hym of his Brother Alfreds Deth.

King Edward, by Counsel of his Barons, did mary Agatha, Doughtter to

Godwine; but he never knew her carnally.

The King gave the Counte of Oxford to Harald, Godwynes Sunne.

Edward was hard to his Mother, by cause she was harde to hym yn his Minorite, and because that she was suspectid with Alwin Bischop of Winchestre, whom he put in Prison, by Counsel of the Bischop of London and Robert Archebischop of Canterbury. But after that his Mother had purgid her self, Alwin was taken oure of Prison, and Robert tharchbischop conveyid hym self out of England.

King Eduard made fre England of such Tribute as Danes wer wont to have yn England by the Surrendre of Swayne, King of Danes, whom he holpe to recover his Kingdom agayn Harald Harfager King of Norway.

King Eduard made great War by Se apou the Costes of Flaunders agayne Balduine.

Godwyne accusid at the Table at Wyndesore of Alfride, King Edwardes Brothers Death, according to his Othe, was strangelid with a Pece of Brede, and buried at Winchestre.

Godewyn had fix Sunnes, Harold, Sweine, Costin, Wolnote, Grith, et Leofrik.

Wolnode dyed at Salisbyri yn Prison.

Sweyn, (that ravilhid Edgyve Abbas of Leoff: whom he wold have had to his Wife, but let by the Nobles of his Owt-rages fledde, and after cumming agayn yn to England killid the Counte Beornoun his Cofyn by Treason) dyed yn Bataile in terra sancta emong the Saracenes.

Pag. 761. Grith and Leofrik were killid with King Harald theyr Brother at the Batelle of Haltinges.

Edward made Siuarde Erle of Northumbr: for his Valiantnes.

Siuard killid Makaeta, King of Scotland.

Then

Then was Maklow, King of Cumbreland, made King of Malcolm Scottes.

Suard sent his Sunne to warre in Scotland, wher he dyid of the Flux. Where he after toke the same Decease, and dyid of it. But he, much detetting to dy like a Cow of the Flix, causid hym self to be armid at al Peaces, and died yn his Armure.

Walteof his Sun was very yong, and had few Fren-des, and the King by Procurent gave Northumbreland to Costin, Godwyne Sunne, the which after, for his Governing, was put owt of it, and then he desirid Haraldis Help. But he præferri-d the Peace of the Countrey afore Costin Promotion. Then went Costin into Flaunders.

Then was Malcher, Edgar Sunne, made Counte of Northumbr:

Harald over cam Ris and Griffyn Brothern Governors of Wales.

About this tyme cam Edward, Sunne to Edmunde Yren-fide, oute of Hungery in to England, and sone after dyid, and was buried at S. Paules yn London. This Edward was Father to Edgar Atheling, and Margaret, after Quene of Scotland as Wife to Malcolin.

This Malcolin chaungid the Name of Thaynes yn Scotland on to Countes.

Malcolin causid one of his Brothers to be behedid, and put out the Yes of a nother of his Brethern, and kept hym yn Gedworth Castel in Pryson, fering lest they should put hym from his Kingdom. He that was blynd got a Mayd Childe of a Launder, that wold never leve on til he had married her. This Doughter was after gyven with Landes yn Mariage by Malcoline on to a Sunne of the Countie Comyn of Fraunce, the which young Comyn at that tyme duellid with King Malcoline.

Adventus
Cominio-
rum in
Scotiam.

The Englisch Men wold have had, after King Edwardes Deth, Edgare, Sunne to Edward the exile, Sunne to Edmunde Yrenfide, to their King; but Godwines Sunne, namid Harald, with great Frendship was straight coronid King.

Pag. 762.

Harald, yn tyme of his Captivite in Normandie, did promise to mary Gul. Bastarde Doughter, and to kepe the Castel of Dover after King Edwardes Deth to his use.

Harold tak-
en Prisoner
of the
Counte of
Pontive at
S. Waleries.

Harold King of England killid at Stainforde by Yorke, wher Olave, Sunne to the King of Norway, and Paule of Orkeney fled to theyr Shippes, and Harold, Brother to S. Olave, was slayne, and Costine King Haroldes of England Brother.

At this Bataile of Stanford ther was a Dane, that faught Tom. 1. Par. 2.

X x x

manfully,

manfully, and killid many on tylle he, under the Bridge, was prively smitten to Death.

King Harold toke so much of the Spoile of Stanford Bridge Batel to his oune use, that many of his Soldiours depertid, and many had but faint Hartes.

King William Conqueror at his Arrival made strait a Castell at Hastings.

William Bastard offerid 3. Thinges to Harold, that other he should take his Sifter, or hold England of hym, or finally to try the Quarel yn Batel.

The Bataile was faught at Hastings on S. Kalixt Day the 14. of Octobre yn the Yere of our Lorde 1066.

Harald was King but a XL. Weekes, and yn the Night afore the Feld the Englisch Menne playid at Dice, and had Ministralcie almost al the Night. But the Normans wer much in Silence and Prayers.

William Bastard cumming owt of the Ship to land in England a flet with Hondes and Face on the Grounde.

King William was crounid at ^b Lond of Alred, Archebischop of York, on Chrittemes Day.

pag. 763. King William repairid the Castellles of Notingham and Lincoln, and made a Castell at York.

Edgare with his Mother and his 2. Sisters fled by Humbre, with other Nobles, in to Scotlande.

King William gave the Counte of Northumbreland to Robert Comyn: and he enterid by Force in to Duresme; but for his Outerages ther done he and his were slayn yn the Bischop Palace that had hymself receyvid hym honorably.

Harald and Knut, Sunnes to King Swayne of Dennemark, with Edgar, Waltheof, Morkar, and Cospatrik the Counte, with al the Poure of Northumbrelande, cam to York to encounter with the Normanns.

The Danes brenning the Housse aboute the new Castell at Yorke were Cauffe that al the Towne, and S. Peters Chirch, caught on Fyer.

At this tyme were al the Normans slayn, except Maller, Vicount of York, his Wife and Childern, Gilbert Gaunt, and a few other. This done the Danes and the Northumbres departid.

^c King destroyid utterly Yorkshire, saving the Liberties of S. John of Beverle by Miracle of a Thefe, or Spoiler of the Normans, that ther brak his Nek. So was much of Yorkthir left onhabitud.

Malcoline, King of Scottes, on the other side cummyng

^a Sic. ^b Sic. ^c 'Twas written first King John destroyid: but John is struck out by Mr. Leland's own Hand, and nothing added in it's stead.

yn by destryid the Bisshop rike of Duresme almost to Defolation, and also Cliveland. And at this tyme Edgare cumming yn to Weremouth was honorably receyvid of Malcolin.

A non after this tyme Cospatrik, Erle of Northumbreland, went yn by Force to Cumbrelande, that then was under Malcolin Dominion, and ther toke great Praye. Wherefore Malcoline cam agayn, with out Mercy, yn to Northumbreland, and toke with hym so many Prisoners, that almost every Housfe in Scotland had sum of them.

King William gave Billingham and Houden to the Chirch Pag. 764.
of Duresme.

King Willyam had thought to have made Hery, his yongest Sunne, a Bisshop.

These were the 3. Caussys that made King Wylliam Conqueror to cum yn to England. Fyrst, by cause Erle Godwyne caussid his Nephew Alfrid to be killid at Ely. Secundly, by cause King Edward had promysid to make hym his Heyre. Thyrdly, by cause Godwyne and his Sunnes had killid, and exilid, the Noble Men of the Normans that dwellid yn Englande.

William Counte of Herford counselid King Wylliam to take the Treasure of the Chyrchis of England yn to his Handes.

In the Beginning of King William Rufus Edgare, the trew Heire of the Corone of England, was ^a dispossid of the Landes that Wylliam Conqueror ^b gyven hym there, and was faine to fly the Countrey, and to cum to Scotland.

But after Rufus and Robert, being yn War yn Lodenys yn Scotland, caullid to them Edgar, and by his Meanes Malcolin and they agreed.

King Malcolin, Gul: Garilef the Bisshop of Duresme, and Turgot the Prior ther, dyd lay the first Stone of the new Chirch of Duresme.

Edgar askid leave of King Wylliam Conqueror to go to see This Peace
is set extra
locum.
his Syfter Christian a Nunne in Ruffy.

Leyland. Yet after these Wordes be wrytten yn the Historie,

Agas, Mother to Margaret Quene of Scotland, and Christian her Syster becam Nunnes at Newcastle upon Tyne, after that King Malcoline was killid at Alnewik.

Robert Moubray, Counte of Northumbreland, and William de Owe, with other, had conspirid to put down Gul: Rufus, and to have made his Nephew, Stephan Blankmarle, King.

Edgar was sent with an Host in to Scotland to set his Ne- Pag. 765.

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

X x x 2

phew

phew Edgar, King Malcolines Sunne, yn to the Kingdom, that Donald his Uncle did occupy.

King William Rufus causid King Edgar of Scotland to gyve Goldingham, that was one of his chifest Maners, to the College of S. Cuthbert of Duresme.

Wylliam Rufus causid Res of Wales to be killid in Batayle nere Brekenok. And after none bare the Name of Kinges, but of Princes, in Wales.

Henry the first had with his Wyfe Matilde the Relcace of the Title of a Edmondsyde and his, in the Reaulme of Englande.

These Nobles were drownid cumming out of Normandie in to England: Wylliam King Henry Sunne, and his Brother Richarde; Richard Counte of Chestre, and Otinel his Brother, Gaufrid Ridel, Walter of Euurcy, the Kinges Dough-ter Countes of Perches, and Lucece the Kinges Doughtter Countes of Chester.

Randulph Erle of Chester, Robert Erle of Gloceter, Hugh Bigot, and Robert Oyly were the great Men that toke part with Mawde Emperes agayn King Stephane.

King Stephan cumming to Wilton, and ther myndeding to make a Castel was almost taken by Robert Erle of Glo-

cestre. Wylliam Marcel was there taken, for whos Redem-
p^ttion Stephane delyverid the Castel of Shirburn that he had won afore.

Geffray
Grande-
ville Erle
of Eftfax.

King Stephanes Men toke Geffray Grauntville, that had many Castelles in keping, to the Use of Mawde Emperes.

Henry, Sunne to King David of Scotland, was Erle of Northumbrelande.

Wylliam, the eldest Sunne of Henry the secunde, dyed beyng young.

pag. 766.

In the 15. Yere of Henry the 2. good Robert, Counte of Leircester, dyed, the which foundid the Abbay of Gerendon, the Abbay of Leircester, the Place of the Nunnes at Eiton.

King Henry the 2. causid the Castel of Werke to be made.

Malcoline, King of Scottes, married his Sister to Conan, Duke of Bretayn, and Lorde of Richemont.

William King of Scottes enterid yn to England, having many Fleminges with hym, and wan the Castelles of Appleby and Burgh. And after he wan Prudehow Castel.

Mandeville

Robert de Stoteville, Randolph de Grantville, Barnard

a Sic in Autogr. Sed in Excerptis Galeanis, Edmond Yrenside and his, &c. Bailliol,

Bailliol, of whom Bernards Castell toke Name, and Willyam de Vefcy cam to New Castell, and after toke King Wylliam Prisoner, and sent hym to London. And King Henry toke Wylliam with hym yn to Normandy, and also the Erle of Leyrceftre, and prifonid them yn Roane.

King William was after delyverid at York for the Raunsum of 4000. li.

The Nobilles of Scotteland cam no nerer then Pemples yn Scotland to mete with theyr Kinge. Wherefore he toke with hym many of the younger Sunnes of the nobyl Men of England that bare hym good Wylle, and gave them Landes in Scotlande of them that were Rebelles to hym. These were the Names of the Gentilmen that he toke with hym: Bailliol, Breuse, Souilly, Moubray, Sainctclere, Hay, Giffard, Ramefey, Laundel, Byfey, Berkeley, Walenge, Boys, Montgomery, Vaulx, Coleville, Frifer, Grame, Gurlay, and dyverse other.

The Historie reherfith these Names yn the Plurale Numbre.

King Wylliam of Scotland made, in the Honor of Thomas of a Cantorby, the Abbay of Aberbrothok.

Among other Castelles that Wylliam delyverid to King Henry, was Edingburg, the whiche King Henry gave hym agayne yn Mariage with his Cofyn Hermeger, the which Quene after foundid the Abbay of Balmorinagh. Pag. 767.

Philip of Esterby warnid Henry the 2. to amend hym self yn 7. Articles.

Rofamunde, the faire Doughter of Clifford, was Concubine to Henry the 2. at Wodeftoke, and was poyfenid, as sum think, by the Quene Henry Wife.

After the Death of Rofamunde Henry toke prively King Lewys Doughter of Fraunce, that was maryed to his Sunne Richard Counte of Petow, for his Leman.

King Henry had practilid afore for a Dispensation of Devorce betwixt hym and his Quene Eleanor, yn thentent to have had her that his Sunne Richard was after maryed onto.

King Richarde gave to his Brother John Cornewalle, an Devonshire, and divers other Countes.

Richard goyng to the Holy Land made wonderful Shiftes for Mony.

King Richard sold the Dignite of the Counte of Northumbreland to Hugo Pifas, Bishop of Duresme. This Bishop Hugh was Cancellare of England; but at the very going of King Richard yn to the Holy Land William Bishop of Ely was made Cancellor and Procurator yn England for Kinge Richarde; but for his Extorfions he was deadely hatid of the Nobils of Englande.

Hugo de Puteaco comes Northumbr:

a Sic.

This

This William put Hugh Bishop of Duresme yn Custody, and kept hym on tille he had renderid up such Castellles as he had of the Kinges.

John Brother to King Richard chafid William the Cancellar owt of Englande.

Aboute this tyme was great Persecution of the Jues yn Englande. And the Jues at York, to fly the Ignomy of the Christians, ther killid them selves.

King John toke Homage of Wylliam King of Scottes at Lincoln

Pag. 768. Sum Chroniques say that King John did mary the Doughter and Heyre of the Counte of Glocestre, and that he had

Heires Males be her, that after ^{furant} * * wer Countes of Glocestre. But after that John was King, he was clerely devorcid from her, and yet had he afore a Dispensation for Degre of Consanguinite betwixt them.

Sum say that Arture, Nepheu to King John, dyed yn Prison at Roan.

Sum say that as Arture should passe from one Ship to a nother, to go yn to England as Prisoner, that by the Procurement of John, a Mariner leyid a Plank after such a sorte, that, as sone as Arture trode apon it, he fel yn to Se, and was drounid.

King John, for Riottes made by Wylliam King of Scotland, went to Berwik, and ther was aboute to make a Castell on the hyther Ripe of Twede, but then King Wylliam dellyverid to hym great Hostages, and so John returnid.

Historia
aurea.

A Chronique caullid Historia aurea.

King John sent his Justices, Gerard le Peitewine, William de la Bruer, et John Fitz Hughe, Pledges for the safe Cumming of Stephan Langton to the Toune of his Bishoprik of Cantorbury.

The Abbate of Waverle, for fere of King John, left his House, and fled to Cisteaux.

King John preparing toward Ireland toke great Taskes of the Jues yn England, and great Summes of the White Monkes.

Stephan Langton, Archebischop of Canterbiry, kept a

Counsaill at Reding for Goodes to be restorid to the Clergy taken away by King John. Stephan had adjudid to hym 3. M. Markes. The Residew of the Clergy 15. M. Markes.

Pag. 769. King John disenheritid sum Nobyl Men without Jugement of their Peres. And he wold have destroyid the good Erle Randol of Chester.

a Sic, cum asterisco.

King

King John used to haunt the Wife of his Brother Geffray, Counte of Britaine, whom Randol, Counte of Chestre, had married, and from whom he was divorc'd by the Council of King John, for the which it was supposed that Counte Randol dy'd with owte Issue.

Then toke Counte Randol Clemence, Doughter of the
Counte Ferrars.

Randol often warnid King John for taking the Doughttters of diuerſe Nobil Men, and deflouring them.

The Barons of England made strong War upon King John.

King John sent for so many Pikardes, Normannes, and Fleminges that wen they cam the Countrey had much a do to fede them. Emong whom Faukes de Brente, a great Tyrant, that nother sparid to spoile House of Relligion or Chirche that he could cum to.

Alexander King of Scottes, Sun to King William, did entreyn to England, and did much despite to King John. He affeigned the Castell of Mitteford and Norham, and toke Homages of divers Nobil Men of Northumbreland, and the Counte of York. Wherfor King John after destroyed much of theyr Landes, and bet doune Morpeth Castell.

Alexander afflegid Cairluel, and toke it.

Gualo the Legate, by Affitience of Randol Erle of Chester,
William le Mareſcal Counte of Penbrok, and
Erle Ferrars, William Burer, and Savery de Mail

Gualo anon after the Coronation cauffid a great Counsel
to be kept at Bristow, both of the Clergy and Temporalite,
and ther made them swere to their new King Henry, and
curfid Lowys the King of Fraunce Sunne.

After this Lowys toke the Castel of Berkhamsted ^b and Pag. 276.

Hert
Herforde.

The Barons toke Lincoln, and thither cam King Henrys Hoste, and discomfited them. Ther was slayne of Lowis Parte the Counte of Perches. Ther was taken Saer de Quincy Erle of Wynchester, Humfre de Boum Counte of Hereforde, and Robert Fitz Walter Baron.

Lowys hering of that cam to London, and shut up al the Gates favyng one. But the Londoners, at the cumming of King Henry Hofte, yeldid the Cite to hym. Wherefore he confirmid al the Liberties that the Londoners had, or wer wont to have.

About this tyme came a Navy of Shippes out of Fraunce to help Lowys with divers Nobil Men, and Eustace le Moigne was their Admiral, with whom encounterid, with Help of

a See Stowe's *Annals* at the Beginning of Henry III's. Reigne. *b* Sic.

the v. Portes, Hubert de Burgh having only but viii. Shippes.

There was Eustace taken and behedid, and the other Gentil leste alyve put in Prison, and ther escapid but xv. Shippes. The Residew were taken and drounid.

In the Yere of our Lord 1221. Alexander King of Scottes married Johan at York Doughter of King John.

And the same Yere Hubert de Burgh married Margaret the Doughter of William late King of Scotland.

Hubert de Burgh was made chief Juitice of England.

Faukes de Brente richely furnisid his Castel of Bedford that King John gave hym, and kept it be force again King Henry.

Pag. 771. Henry toke Bedforde Castel, and hangid up Falkes Men : and Faukes hym self was sone after founde yn a Chirche at Coventre, and there he forware the Kinges Lande.

King Henry had by Eleonor his Wife, Doughter to the Counte of Province, Edward, and Edmund Flour of al Liberalite and Curtesy ; Margaret after Quene of Scotland ; Beatrice Counte of Britaine, and Katarine that died Virgine in Relligion.

Johan, Doughter of King John of England, and Wife to Alexandre King of Scottes, died with owt Issue.

Alexander, Sunne to Alexander King of Scottes, and Margaret the eldest Doughter of King Henry the 3. being booth aboute the age of 4. Yeres, were promisid yn Mariage at New Castel, wher King Henry had a great Host agayne the Scottes, but upon this Alliaunce he returnid.

This Alexander got after of Margaret 2. Sunnes, Alexander and David, the which booth dyid afore their Father. He begot on her also a Doughter caullid Margaret, and she was after married to the King of Norway, by whom she had a Doughter also caullid Margarete.

King Henry kept, in the 43. Yere of his Reigne, a Parliament at Oxforde.

In the 48. Yere of King Henry Reigne Batel was begon betwixt his Barons, and at the Batail of Chesterfeld wer divers of the Barons slayne, Rober Counte Ferras was taken, and Bawdewine Wake, John Neville, and John de la Hay had much payn to escape.

Pag. 772. In this XLVIII. Yere of Henry the Toun of Northampton was taken from the Barons by Force.

This Yere the Jues of London were slayn, by cause they had providid Grekisch Fier to have burnid the Cite of London.

Killing

Prince Edward discomfitid Simond Montfort at Kenilworth, and
Tom

Simon

and he had much Payne to escape. But Baudewine Wake, William de Montchensy, and Adam de Newmark, Simons Friendes, wer taken.

Gul. de
Monte Ca-
nuffio. Adam
de Novo
Mercato.
Genealogia
comitum
Castria.

John, Sunne to David the Scotte Erle of Huntingdon, begotten of the Sister of Randol Erle of Chestre, married the Doughter a Lewelin Prince of Wales. Wherapon the Warre feald bytwixt Randol and Lewelin Prince of Wales.

Randol, after his cumming home from the Holy Lande, dyed with owte Heyre of his Body begotten. So that the Counte remaynid to his Nephew John, Sun to David Erle of Huntingdon and of Gerviagh, and this John dyed with oute Heir of his Body begotten. So that the Counte cam to the Kinges Handes, that greyd with the Sisters of John that the Counte should not be disperkelid emong Women.

Henry the 3. got by Parliament the Wardeship of Noble Mennes Sunnes tyl they cam to the Age of 21. Yeres.

William de Brewse was accusid of Adulteri with the Wife of Lewelin Prince of Wales. Wherapon the Princes was put in Prison, and Gul. Brewse was hangid by hym. Wherapon insuid much Werre.

Gul. de
Breuse sus-
pensus ob
adulterium.

Prince Edward toke his Viage in to the Haly Lande, having these Noble Menne with hym, John de Bretaine Erl of Richmunt, John Vescey, Thomas Clare, Roger Clifford, Othes de Garaunfun, Roberte de Bruise, et John de Nerdon.

Pag. 773.

Edward, hering of King Henry his Father, leste his Brother Edmund, Counte of Lancastre and Leircestre, at Acres, and cam home.

Margaret, King Edwardes Sister, Quene of Scotland dyed, leving 2. Sunnes and one Doughter by King Alexander. Edwarde and David her Sunnes booth dyed at the Age of a 20. Yeres, Alexander their Father then lyving. Margaret her Doughtter was after maryed to the King of Norway.

King Edwarde gave Inheritance to David, Brother to Leweline Prince of Wales, the Lordship of Frodisham.

Roger Clifford, William de Lindisey, John Fitz Robert, Lucas de Towny went to War on the Walsch Men, and John Vescey also.

Lucas de
Toneio.

John Giffard and Edmund Mortimer toke Lewelin, Prince of Wales, and sent his Hed to King Edwarde.

David Lewelines Brother was taken nighe Denbigh, and put to Deth.

King Edwarde gave the Landes of Wales emong his Gentilmen to dwelle on them.

Thomas de Welande, Rauf de Engham, Hugh de Chaunce-

a Sic.

Tom. i. Par. 2.

Y y y

lery,

lery, Adam de Straiton, Elys de Ethingham, and John of Me-
chingham fore punisshid by the Purce for ille usinge there
Office yn Justice.

The Scottes sent to King Edward Embassadors, that his
Sunne Edward mighte have yn Mariage, by Dispensation at
Rome, Margaret, Doughter to Margaret Quene of Norway,
and Heir of Scotland, and that Edward, during the Life of
his Father, should stil remaine in Scotland, and after his Dethe
one Yere in England, and a nother yn Scotland.

Pag. 774.
Margareta
heres Sco-
tiz nau fra-
gio periit.

One Master Weland, a Clerke of Scotlande, sent yn to
Norway for Margaret, dyed with her by Tempeste on the
Se cumming oute of Norway to Scotland yn Costes of Boghan.

King Edward, a Gulia de Gaynesborow a Gray Frere,
and Hugh de Maunchefer a Blak Frere to make Homage
for Gascoyne to the French King, whom the Erle of Artoys
toke going thorough his Countery, and put them yn Prison.

King Edward sent Mr. John de Glaunton, Archidecon of
Richemonte, to the Bishop of Rome to showe the Oureuth
of the Frenche King toward hym.

Lelandus.

There is in this History a long Chapitre of the Names and
Successions of the Kinges of Scotland.

Fergus, Sunne to Ferthair of Ireland, was the fyrste that
namid hym self King of Scottes.

Fergus brought oute of Ireland the Stone Royal, and layed

it at the Abbay of Scone in Scotland, apon the which the
Kinges of Scotland were coronid on til suche time that King
Edward brought it thens to the Abbay of Westminstre by
London.

Lelandus.

Ther folouith a nother hole Chapitre of the Names and
Successions of the Kinges of the Pictes.

Cruthene Kenek the gentil was the first King of the Pictes.

The Kingdom of the Pictes durid 1187. Yeres.

Edmund King of England, Brother to King Athelstan,
gave to Donald, King of Scotland, al Combreland: wher-
fore the Scottes clayme the Ground to the Crosse in Stanmore.

Pag. 775.

Malcoline, (Sunne to Henry Counte of Garviagh, of Hun-
tendune, and Northumbreland, that was the Sunne of Kinge
David,) reignid 12. Yeres and 6. Monithes, the which dyed
avant le pier a Jedworth, and lyith at Domfermeline.

Wylliam, Sunne to the same Henry ^b* Counte of North-
umbreland, by the Gifte of King Stephan, reignid 50. Yeres.
He dyed at Stryvelin, and lyith at Aberbrothok Abbay, the
which he buildid.

^a Sic. ^b Sic, cum asterisco.

Alexan-

Alexander his Sun reignid 37. Yeres. He dyed at Kembray yn Orkany, and lyith at Melros.

Alexander, Sunne to Alexander, reignid 37. Yeres, and brake his Nek at Kinkorn, of the which thing rose great Strife for the Croun of Scotlande.

By cawse ther was no Issue lefte of the ii. aforefaide King Alexanders, it owte to cum to the Issue of David, Counte of Huntendune, Brother to Willyam King of Scotlande, Sunne to King David.

The which Davy, Counte of Huntingdon, had a Sunne caullid John, that dyid with owt Issue, and 3. Doughters. The first "caullid" Margaret was married to Alane Lorde of Galaway. The 2. Isabelle was married to Peter Bruse. The 3. Ade to John Hastings.

Margaret had only a Doughtter, caullid Doruergule, that was married to John Bailliol.

Isabelle had a Sunne caullid Robert Bruse.

Ade had a Sunne caullid John Hastings.

Eche of these had great Frenedes, and desired to have the Croune of Scotland.

The Bridge of Berwike brake aboute this tyme with great Force of Water, by cause the Arches of it were to low. And after the making of it as it was then, it durid scars ix. Yeres.

Antony Bek, Bishop of Duresme, that had, by the Gifte of William Vescy, the Disposicion of the Honor of Alnewik, sold it to Henry for certein sclaunderus Wordes that John Vescy, Bastarde to William, spake by hym.

Edward was made Juge of the Title of Scotland, and cam, at a Day apointid, to here the Plee; where these many Men put in theyr Titles : Florence Counte of Holand, John Bail-

Pag. 776.

liol, Robert Bruse, John Hastings, John Comyn, Patrik

Scottus Scottus

Scottus

Counte of Marche, John Vescy, Nicolas de Sowlis, William

Scottus etiam ut opinor, Scottus.

de Ros, and Patrik Galightly.

Edward after this returnid in to England, and at Michelmas folowing cam to Berwik, wher in the Chirch of the ^b Trinite: wher the Title of the 3. Doughters of David, Counte of Huntendune, was approvid.

Gilbert Clare, Counte of Glocestre, did greatly maynteyn the Quarel of Robert Bruse, by cause he had married his Sister.

The Counte Waren, and Antony Bek, Bishop of Duresme, maintenid the Title of John Bailliol.

a Hac vox bis occurrit. b Sic.

Y y 2

Robert

Robert Bruise allegid that he was immediately the Sunne of Isabelle the secunde Doughter, and that John Bailliol was but the Sunne of Dorvergule, Doughter to Margarete, the eldest Doughter of Davy Erle of Huntingdon: so that Bruise saide, that he was one Degre nerer in Consanguinite.

Forſan in-
telligit Mar-
garetam, fo-
rum ſuam.

Bailliol ſaid, that ſeing that his Mother, that was the right Heire, could not reigne, that he owte to have it by lineal Deſcente.

To conclude, the right Title was adjudg'd to John Bailliol by the 40. choſen Peres, xx. of Scotland, and as many of England.

Robert Bruise, in Prefence of King Edward, denied to do Homage to Bailliol, and upon that gave up his Land that he had in Scotlande in the Vale of Anande to Robert his eldeste Sunne, begotten by the Sister of Gilbert de Clare Counte of Glocestre: And he like wiſe denied to do Homage to Bailliol. Then Robert Bruise ſaid to Robert his secunde Sunne, engenderid upon the Doughter and Heire of the Counte of Carrik, and after King of Scotlande, "take thow my Lande "yn Scotlande." This Robert was a young Man of King Edwards Chaumbre, and toke it doing Homage to John Bailliol.

pag. 777.

John Bailliol, King of Scottes, had 3. Sisters, Margaret Lady of Gilleslande. The secunde was Lady Conſy. The thirde was marryed to John Comyn, Father to hym that Robert Bruise killid at Dumfres. And this John Bailliol had but one Sunne caullid Edward.

John Bailliol, King of Scottes, cam to Newcaſtel yn the firſt Yere of his Reigne, and did Homage to King Edward.

The Scottes having 7. Countes in their Bande cam to Cair-luel, and brent al the Suburbes of it.

The ſame 7. Countes with their Bande brennid the Priory of Hexham.

Patrik Counte of Marche with the blak Berde, that alonly of al the Nobles of Scotland remainid yn Obedience of King Edward, complainid, that the Scottes had taken his Caſtel of Dunebar by Treyne. Upon this King Edward ſent from Berwike Counte Waren, and the Erle of Warwik, with great Pour by Se and Land to Dunbar. Where were taken yn the Caſtel the Counte of Menteth, the Counte of Athele, the Counte of Ros, and 6. Barons; John Comyn the "Yong", William Saintclere, Richard Siuard the elder, John de Ynchemartine, Alexander de Murref, Edmund Comyn de Kilbride. And beſide 29. Knightes, and 80. Eſquier, the which were ^b to priſon in to diuerſe Partes of Englande.

^a Mr. Leland had firſt of all written Yongger. ^b Sic.

King

King Edward toke at his Parliament at Berwike Homage of al the Lordes of Scotland, upon the which he had their Writings and their Seales.

King Edward being at Newminstre Abbay gave the Gardianship of Scotland to the Counte Waren. He made also

Treasorer alias

Hugh Creffingham his Chambrelayn of Scotlande, and William Ormesby his Justice.

Robert Fitz Roger Lorde of Werkworth Castel.

John Fitz Marmaduke.

Gul: Waleys sent Henry Haliburton a Knight to seafe Berwik, and so he did. But after this Henry hering of a Discumfiture of the Scottes left Berwik as voyde.

King Edward wan the Batel of Faw Kirk yn Scotland upon Pag. 778.

S. Maria Magdalena Day in the Yere of our Lorde 1295. where Wylliam Waleys their Capitayne ran a way. Antony de Bek, Bisshop of Duresme, had this Batail such a Retinew, that in his Cumpany were 32. Baners. At this tyme was the Toune of S. Andreas destroyed. The Yere after cam Letters, by Procurement of the Scottes, from Boniface, Bisshop of Rome, that faide, that Scotland did hold of the Court of Rome. For this Cause King Edward kept a Parliament at Lyncoln, and there provid that the King of Scottes oute to hold of the King of Englande.

Wylliam Waleys was taken of the Counte of Menteth aboute Glaskow, and sent to King Edward, and after was hangid, drawen, and quarterid at London.

Robert Hastings, an Englisch Man, Capitayne for King Edward of the Castel of Roxburge.

Hugh Andeley cumming yn to Scotland with King Edward having with hym 60 Men of Armes divertid for Logging to Melros Abbay. John Comyn, Gardiane of Scotland, hering of this, cam thither pryvely in the Night, and brafting the Gates killid divers of them. Thomas Gray Knight fled over the Bridge, and kept a Houise on til he saw it bren over his Hed. Then he cam owte, and was taken Prisoner.

Edward kept his Christemas at Linlithcow in Scotland, wher John Comyn submittid hym self to hym, and was taken to Grace, and kept hys Landes.

John de Sowlys, not willing to submit hym self to King Edward, went in to Fraunce, and there dyed.

Olyfart, a young Bachelor of Scotland, furnisshid the Castel of Strivelyn agayn King Edward. But Eduarde wan it by the Seage of 19. Weekes, and toke Olyfart.

Thomas Gray Knight in this Seage of Strivelin wil he Pag. 779.
rescuid his Maister Henry Beaumont from the Scottes was
stricken

striken with a Garon under the Yes thorough the Hedde, and fel down for dede, and after, when he was caryed to be buryed, he began to stere, and after was helid of his fore Wounde.

King Edward made Eymer de Valoyns Counte of Penbroke his Gardian yn Scotlande, and gave hym the Foreltes of Selkirk and Etrik. This Eymer made a Pile in Selkirk, and put a Garnison in it.

Thomas et
Neil fratres
Roberti
Bruse.

Robert de Bruse Counte of Carrik, that bare hym self very bold of his Kinsmen in Scotland, truiting to wyne his Title of the Corone of Scotland, caussid John Comyn, by fending to hym his 2. Bretherne, to meete with hym at the Gray Freres at Dunfres to speke with hym. And wen he cam thither, Bruse told hym hys Mind, and bad hym "other "take hys Enheritaunce of Carrik, and help me to be King "of Scotland, or let me have thyne, and I wyl help the to "be King." But John Comyn not consenting to this was slayn, and his Uncle also, that strake Bruse afore such a blow that if he had not be harnesid he had slayn hym.



The Countes of Boughan, by cause her Sunne was absent lying at his Maner of Witnik by Leircestre, toke apoun her to corone Robert Bruse at Stone in Scotland.

This Countes was taken the same Yere, and put in a Tour at Berwike.

The Ba-
taille of
Methfen.

Edwarde caussid Eymer Valoyns to war agayn Bruse. So he went as he was commaundid, and cam to S. Johns Toune, having yn Company the Frenedes of John Comyn late slayn. And thens went to Methfen, and wan the Feld, wher John Haliburton let Robert Bruse escape, after that he knew hym. for he ware not his Kingly Cote of Armes.

Thomas Randolf, Nephew to Robert Bruse, and after Counte of Morref, was taken at this Feld, and after, at the Prayer of Adam Gordon, deliverid, and a byd Englissh on til he was taken at a nother tyme of the Scottes.

pag. 780.

Neil, frater
Roberti
Bruse.

Robert Bruse hym self fled in to Kentire, wither the Englissh Men folowid hym, and besegid the Fortres of it, supposing that Bruse had beene in it. But when they had taken it, thei founde hym not: but there they toke his Wife, the Doughtter of the Counte of Hulster, and Neil his Brother. And a non after was the Counte of Athelis taken, that fled from the aforesaid Fortres.

Neil, Brother to Robert Bruse, with Alane, Durnard, and divers other were hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Berwik. And Robert Bruse Wife was sent to Prison in to Englande.

The Counte of Athelis (by cause he was Cofyn to the King of England, and Sunne to Maude of Dour his Aunte) was sent to London, and there was hangid apon a Pair of Galows 30. Foote hyer then other. Matildis
de Doura.

Thomas Counte de Lancastre, and Humfrede de Bouhun Counte of Hereford, passid the Montayns of Scotland, and assiged the Castel of Kyndronn yn Marre, and wan it, and there toke Christopher de Seton with his Wife, Sister to Robert Bruse, the wich, as an Englissh Renegate, was sent to Dunfres, and ther hangid, drauen, and quarterid: wher he had afore killid the Vicounte of that Cunteri, sent thither by the King of Englande.

The Bishhops of Glascow, and S. Andres, and the Abbat of Stone wer sent in to England to be in Custody.

Peter Gavirfton was accusid to the King of many Crymes, and as not worthy to be about his Sunne Prince Eduarde, wherapon he was banishid owt of England.

Roberte

Brother Bruse returnid oute of the Isles, and hering that Prince Edward was at the Toun of S. John, desirid to have safe Conducte to treate of Pece with hym. But after King Eduarde hard say that they had tretid, he ragid that it was done with oute his Knoulege, and sent word from Dunfermelin that thei should treate no farther. Pag. 781.

The King and his returnid toward England, and Aimer Valoyns was left as the Kinges Lieutenant in Scotland.

Robert Bruise sent his 2. Brethern, Thomas and Alexander, toward Nidesdale, and the Vale of Anaund, to reise the People; but the Englissh Men toke them, and after ward they were sent to Cairluel, and ther hangid, drawen, and quarterid.

Robert Bruse repairid to the Counte of Carrik, wher he reisid the People.

Eymer de Valoyns hering of this, cam thither, and at London was discumfitid by Roberte Bruse, and dryven to the Chastel of Are. And a 3. Dayes after he skirmochid with Rafe de Monhermer, that was caullid Counte of Glocestre (by cause that Johan, the Kinges Doughtter, and Countes of Glocestre, toke hym for love to her Husband) and over cam hym, and drave hym also to the Castel of Are on tyl Rescue cam. And then was Bruise so beten with il Fortunes, that he was left alone to take Passage at the Isles with ii. Mariners in a Bote, that askid hym if he could tel any tyding of Robert Bruse.

Joanna de Acres, mortuo
Gilberto comite Claudia, nup-
sit Rodolpho Monhermerio.

King Edward had but one Sunne that lyvid by his first Wife,

Thomas
Broyerton
donatus he-
reditate Ro-
geri Bigotii.
Pag. 782.

Wife, Doughter to the King of Castel. By his secunde Wife, Sister to the French King, he had 2. Sunnes, Thomas and Edmund. He gave to Thomas the Countes of Northfolk and Southfolk, with the Erle Marescalship of England; the which Countes and Marescalship longid to Roger Bigot, the which had no Issue: and apon that he made the King his Heire, partely for Fere because the King should not give hym Reporte of a certeyn Disceit that he with other wrought agayne hym at Lincoln.

And he gave to his Sunne Edmund yn his Testament 4000. Markes by Yere of Landes, to be performid by his Sunne Edwarde apon his Benediction. In Party wher of Edmund had after the Counte of Kent, but he had not the hole Summe afore Edwarde the 3. Dayes. King Edwarde the first had diverse Doughters. One was married to the Erle of Gloucester; a nother to the Duke of Brabant; the 3. to the Counte of Baris; the 4. to the Counte of Holmd, after the Death of whom she was married to the Counte of Hereford. The fift Doughter was a Nunne at Amesbyry.

Edwarde the secunde was married at Amies to Isabelle, the Doughter of Philip the Fair King of Fraunce, and thens he brought her to London, and ther she was coronid.

King Edwarde the secunde after this passid with his Wife agayne yn to Fraunce, and at S. Germanes, hard by Parys, treatid with King Philip for Maters of Gascoyne, and richely festid King Philip at S. Germanes.

The Quene of Navare, whos Doughter and Heyre was maryed to Charles the youngest Sun of King Philip of Fraunce, did mary Edmund, Brother to Edwarde the first, by whom she had 2. Sunnes Thomas and Henry, after Countes of Lancastre.

Graviff: a-
dulerii
supplicium.

! Pag 783.

King Philip of Fraunce, knowing his Doughters to be of very light Conversation, askid of Philip Dawnay, an auncient Knight and Counfeler of his, what thei were worthy to have that committid frequent Adultery with his Sunnes Wifes? He answerid to be burnid alive. Then said the Kinge, they be thy Sunnes, and shaul have thy Jugement. Wherapon one was straite condemnid. The other escapid in to Englande, and was taken at York, and sent agayne (with no smaull Murmur of the Englissh Men, seing that he cam to hym for Socour) to the French King, and ther was brent alyve. And 2. of the Ladies, Wives to the French Kinges Sunnes, were put to villaine Death. The thirde was murid up, and dyed for Hunger. This thing was openid by Isabelle, Quene of England, to her Father Philip: but many belevid that the thing was not trew, and that therapon, for Vengeance
ot

of Cruelte, Philip shortly dyed, and eche of his Sunnes reigned but a wile after hym.

Charles, the yongest Sunne of King Philip that was King of Navar, his Father lyving, had but one Doughter by his Wife Heir of Navare, that after was married to the Counte of Everus, that after was King of Navar.

Isabel, Doughter to King Philip, her 3. Brethern beyng deade with owte Issue Male, was countid the next Heire to the Kingdom of France, wher upon the Right cam to Eduuarde her Sun by Eduuarde the secunde her Husband.

Thomas Gray, Warden of the Castel of Couper and of Fife of the Kinge of Englandes Part in Scotland, cumming from Edwardes Coronation toward the aforefaide Castel, was layde for privile by Gualter Bickirkton, Knight of Scotlande, that had prive Intelligence when, and by what way, he could cum, and lay yn waite with 400. Menne of Armes with hym. The which thing being told to Thomas Gray at hand, that had with hym but 26. Men of Armes, wel appointid and wel horfid, cauld his Varlettes to cum yn Sight behynd with a Baner, and with his smaul Band roode thorough the Rankes of Scottes by Force, and bak agayn by Force thorough them, killing dyvers of them. And then they espying Grayes Verlettes cumming toward them, fledde alle, and levyng their Horfes tooke the Marrefis, or Bogges. And Thomas drave their Horfes a way for his Pray to the Castel of Couper. Pag 784.

A nother tyme Alexander Frefile a Scotte, Frend to Robert Bruse, was set with in a litle of Couper Castel with an Embuschement, and cauld certen of his to pille a Village ther by, so supposing to bring Thomas Gray in to a Trappe: the which hering the Cry went to Horfe to se what it was. The Embuschement seyng that, roode of Force to the very Castel Gates. Thomas seing this returnid his Horfe, and cam faire and softely thorow the Toune of Couper, and then laying Spurres to his Horfe, and rode thorough them, and got with in the Barres of the Castel, wher he founde his oune a Meny cumming out to help hym.

King Edward caullid a gayn Peter Gaverston, a yong Man of Galcoyne, afore exilid by his Father; caussing Thomas Erle of Lancastre, with other, to swere to the Accomplishment of the Banischment, and cauld hym to take to Wife the Doughter of his Sister and the Erle of Glocestre, and made hym Counte of Cornewalle. Peter Gaverston married Johan of Acres Doughter.

Peter Gaverston then became noble, liberal, and gentil in summe Fascions: but after ful of Pride and Disdayne, of the which the Nobilles of England tooke great Despite.

a Sic.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

Z z z

It

It chauncyd about this tyme, that Peter was in the Kinges Werres yn Scotland, and let the Toun of Dundee to Ferme, and hering of Debate of Barons yn England cam to Scarburge, and ther was taken, and delyverid to Eymur Valoyns, Erle of Penbrok, apon condition that he should send hym to the King by them that toke hym: but he was taken agayne by Oxforde, and brought to the Erle of Lancastre, that causid hym to be behedid by Warwike.

Pag. 785.

Adam Banester, a Bachelar of Lancastreshire, movid Ryot agayn Thomas of Lancastre by Crafte of King Edward; but he was taken, and behedid by the Commaundement of Thomas of Lancastre.

Robert Bruse cam agayne in to Scotland, and wan such Counterys agayne as Edward the Father had conquerid: and al by the Governement of Englissh Men, that usid their Autorite in Scotland to theyr singular Profite.

Rokesborow was yn Garde of one Gilleminge de Fenigges, Chevaler, and Burgonion: of whom James Duglas wan it, and ther was Gilleminge slayn in defending the great Tour.

Petrus Lelandius Vi-
count of
Edenburg.



Pers Leland Knight a Gascoyne was Vicount of Edenburge, apon whom cam the Menne of Randol Counte of Murref: and Pers fledde to the Kepe of the Castel Roche, and after becam suoren to Bruse: the which after surmised Treason apon hym, because he thought that he had an Englissh Hart, and made hym to be hangid and drawen.

Edwarde the secunde cam to socour Strivelin, and ther his Host was discomfitid, and the Erle of Glocestre slayn.

Humfrede de Bouhun, Erle of Hereford, was taken at Botheville, and delyverid after for the Wife of Robert Bruse and the Bishop of S. Andres.

Philip Moubray Knight, Capitayne of Strivelin, for the King of Englande, made Promise to Robert Bruse to render the Castel if he had no Socour by a certen Day.

The Counte of Glocester was Capitaine of the Vaunt Garde of Edwardes Host.

Pag. 786.

Bruse with his oune Handes killid Pers Monfort, an Englissh Knight, in the Wooddes by Strivelin. Clifford and Henry Beaumont with 300. Men of Armes closid the other Side of the Wodde. Then Thomas Randolf, Counte of Murray, Nephew to Bruse, hering that his Uncle had vanquishid the Vantgard of the Englissh Men, cam with his Batel owt of the Wodde apon Clifford and Beaumont, wher William Dayncourt Knight was slayn, and Thomas Gray was taken. The Residew of King Edwardes Hoste escaping the Woddes to the Water of Forth beyond Banokesburne, a deade depe Water, and pitchid there by a Marres. Then one Alexander Seton

Seton a Scotte, beyng in Kinge Edwardes Hoste, made owte prively yn the Night hym self to Bruise being yn the Woodde, telling hym, that if he wold cum erly yn the Mornyng, that he should easely overcum the Englissh Menne. Wherapon Bruise cam erly yn the Morning with 3. Batelles on foote, taken Exemple of the Fleminges that on foote a litle afore had discomfitid the Pour of Fraunce at Courtray.

The Englissh Men, loden with Harneys and Horsemen, were not wont to fight on fote. And at the laste in fighting, the Englisshmen were dryven yn to the Diche of Bannokburne hedelinges one apon a nother.

The King hym self with a few fled to Dunbar, by the Counsel of Giles de Argentine, a stout Warryer, and a late cum from the Werres of Henry Lufenburg Emperor.

The King in Chase foute fore, and had his Horse paunchid, but he got a nother.

But Giles Argentine faide, that he was not wont to fly, and so returnid to the Englissh Host, and was slayne.

Counte Patrik of Marche ful gentely reseivid King Edward in to his Castel of Dunbar, and thens the King cam by Water to Berwik.

Edward de Bruise, Brother to Bruise King of Scottes, desyryng to be also a King, went yn to Ireland with great Poure, supposing to conquere it, wher he remaynid 2. Yeres and a half, doing wonderful Feates, and proclayming hym self King of Kinges yn Ireland. But at the laste he was slayn of the Englisshmen at Dundalge yn Irelande by his owne Wilfulnes, that wold not tary for his ful Cumpany that were almost at hand.

Pag. 787.

King Edward sent the Erle of Arundel as Capitayne yn to the Marches of Scotlande, where he soferid Reproche by James Dugles at Lincelly yn the Forest of Jedworth, and ther was Thomas of Richemont slayne.

Thomas of
Riche-
monte.

The same James Douglas discomfitid the Garnison of Berwik at Staithmore, wher were many Gascoynes slayn.

The same James Douglas, by Treason of the Marchers, discomfitid the Band of Englisshmen at Berwike, wher Robert Neville was slayn, the which Neville had afore slayn Richard Fitz Marmaduke at the olde Bridge of Duresme for Despite who might rule mooste.

The same James Douglas, by help of Patrike Counte of March, and Peter Spalding of Berwike, got Berwik owt of the Englisshmen's Handes. But the Castel kept a xi. Weekes after, and then, for lak of Vitale and Rescue, was gyvin up. Ther Roger Horfeley, the Capitayn of the Castel for the Englisshmen, lost one of his Yes.

Petrus
Spalding.

Eymer de Valence, Counte of Penbroke, goyng toward the Court of Rome, was taken by one John de la Moiller, a

on Burglion, and sent to the Emperor, and raunfomid for 20. M. Poundes of Sylver. By cause the faide John allegid, that he fervid the King of England, and had not his Wages.

Robert de Bruse cauld al the Castelles of Scotland to be beten down saving Dumbretain, wher William de Sowles was put for Treason and dyed.

Gilbert Midleton about this tyme made Riottes in Northumbrelande, robbing ii. Cardinalles, and taking Lewys de Beaumont Bishop of Duresme, and Henry Beaumont his Brother, by cause the King had arrestid Adam de Swineburne his Cosyn, by cause he had spoken of the Marchers Maters sharply to the Kinge hym self. This Midleton, by the abbetting of other Marchers, did much Harme in Cleveland, and toke al the Castelles of Northumbreland, excepte Alnewik, Baniburg, and Northam.

Gilbert Midleton was taken yn his owne Castel of Mitforde, with pryvi Intelligence had with his owne Men, by Gul: Felton, Thomas Heton, and Robert Hornecliffe, and hangid, drawen, and quarterid at London.

The Scottes cam yn to the Marches of Engeland, and destroyed the Castelles of Werk and Herbotel, and over ran much of Northumbreland Marches.

At this tyme Thomas Gray, and his Frendes defendid Norham from the Scottes.

It were a wonderful Proceffe to declare what Mischeses cam by Hungre and Assleges by the Space of a xi. Yeres in Northumbreland. For the Scottes be cā to be so proude, after they had got Berwik, that they nothing estemid the Englischnen.

About this tyme there was a greate Fest made yn Lincolnschir, to which cam many Gentil Men and Ladies. And emonge them one Lady brought a Heulme for a Man of Were, with a very riche Cresse of Golde, to William Marmion Knight, with a Lettre of Commaundement of her Lady, that he should go in to the daungerust Place in England, and there to let the Heualme to be seene, and knowen, as famosē. So he went to Norham, whither, with yn 4. Dayes of cumming, cam Philip Moubray, Gardian of Berwike, having yn his Bande 140. Men of Armes, the very Flour of Men of the Scottisch Marches.

Thomas Gray, Capitayne of Norham, seyng this, brought his Garison afore the Barreirs of the Castel, behynde whom cam William, richely arrayed, as al glittering in Gold, and wering the Heaulme his Ladys Present. Then

Then sayd Thomas Gray to Marmion, "Syr Knight, ye be cum hither to fame your Helmet. Mount up on yor Horfe, and ryde lyke a valiant Man to yowr ^a even here at hand, and I forsake God if I rescue not thy Body deade or a lyve, or I my self wyl dye for it."

Wherapon he toke his Curfore, and rode emong the Throng of Ennemyes, the which layed fore Stripes on hym, and pullid hym at the last oute of his Sadel to the Grounde.

Then Thomas Gray with al the hole Garnison lette prik yn emong the Scottes, and so wonded them, and their Horfes, that they were over throwen, and Marmyon fore beten was horfid again, and with Gray purswid the Scottes yn Chace. There were taken 50. Horfes of Price, and the Wemen of Norham brought them to the Foote men to folow the Chace.

Thomas Gray hym self killid one Cryne, a Fleming, an Admiral, and great Robber on the Se, and yn hy Favor with Robert Bruse. The Refydew that escapid were chacid to the Nunnes of Berwik.

Adam de Gordon, a Baron of Scotland, cam with 160. Men to dryve a way the Catel, pasturing by Norham, but the yong Men of the Countrey ther aboute encounterid with them, whom Thomas Gray seing to stande in Jeopardy, went owte with onely 60. Men, and killid most Parte of the Scottes and their Horfis.

This same Thomas was tuise assigid yn the Castel of Norham by the Scottes, one tyme by the Space almost of an Yere, the other vii. Monithes. Pag. 790.

His Ennemies made Fortereffes before the Castel, one at Upfedelington, a nother yn the Chirch of Norham. The Castel was tuise vitailid by the Lord Percy and Neville, that be cam very noble Men, and riche and great Socorers of the Marches of England.

The utter Ward of Norham Castel was ons taken yn Thomas Grays tyme, on the Vigile of S. Catarine, but they kept it but 3. Dayes; for theyr purpose yn myning fayllid them.

About this tyme Gosselyn Daivel caussid the Maner of Al-^a Gosselin Daivel.

fist en forcer

lerton to be made warlike.

John of Ireland ravishid the Lady Clifford.

Great Hungre was aboute this tyme in Englande.

King Edward kept much the Se Costes, al delighting in Shippes, and to much using the vile Company of Maryners, wher by he lost much Favor of his People.

Whil King Edward layid Sege to Berwik, the Scottes enterid

^a Sic.

by

by Cairluel far in to England, and discomfitid the Englisch Men at Mitton.

Then the King left of the Sege of Berwik, supposing to have faught with the Scottes yn his ^a oune, but they hering that the Sege of Berwik was left (for the which they ragid) they returnid by Montaynes and wafte Groundes in to Scotland.

John de Lilleburne toke the Castel of Knaresburg, the which after renderid hym self to the King upon Condition.

Pag. 791.

The Quene Isabel assigid the Castel of Ledes, to whom it was renderid. For the Barons, in reverence of her, wold not rescue it.

Souldiors of the Kinges, going with hym againe toward Scotland, faught with the Communes of the Toune of New Castel, at the very Bridg, for certen Displeasures; and ther was Syr John Perith Knight slayne, and other Esquiers, longging to the Conestable and Marescal.

King Edward beyng at Leth to go to Edenburg was constrained to recoil for Lak of Vitayle.

Robert Bruce cam with a great Pour of Scottes in to Yorkshir, and King Edward being at York, and hering of this, cam to Blakehoumore, with such Pour as he could sodenly gather, and toke a Hylle bi Bylaund Abbay for his Fortresse, wher the King and his Cumpany were discomfitid, and the Counte of Richemont taken, and the Lorde Sully, a Baron of Fraunce, and many other: and the King self hardely escaped to Rivalles Abbay.

Then the Scottes did much Hurt aboute York, and the Wold of Yorkshir.

Then toke Edward Peace for xiii. Yeres with the Scottes.

Edward sent his Brother Counte of Kent yn to Gascoyne, wher he losse much, and wan naught.

King Edward gave the Dukedom of Gascoin to Edward his Sunne, but the Barons of Gascoyn wold bere no Homage to hym, but alonly to the Corone, during his Father's Life.

The Erle of Kent left the War of Gascoyn, and cam to Parys to treate with the Erle of Henaude for a Mariage betwixt Philip the Countes Doughter, and Prince Edward his Nephew.

Pag. 792.

King Edward hering of the Cumming of his Quene, his Sunne, and Mortimer, with theyr Host, towarde hym, toke Shipping at Chepstow; but Tempest kept hym from flying xv. Dayes yn the Severn Se, and after of Necessitie arrivid yn Glamorganshire.

Many of the Kinges Household cam from Chepestow to Bristow to the Quene.

Donald, Erle of Marre in Scotland, was made by King Edward

^a Sic.

Edwarde Gardian of the Castel of Bristow, the which he delyverid to the Quene, and so repairid into Scotlande.

Hugh Dispenfar made Bargayne with certen Galays of Wales, but after they had attemptid the Se ii. or iii. tymes to passe, and Wind fervid not, they delyverid Hugh Dispenfar to the Quene, that after was hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Glocester.

King Edwarde the secunde had 2. Sunnes, Edwarde that was crounid King he beyng a life, and John that was after Counte of Cornewalle, and dyed at the Toun of S. John yn Scotlande, having no Issue. Isabelle, the elder Doughter of this Eduarde the 2. was married to the Counte of Gelders, that after was made Duke. The secunde Doughter was maryed a Sunne to Robert Bruse King of Scotlande.

Joannes filius Eduardi
21. comes
Cornub:

King Edward the 3. sent the Countes of Lancaster and Kent with these Lordes, Wake, Ros, Moubray, and Beaumont to Newcastel apon Tyne, to strenkith the Marche. Yet James Duglas cam with yn 3. Miles of them, brenning the Country; and they, for Lak of Knowlege of War, kept them with yn Newcastle.

After this the King hym self cam toward Stanhop with a great Host, booth of Englisch Men and of Estrangers, and after loggid at Eiden, when they had cumpasid the Bakkes of the Scottes in the Scottisch Marches, and could see none of them. Wherapon Proclamation was made yn King Edward Hoste, that he that could discry the Scottisch Host shold have a 100. li. Land by the Yere. Then one Thomas Rokeby brought certein Newis, that the Scottisch Host was at Stanhop. Wherapon the King went thither, and loggid his Host beyond them to stop theyr flite.

Pag. 793.

At this tyme Archibald Duglas toke great Prayes in the Bishopriche of Duresme, and encounterid with a Band of Englisch Men at Darlington, and killid many of them.

Darlington.

Shortely after the Scottes by covine fledde clere away from Stanhop Park in the Night. Wherfore the yong King Edward wept tendrely, and returnid to York.

Robert Bruse King of Scottes had assigid the Castel of Norham, wher Robert Maners was Capitayne: wich with his Garnison ifluid oute one Day, and discomfitid the Scottes, killing William Mouhand, a Baron of Scotland.

The Counte of Morref, and James Duglas, besegid the Lorde Percy in his Castel of Alnewic: but they sone depertid to Robert Bruse theyr King, lying at the Seage of Norham.

The Counsel of King Edward sent one William Denoun, a Man of Law, to Bruse beseging Norham, to treat for a

a Sic MS. The Sunne, sine was, in Excerptis Galeanis.

Mariage

Mariage betwixt Johan, King Edwardes Sister, and David, Robert Bruse Sunne.

pag. 794.

There was a Parliament set after this at York, and there Peace was concludid betwixt the Englischmen and the Scottes, and al the Wrytinges of the Homages of Scotland to England were deliverid. But these Lordes, Percy, Wake, Beaumont, and Souche, wold not agre upon this Condition, that the Englischmen shoulde lese such Landes as they had by Enheritance yn Scotland.

Henry Counte of Lancastre, and other Barons, began to make Riottes, as not content with the Governement of Quene Isabel and Mortymer. But after their Peace was made to the King at Bedeford, saying that the Lord Wak, and the Lord Beaumont, and Thomas Ruffelin were exceptid, that had avoydid the Reaulme to have cum agayn with Strenkith.

Ther was a Voyce went a brode, that King Edward the secunde was yet alyve: And with this Tale cam one of the Erle of Marches Retinew to Erle of Kent, saying, that if he wold assist hym, he might be brought agayne to his Kingely Dignite. And the Erle promysid to help it forward; and so he was upon thos Wordes accusid of Treason to Edward the 3. and therapon, by the meane of Quene Isabelle and Mortymer, was behedid at Winchester.

The King being wery of the governing that his Mothe and Mortimer had, causid Mortimer, by Counsel of his Nobils, to be taken in the Castell of Noringham.

Hughe Turpington, Stewarde of Edward the Kinges House, and Favourer of the Government of Isabelle and Mortymer, was ther slayne by John Neville at the taking of Mortimer.

pag. 795.

Mortimer was jugid at a Parliament at London to be hangid, drawen, and quarterid, as a Traitor for thes Causses, First, for consenting to the Death of Edward the secunde: for caussing the Erle of Kent to be put to death: for disinheritid the King of his Homage to be had of the Scottes; and for destroying the Kinges Treasor. Then the Lordes, that were banishid, wer restorid to theyr Landes, and William Montacute was chefe of Counsel with the King, and al way gave hym good Counsel, and for his Honor.

The Englisch Lordes that were disenheritid of theyr Landes in Scotland made Supplication to King Edward, that they might be restorid to them. The King sent this Supplication to the Counte of Murrese, then Gardiane of Scotlande in the Nonage of King Davy, whos Father Robert Bruse dyed of the Lepre: and the Erle sent the King a gentil Answer in Wordes. But for lak of Effect, the Lord Beaumont, the Countes of Atheles and Angufe, Richard Talbot, Henry Ferrars,

Ferrars, John Moubray, and many other: so that apon they found means to send for Edward Bailliol, (Sunne to John Bailliol, late King of Scotlande,) the which had bene owt of Scotland 30. Yeres. And he toke Shipping at Ravinher, and landid at Kinkorn, having a 400. Men of Armes with hym: wher the Counte of Fife was discomfitid, and Alex: Seton the Sun slain. And went thens to Dunfermelin, and there found a great Numbre of Staves, wel heddid with Yren of the purveying of Thomas Erle of Murref deade a xii. Dayes afore: and thens went to the Toune of S. John, wher they found a great Band of the Scottes. Forther the Lordes, hering of the Arrival of Edward Bailliol, were gatherid to chose a Gardian, and appointid to that Office the Counte of Marre.

Pag. 796.

The Lord Beaumont, seyng the Ennemyes at hand, encouragid al the Company, with Bailliol and the Disenheritees, appointing to passe over the Water of Earne by the Night, and manfully to sett apon the Scottes very erly yn the Morning. And yn passing over Roger de Sewarton was drownd, and they set hiesely apon the Varlettes first that kept the Horses of the Scottisch Hoste, and went forth, and, as sone as any day apperid, stoutely set on the Batelles of the Scottes, and over cam them: wher were slayn the Counte of Marre, Alexander Fresil, Robert de Bruse, Bastard to Robert Bruse King of Scotlande, and many Barons, Knightes, and Esquiers. Thens Bailliol and the Barons went in to S. Johns Toune, and welle fortified it.

But with yn an viii. Dayes of the Batel cam an infinite Numbre out of al Partes of Scotland afore S. John's Toune, and sone after, for lak of Vitayle, were constraynid to recoyle and disparkle themselves.

After the Barons coronid Edward Bailliol at Stone.

After they goyng toward Galaway were layd for by Jedworth by Archibald Duglas, whom they discomfitid, and toke Robert de Lowedre the Sunne, with other.

After they went to Roxburg, and ther Andrew Murref, Gardian of Scoteland for David Bruse, set apon them, but he was ther taken Prisoner.

Edward Bailliol went toward the Vale of Anand, and Archibalde Duglas lay by the way to take Prayes, but the Englischemen drave hym a way, and killid many of his Men.

Embassadors of Scotland cam to King Eduard to his Parliament at York, and theyr desierid the King to help Davyd his Brother yn Law. But Answer was made, that the King

Pag. 797.

a Sic in MS. nostro. Desiderantur nempe paucula, qua ex historicis sunt petenda.

b L. of the Scottes.

could not help them agayn his Subjectes, whom they had disenheritid.

Edward Bailliol gave up Berwik, Roxburg, Dedingburg, Pebilles, and Duntres, to King Edward, and promisd to make hym Homage for the Residew.

The Batel
of Berwik.

After that the hole Englissh Hofte had faught with the Scottes, and had so great a Victory ^a of the Tounce of Berwik was gyven up to King Edward.

The secunde Yere after the Batel of Berwik, Edward Bailliol, King of Scottes, cam to Newcastle to do his Homage to King Edward of England.

Edward Bailliol beyng at Stryvelyn, Debate and Envy fel among his chief Councelars, and apon that every one of them repayrid to theyre Holdes. And Edward hym self cam in to England.

Henry Beaumont, Erle of Boghan by thenheritance of his Wife, went to Dungarg, a Castel that he had newly fortified yn Boghan.

The Counte of Atheles repayrid to his Cuntery.

Richard Talbot was beyond the Montaynes yn the Landes of thenheritance of his Wife, Doughter to John Comyn of Scotland, and hering of these Newes went toward England, and was taken in Lownes.

Henry Beaumont was affegid in Dungarg, wher he surrendered his Castel apon Condition that he might frely repayre in to England.

The Counte of Atheles turnid to the Part of Davy Bruse.

So that al the Englissh Enheritors of Englisshmen in Scotland wer none left of any great Reputation.

The Counte of March held on the Englissh Kinges Part, and cam to hym to Newcastle apon Tine, and goyng homeward agayn was fore hurt of ille People in Northumbreland for Covetufnes of Mony that King Edward gave hym.

Fag. 798.

King Edward the 3. repayrid the Castel of Roxburg, and that in Wynter, that was beten down in his Fathers tyme, and after went to London to prepare shortly to returne with a great Host yn to Scotlande.

At this tyme was Edwarde de Bowne, King Edwardes Cofyn, drounid yn a Ryver yn the Vale of Anande, whil he went yn to save a Varlet, that toke hold of his Shoulders, and pullid hym oute of his Sadel. The Varlet was savyd.

King Edward sent with Eduard Bailliol the Countes of Waren, Arundel, Oxford, and Angous, and the Lordes Percy, Neville and Latimer, with an Hofte to enter by Berwik in to Scotlande.

King Edward hym self went yn to Scotland by Cairluel
^{a Sic.} with

with the Flour of his Chevalry, having also with hym the Erle of Geders, that after was Marquise and Duke with a greate Band of Alemayns.

cam nere

These 2. Hostes mette to gether about the Ryver of Clude.

There was a great Trobylle in Bailliols Hoite for an Esquier caullid Gurnay, whom the Marchers killid upon a Surmise that one of Name was consenting to the Deth of the Kinges Father.

Bailliol got the Castel of Combrenald by Assaute.

At the Toun of S. John yn Scotland the Counte of Atheles, Godefray de Rose, and Alexander Moubray, with other, cam to the Kinges Peace.

Whil King Edward lay at S. John's Toun the Counte of Nemure cam with his Band to Berwik, and so be land thought to cum to King Edward of England: but he was constraynid at Edingburg by the Counte of Murref to take the Roche of the defaid Castell of Edingburg; and, upon Condition that after he should not bere wepen agayn the Quarel of Davy Bruse, he was soferid to returne to England. The Englishmen that were with hym were taken Prisoners, and theyr Ranfon appointid. Pag. 799.

The Counte of Nemure cam agayn to Berwik, and in Company of the Quene cam to S. John Toun by the Se to King Edward.

The Counte of Murref, about this same tyme, was by chauce taken yn the Marches by one William Presten.

About this tyme the Erle of Hulfster was killid yn Ireland of his own People (the which Counte was Sunne and Heyre of one of the Doughtters of the Erle of Glocester, and Cosyn to the King of England) whos Doughter and Heyre Lionel, Sunne to Eduarde the thyrde, after maryed.

Edward the 3. cam from S. John's Tounne to Edingburg, and repayrid the Castelle, whither cam Robert the Seneschal of Scotland on to hys Peace. This Robert was Sunne to the Doughter of Robert Bruse King of Scotland.

King Edward put a great Garnison yn the Castel of Edingburg, and returnid in to England.

The Wynter after King Edward sent the Counte of Atheles to be Gardian beyond the Scottisch Se: and there fightyng with Andrew Murref, with the Counte of Marche, and William Douglas, that were of David Bruse Part, was slayne.

And about the same tyme Thomas Russelin cumming from the Se was slayne at Dunoter, but his Band had the Victory.

The Somer after this King Edward sent his Brother John, Pag. 800.

A a a a 2

Erle

Erle of Cornewale, to S. John's Toune in Scotland to succurre Bailliol, and after dyed ther of fayr Death.

King Edward, hering that the Scottes had appointid to fight with his Men at S. John's, cam yn a wonderful Spede thither, and disapointid their Purpofe, and after rode beyond the Mountaynes of Scotland, and there rescuid the Counte of Atheles Wife, that was befegid yn the Castel of Loghindorm: and he having great Scarcite of Meate in his Holte, but he was help by foraging of Robert Ogul, and other Marchiers. Then he went to Strivelyn, and repaired the Castel.

Thens he went to Botheville, and there repayrid the Castel yn a Wynter, and put a strong Garnison yn it. The Lorde Barklay conveyid Vitailles from Edingburg to Botheville, and descomfirid apon a Night Wylliam Douglas, that lay yn wayte to intersepte hym.

King Eduarde lost sone after al the Castelles, and Tounes, that he had fortified for lak of diligent pursuing of his Victory.

King Eduarde made at his Parlament at London his eldest Sunne, Erle of Chester, Duke of Cornewalle. ^b * Henry of Lancaster was made Erle of Darby, Willyam de Bowne Erle of Northampton, Willyam de Montague Erle of Salisbyri, Hugh de Audeley Erle of Glocester, Robert Ufford Erle of Southfolk, Guliam Clynton Erle of Huntingdon. And the King gave such Landes and Possessions to these Menne, that no very great Summe of Landes, apperteyning to the Corone, was lefte. So that the King was fayne to lyve of Subsidies, and Taskes, to the great Payne of his c People. *

Pag. 801. At this Parlament at London the King was advysid by his Counsel to profecute his Title to the Coroune of France.

Wherapon King Edward sent Embassadors to the Duke of Baver, beyng Emperor, that had weddid the other Sister of the Erle of Henaude, for Surety of Alliaunce, and to retayne nobile Men about hym with no smaul Coste. Henry Burwasche Bishop of Lincoln, the Countes of Saresbyri and Hunte-dune were the Embassadors, and returnid to the Parlament at London with theyr Answer.

Andrew de Murref, Gardian of Scotland for David Bruse, did much Hurt in the Counte of Cairluel, and thens went to affege the Castel of Edenburg, yet in the Englisch Mennes Handes.

The Marchers of England, hering of the Sege of Edenburge, cam to rescue it. So that the cam thens to Clerkington; and the Englischmenne cam to Krethroun, where betwixt

^a Asteriscum supra hanc vocem posuit Lelandus. ^b Sic in MS. nimirum cum asteriscu duob. uno in textu, altero in margine. ^c Sic, cum asterisco.

them and the Scottes was a great Fighte, and many slayne on both Parties. Then the Scottes made as they wold go yn to England, and loged them self at Galuschel, and the English went over Twede.

The Erle of Saresbyri, that was nere of Pryvi Counsel with King Edward, tolde hym, that is Alliaunce with themperour, and the Alemayn, was very costely, and to a smaull Profite to hym. And upon this the King went toward Scotland to excuse hym of the farther Intelligence with the Alemayns, and toke the Countes of Arundel and Glocestre with hym, and the Lordes Percy and Neville to the Sege of Dunbar, on til he cam to Whitekirk, and ther, for other of his Afferes, could not be at the Sege. But the Lordes lay al Lent, and to Pentecoste, on tulle the Bishop of Lincolne, and the Counte of Saresby wer cum again from the Alemayns. So at the last the Alliaunce with the Alemans was taken by King Edward: and then the Lordes being at a Point of rendering the Castell of Dunbar, hering tha they, that lettid the King Passage in to Fraunce for profecuting his Title thereof, shuld be countid as Traditors, disloggid them self thens with Treuues, lest they shoud have bene countid as Letters of the Kingges Passage. Pag. 802.

King Edward went over to Antwerp, keping great Justes there; wher also his Sunne Lionel was borne. Lionel borne yn Flaunders.

The Marchers of England, that were left behind the Lordes that went in to Scotland, where discomfitid at Presfen. Robert Maners was taken, with many other Prisoners, and many slain: because that for certen displeasaunt wordes among them self they brake Order, and faught in an onconvenient Place.

King Edward, with yn 2. Monithes of his Arrival yn to Fraunce, went to themperor Lewis to Colayne, wher King Eduardes Title to the Corone of Fraunce was pronuncid as good.

Whil Edward was in Braban the Frenche Galays cam to Hampton, and toke the Toune by Assaute, and destroyed it: but taryid not ther; and toke goyng thens 4. English Shippes lying be Middleburge, tarying to know wither Edward wold commaunde them any Service.

King Eduarde was made Vicar General of thempire, and they to be at his Commaundement.

King Edward sent for the Duke of Braban his Cosyn Germanyn, for the Duke of Gelder that had maryed his Sister, and for the Marquis of Julers his Brother in Law to mete with hym at a certen Day to enter in to the Marches of Fraunce.

The Englishes and the Almayns assigid Honicourt, but they could not take it: at the which Assaute Thomas Poninges

ninges was slayn, and other good Engliſch Menne.

The King of Fraunce cam to Berenſos with yn 2. Miles of the Engliſch Hoſt.

Pag. 803. The King of England remeid for lak of Vitale to Avayne; wher felle Varyaunce bytwixt the Engliſch Men and ſum of the Almayns, ſo that in the Night the Almayns killid and ſpoillid certen Engliſch Men yn a litle Village ther by, and ſo departid.

Joannes de Gandavo. King Edward went bak to Antwarp, wher the Lordes did hym Homage as the very King of Fraunce. And he toke to hym the Armes of Fraunce at Gaunt: and ther was John his Sun borne.

King Edward returnid for a tyme into England, and leſte the Countes of Saresbyri and Southfolk his Gardians in Braban, which, by reaſon of a foliſch Yorney enterpriſid by them, were taken a fore Liſle of the French Men, and ſent priſoners to Paris.

The Erle of Warwik was made Gardian of Flaunders for King Edward.

King Edward having his Horſes redy ſhippid to paſſe over at Orwel to his Allies, hering that the Navy of Fraunce, and the Admiral of Normandy lay at Scluſe to ſtop Vitale, and let his Paſſage, ſent his Horſes to land agayn, and forth failid to Scluſe, and the morow after S. Johns Day in Somer faught with the French Navy, and got a gloriuſ Victory.

King Edward layed Sege to Turnay, wher yn was the Counte of Owe, Coneſtable of Fraunce, and the Counte of Foys, with XV. C. Men of Armes: and when he had lyen a xi. Weekes at the Sege, Philip Valoyce, that caullid hym ſelf King of Fraunce, cam with yn a 2. Myles of Turnay with his great Hoſte, and there began Treatice, and there Concluſion was made for Trewys for one Yere, and that Priſoners ſhoulde be delyverid on booth Partes: wherapon the Erles of Saresbyri and Southfolk wher delyverid to King Edward, and Mounſeir Montmarauncy, that was taken at the Sege of Turnay, with other, to Philip Valoys: And that the Obligations, wher yn the Fleminges were ſo ſtraitly bounde yn the Court of Rome that they ſhoulde bere no Armure agayn the Corone of Fraunce, ſhoul be caſſate, and utterly voyde.

Whil the King was at the Sege of Turnay, the Erles of Marche and Sothirland made a Rode yn to England, and were diſcomfitid by Thomas Gray there.

Pag. 804. Robert Maners, and John Coplande, with the Garniſon of Roxburg, then yn the Engliſch Mennes Handes, but after won by Covyne of the Scottes on Eſter Day, at the very Hour of the Refurrexion. But al they that were Capitayne of

of this Covyne dyed after an il Death. Alexander Ramsey, Capitayne of this Deade, dyed for Hunger, put in Prifon for very Envy that Wylliam Douglas bare hym.

King Edward repayrid into England, and was in Yeopardy of drowning at the Tamys Mouth, and at his Arrival cauffid his Treaforers to be arreftid, by caufe he was fo il furnifhid of Mony: the which was the greate Cause of leving of his Sege at Turnay.

The Wynter after the Sege of Turnay King Edward went to Melros, and rode thorough Part of the Forest of Etrik in a very il Seafon, and cam to Melros agayne, wher Henry, Erle of Darby, Sunne and Heyre to Henry Counte of Lancastre, juftid with Wylliam Douglas by Covenaut yn the Kinges Syte.

The "King" Edward taking a Trews departid from Melros half in a Melancoly with them that movid hym to that Yornay.

The Counte of Derby went to Berwik, and there were Juftes of Werre by Covenaut with yn the Toune of many Knightes and Esquiers: and ther were killid ii. Englifch Knighttes.

This Seafon David Bailliol cam "out" of Fraunce, and yn the Wynter after, about Candelmas, made a Roode in to the Englifch Marches, and brent much Corne and Houfes: and yn Somer after he made a Rode yn to Northumbreland on to Tyne.

The fame Yere Debate rofe in Britayne, by the Death of John Duke there, betwixt the Counte Montforte, Brother by half Bloode to Duke John, and Charles de Bloys, that had to Wife the Doughter to the Counte of Penthuvir, Brother to Duke John by Father and Mother.

Counte Montfort efcapid out of Prifon in Fraunce, and cam to King Edward as King of Fraunce, and Edward mayntened his Quarel, and sent Water Mauney yn to Britayne; and after sent the Counte of Northampton into Britayne, as his Lieutenant, with Robert of Artoys, that dyed ther on fayr Death. Pag. 805.

The Counte of Northampton faught with the Barons of Britayne and great Pour of Fraunce at Morlays, and difcomfitid them, wher Geffray de Charny was taken. Bohun comes Avonia mediteranea.

King Edward cam yn to Bretayne, and affailid the Toune of Vannes, wher ii. Cardinales cam to make Treufe betwene the Kinges, and the Toune was delyverid to them; but King Eduarde wan it afterwarde.

King Edward with great Peril of Tempest, and ther he gave his eldest Sunne the Principalite of Wales.

Algersiers
won parte-
ly by the
Aide of En-
glisch Men.

The Countes of Saresbyri and Southfolk, that had beene Prisoners yn Fraunce, and were deliverid for the Counte of Murref in Scotland, and 3000. Poundes Sterlinges, with many other Knightes of England, took there Journey into Spayne to the Fronter of Granate to the Sege of Algersirs, a great Toune of the Saracenes upon the Straites of Marok, that the good King Alphonfus had besegid, and after wan it by Famyne.



King Edward made a great Feste at Wyndesore at Christemes, wher he renewid the Round Table, and the Name of Arture, and ordenid the Order of the Garter, making Sainct George the Patrone therof.

King Edward sent an Army yn to Flaunders by the Meane of James Arteville, Capitayn of the Communes of Flaunders,

the which when they saw ^{at Schluse} the Army they cutte of Artevilles Hed.

King Edward sent the Counte of Derby, the Erle of Lancaster Sunne, with many Gentil Men yn to Gascoyne, wher he discomfitid his Ennemyes at Albaroche. Ther the Erls of Lisle and Valentinoyes wer taken, and ther they did many great Feates of Armes beside.

Pag. 806.
The first
Erle of Staf-
ford of the
Staffordes.

The Baron of Staford, that after was Erle, and many other Englisch Men were besegid yn Agiloune yn Gascoyne by John Duke of Normandy, eldest Sunne to Philip King of Fraunce: but he left the Sege be cummyng of King Eduarde yn to Normandy.

King Edward sent the Counte of Northampton and Oxford with Counte Montfort in to Britayn, that claymid to be Duke there, and that shortly after dyed there of fayr Death. The aforesayd Counte assigid the Toune of Kemperkaretyne, and at the last toke it by Assaute.

Charles de Bloys cam with great Pour to rescue the Toune, and the aforesaid Erle cam foreward to fight with them; but yn deade they fought not to gither.

The Counte of Northampton rode thorough the Cuntery, and wan the Toun of Rochedirien by Assaut, and so returnid yn to England with Yeopardy of Tempest. Thomas Dagworth, sent Warden yn to Brytainne, anone after this fought with Charles de Bloys, and put hym to flyte. A nother tyme he layd Wayte for Charlys de Bloys, wher he had assigid Rochedirien, and toke hym, and sent hym Prisoner yn to

a Sic in Autogr. The Army (at Schluse) they cutte of Artevilles Hed, in *Excerptis Galeanus.*

England.

England. And at this tyme were many of the Barons of Britayn slayne. Abowt this Season King Edward landed at Oges in Normandy, and wan the Towne of Cane by Force,

^{Ew} wher the Counte of Owe the Conestable of Fraunce, and Tankerville the Chambrleyn wer taken and sent yn to Englande.

King Edward went up yn Lenght yn Normandy apon the Ryver of Sene, wher al the Bridges wer broken, and made the Bridg of Pontoyse, wher many French Men wer slayn.

Then went King Edward thorough Beauvoisin and Pykardy to the Water of Sowme, wher a great Sorte of Frenchmen, wylling to stop the Passage, were slayn. Pag. 807.

Philip Valoyse cam with his great Hoste to have stoppid King Edward at the Passage of Soum, but he was over or he cam.

King Edward passing the Forest of Crescy was sodenly beset with Philip Valoys great Hoste: but yet he chase a Plott of Ground equal to fight yn, and wan a great Victory of hym; wher were taken John King of Boheme, the Duke of Loreyne, the Counte of Alaunsun, the Brother of Philip Valoys that caullid hym self King of France, the Counte of Flaunders, and many other Countes.

King Edward went thens to Calays, wher he lay a hole Yere at the Sege.

King Davy of Scotland, yn the meane while, wan agayne, part by Strenght, parte by Treason, part by Famyne, al the Holdes that King Eduard had yn Scotland, saving the only Toun of Berwik. And the tyme of the ii. firste Monithes of the Asslege of Calays he enterid ons in Somer in to the Parties of Cairluelskir; and a nother by Sulwath, and after assaylid the Pile of Lidel, and wan it by Assaute, and then cut of the Hedde of Water Selby Capitayne there, that afore had beene of the Covyn of Gilbetert Middleton, that kept Mitford Castell and Horton Pile agayne King Eduarde. Davy King of Scottes went forth in to the Bischoprik, and there did much Hurte, wher the Archbishop of York, the Counte of Angous, the Lorde Percy, the Lorde Neville, and Lord Moubray, with other Marchers wan the Batelle, and John Coplande toke hym Prisoner. The Countes of Murref and Strathern wer killid, and also Morice Murref, with many Barons, Banerrettes, and Knightes wer killid. The Counte of March, and the Seneschal of Scotland, fled. The Counte of Marche was taken, and the Counte of Menteth, that shortly after was hangid and drawen at London. Wylliam Douglas, that had greatly help the Quarel of King David, was restorid to his Castell of the Heremitage, apon Conditions that he never

Pag. 808.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

B b b b

after

after should bere Wepen agayn King Edward, and alway be ready to take his Part. This Duglas was sone after slayn of the Lord Wylliam Duglas yn the Forest of Selkirk.

Many Lordes, Knightes, and Esquires of Scotland, taken yn Batayle with theyr King David, wer sodenly ranfomid, the which, after they cam yn to Scotland, made great Riottes agayn. After this Batayle cam to the King of Englands Peace the Countes of Berwik, Roxburg, Peblys, and Dunfres, with the Forrestes of Selkirk, and Etrik; the Valleis of Anand, Nide, Esk, Euwide, Muffet, Tevyot, with the Forest of Jedworth. The Castelles also of Roxburg and Heremitage wher delyverid in to the Englissh Mennes Handes.

King Edward lay stille afore Calays, and there the Counte of Flanders practisid with hym to have his Doughter Isabelle.

King Philip of Fraunce ^a to the Borders of Calays to remove the Sege; but he prevailid not.

Calays beyng over cum with Famyne, the Capitayne and Burgeses of the Toune cam with Halters about theyr Nekkes, submitting them self to King Edward: the which put a right strong Garnison yn the Toune, and so cam yn to Englande.

Then cam to King Edward Messagers from Rome to treat for Peace for viii. Yeres folouing.

About this tyme the Electors of the Empire sent to King Edward, offering hym theyr Voyces to be Emperor, Lowys of Bavar beyng deade. But he for his other great Afferes refusid it, and then was electid Charles King of Boëme, Sun to King John, that was killid at the Batail of Crescy. This Charles electid Emperor fled at the Batail of Crescy.

Edwarde
the 3. refusid
to be
Empero-
rour.
Pag. 809.

Henry Duke de Lancastre chalengid at the Coronation of Charles thempor at Rome a greate Part of Province, the which by Deathe of his Auncetors was faullen to hym, by reason of his Fathers Mother Quene of Navar.

King Edward had prepared to Armyes, one at Sandewiche, and a nother at Orwelle, to go yn to Flaunders, to thentent to help them of Gaunt and Ypers, the which wer at Debate with them of Bruges for his Quarel. But Trewse taken betwyxt them brake this Yorney.

King Edward knowing a pryvy practise that a Genuoyse of the Garnison of Calays had for a great Summe of Mony with the French King for Delyveraunce of Calays cam very secretly thither, and caussing as many of the French Men to be let yn as might be welle over cum, slew them, and brake al their Purpose; and there was taken Geffray Charnay very prive of the French Kinges Counsel, and a great Cause of thys Conspiracy.

Geffray Charney delyverid for Raunforn toke in a Castell the

^a Sic.

the aforefaid Genuoyfe, whom King Edward had made Knight, and for he had bene Cause of his taking he put the Genuoyfe to great Tormentes.

King Edward faught with a Navy of the Spanyardes cummyng from Flaunders (by cauffe they had a afore" done hys Navy great Hurte) and vanquishid them taking many great shippes of Castelle.

The Englifch Men of the Garnifon of Calays toke the Caftel of Gifnes.

The Englifch Men toke a great Parte of the Counte of Bretayne, wher Thomas Dagwort theyr Capitayne, a Man to hy a Corage to fly, was flayne yn a Skirmouche of the French Menne. This Thomas Dageworth had often tymes over cum the French Menne. Pag. 810.

Gualter Bente was Gardian of Bretain after Dagworth did wonderus Feates yn Britayne: but after he was put yn the Tour of London by fals Suggeftion, as it was faid.

King Eduarde and his Counfel wher much occupied by the Space of a Peace of viii. Yeres, procurid as it was fpooken of afore by the Meflagers of Rome; and for the Delyveraunce of King David of Scotland, and Charlis de Bloys Duke of Bretayn, the which had beene, in the Space of thefe viii. Yeres, yn divers Caftelles on England yn Prifon. In this tyme was a very great Peftilence yn England, and many Noble Men dyed of it befide the Communes. In this Seafon at a Parliament was Henry Counte of Lancastre made Duke, and Rafe Stafford Counte.

Henry Duke of Lancastre made after a Rode to Boloynne.

Pruffia

And this Henry was at a nother tyme yn Wynter in Spruce: but his Yorney faillid to fight with the Infideles. Henry went thens to Cracow, whither the Tartares enterid, and were departid a litle afore his cummyng. Henry, at his cummyng to Colayne, fel, by chaunce, at hy Wordes with the Duke of Brunfwik, that gave hym Gage of Bataile, and receyvid it, and had leve of King Eduarde to try it. The Bataille was apointid at Parife before John King of Fraunce; and there they were armid an a Horfe bak redy to fight, but King John toke up the Quarel. Henry laborid fore for the Peace of viii. Yeris afore fpooken of, yn fo much that at the laft, by great Difficulte, it was concludid apon Conditions at Avinion afore certayn Cardinales and the Counfel of Fraunce. But this Peace cam to right fmaul Effect. Pag. 811.

About this tyme John Beauchamp, that was Capitayne of Calays, was taken aboute Arde goyng owt of Calays: wher the Syre Beauin, Capitayne of the French Band, was flayn;

a Bis occurrit.

B b b b 2

but

but the French Men, beyng iiii. tymes doble as many as the Englische Men, had the Victory.

Clement
Bisshop of
Rome sum
tyme a Pri-
or yn En-
glande.

Clement was Bisshop of Rome after Benediſt. This Clement was a Monk of Cluny Ordre, and Archbisshop of Roan, and had beene before Prior of a Celle of the French Ordre in Englande. He was a good Clerk in Divinite.

In the meane whyle that King Davy was Prisoner the Lordes of Scotland, by a litle and a litle, wan al that they had loſt at the Bataille of Dureſme: and there was much Envy among them who might be hyleſt; for every one rulid yn his owne Cuntery: and King Eduarde was ſo diſtreſſid with his Afferes beyound the Se, that he toke litle Regard to the Scottiſch Matiers.

At this tyme a Baronet of France, caullid Garençeris, cam with 50. Men of Armes yn to Scotland, and brought with hym x. m̄. Markes of the French Kinges Treasor to be gyven among the Prelates and Barons of Scotlande, apou the Condition that they ſhould breke their Trews with the King of England, and make Werre apou hym.

Rogers
Mortimers
Heir was
reſtorid to
the Erledom
of March.

About this tyme yn playne Parlament the Jugement of Mortymer, that was Erle of March by King Edwards Gift, was revokid at London; and ſo was the Sunne of the Sunne of Roger Mortymer reſtorid to therledom of Marche, and to al his Poſſeſſions, by the meanes of his great Frendes, that allegid that Mortymer dyed with oute anſwering to ſuch thynges as wer layid agayne hym.

Fig. 812.

About this tyme King Edward was long deteynid, by reaſon of a Tretice of Alliance betwixt the King of Navar, that was the Sunne of the Erle of Ewerous and hym. The which Alliaunce by Tretice afore was offerid, when Henry Duke of Lancaſtre was at Avinion. Apou the which King Edward was with his Navy apou the Coſtes of Gaſcoyn the hole Somer for Performance of this Alliaunce. But his Yorney faillid. For the King of Navar though to have more Advantage at the French Kinges hand.

King Edward went with his Hoſte to Calays, and rode thorough Artoys and Pykardy, deſtroying 700. Paroches. And apou this King John of Fraunce, ſumwhat to redubbe the Rebuke of King Eduardes Actes in his Reaulme, ſent his Mareſcal to King Edward, that he ſhould apoint a Day by Gages. And King Edward assignid the Place in the Marches of Calays; but King John cam not nere it by viii. lieus.

At this Seaſon Eduard the Prince of Wales was ſent by King Edward with a 1000. Men of Armes, and the Erles of Warwike, Oxford, Saresby, and Southfolk, yn to Gaſcoyn, the which, with the Gaſcoynes, rode over the Hillles of Langedok

Langedok with yn 2. Dayes Yorney of Avinion, and brennid the Suburbes of Narbone, and destroyed Karkafon, and the Counteries about : and yn their returning to Burdeaux rode

over the Counte of ^{Erminak} Ermeniak, and cam to Burdeaux with out Batail.

In the same tyme the Englischemen that wer in Britayne vanquisshid the Vicounte of Roan, and the Syre Beaumaners. This Beaumaners had afore taught with the Englischemen by Covenant 30. to 30. The Englischement at the Begynning had the better : but at the Ende they wer vanquisshid. Pag. 813.

The Lordes Percy and Neville, Gardians of the Englissh Marches, toke Trewis with the Lorde William Dugles at the tyme that he had conquerid the Landes that the Englissh Men had won of the Scottes.

Patrik Erle of March, that was a patifid with Garaunceris the Baron of Fraunce, King John of Fraunce Agent ther, wold not consent to this Trews, and so with other cam yn roode to the Castel of Norham, and imbuschid them self upon the Scottissh Side of Twede, sending over a Banaret with his Baner, and 400. Men to forage, and so gathering Prayes drove them by the Castelle.

Thomas Gray (Constable of Norham, Sunne to Thomas Gray that had beene 3. tymes besegid by the Scottes in Norham Castel yn King Edward the secunde Dayes) seing the Communes of England thus robbid, issuid out of Norham with few mo the 50. Menne of the Garnison, and a few of the Communes, and, not knowing of Patrikes Band be hynd, were by Covyn be set both before and behind with the Scottes. Yet for al that Gray with his Men lightting upon foote set upon them with a wonderful Corage, and killid mo of them then they did of thenglissh Men. Yet wer there vi. Scottes yn Numbre to one Englissh Man, and cam so fore on the Communes of England, that they began to fly, and then was Thomas Gray taken Prisoner. Patrik of Dunbar Counte of Marche, and Thomas le Seneschal, that caullid hym self Counte of Angus, one and twenty Dayes after this preparid them self upon a Nighte with Scaling Laders cumming to Berwik, and with yn vi. Dayes after tok be Assaute one of the strongest Toures of Berwik, and enterid the Toun.

This Tydinges was brought to King Edward at his very Landing at Calays yn to England. Pag. 814. Wherefore he taried at his Parliament apointid at London but 3. Dayes, and with al Spede cam to Berwike, and enterid the Castel, and then the Burgeses tretifid with hym, and the Toun of Berwik was redelyverid ful fore agayn the Scottes Wyll to King Edward.

a Sic.

King

King Edward went to Rokesburg, and there the xxvi. Day of January, anno D. 1355. Edward Bailliol King of Scottes resignid his Corone, and al his Title of Scotland, to King Edward, saying, that the Scottes were ful of Rebellion: and be cause he had no Heyre, nor any very nere of his Linage, and that he was of King Edwardes Blode: wherfore, he said, he could not telle wher better to bestow his Title, and the Corone of Scotlande, better then apon hym. Apon this King Eduarde went be yond Lambremore in Lownes, destroying the Countrey on to Edinburg.

Then he repayrid yn to England, and left the Erle of Northampton Gardian of the Marches, which toke a Trews with the Scottes that was not wel kept.

John King of Fraunce toke by Covyne the King of Navar, that had afore treatid with King Eduard for Alliaunce.

In the Yere of our Lord 1355. and the 3. Yere of the Reygne of King Edward, Prince Eduarde went out of Burdeaux the 6. Day of July, and went by Rule, and thorough Agenoys, Parragore, Lymofine, and Berry, where many Fortereffes were delyverid to hym. Then he cam to Remoren-

ither
tyne, a Toun in Saloigne, where the Syres Croun, and Burfigaude, a Knight wel travelid, wer sent by the French King, and wan the Toun by Assaut. Then Croun and Burfigaud toke a strong Toure: but they after, with 50. Knightes and Esquiers, put them self in Prince Edward Mercy.

Fig. 815.

Then cam Prince Eduarde to the Ryver of Loyr, and cam before Toures: and this passing by Loyr he toke a 200. Men of Armes of Fraunce, by whom he knew that King John of Fraunce was cummyng toward hym.

The Cardinal of Perogor cam to Prince Edward for Treatic of Pece: and he answerid, that he was ready booth to take and to do that should be reasonable.

Prince Edward passid over the Ryvar of Vian, and hard by Prisoners that King John was cumming toward Poyters. Wherfore Prince Eduarde made great Hast to prevent King John with Passage over Pont Chaneny: but when he cam nere he perceyvid, that King John was passid, and a great Band of French to be left there whom he vanquisht: and there were taken Prisoners the Countes of Ausoir and Juny, and with them an Hunderith Men of Armes, Knightes and Esquiers. The Residew wher dryven to Chenany: and this was on a Saturday the 17. of Septembre, the tennith Weke of this Yorney. The next Day Prince Eduarde drew toward Poyters, and shortely harde that King John was there by redy in Bataylle. Then Prince Eduarde light on fote, and

and set his Bataylle yn Order. Then the Cardinal of Peregor cam to treat agayne of Peace: and after that were ix. sent of eche Party to reason the Mater; but al cam to no Effect. For the French Kinges Purpose was to foode forth that the Princes Hofte should lak Vitayle, and by that, or other, Meanes to take hym at Advantage.

To Marefcalles of the French Hofte having Envy, as it was fayde, one to a nother made great Haste, and set apon the

^g Vaunward and Reregade of the Prince, and were difcomfid.

The Bataile of the Delphine, eldest Sunne to John, set apon Pag. 816.
the Princes Batel, and was dryven bak.

Then cam the Bataile of the Duke of Orleauce, Brother to King John, apon the Prince. The 2. other Batailes that had won their Victory gatherid toward the helping of Prince Edward, and wan emong them enterly, with the Prince, the Prince the Batayle. There were taken King John, and Philip his Sunne, and 13. Countes, and an Archebifhop; and of Barons and Banerettes 66. and 2000. Men of Armes.

The Duke of Burboun, and the Duke of Athenis, then Conestable of Fraunce, and the Marefcal of Clermont, and a Bifhop, with many Vicountes, Barons, and Banerettes, and about 3000. Men of Armes, were slayn yn Chace of the Batelle. The Numbre of Men of Armes with Cotearmours at this Feld on the French Party were numberid to an 8000. And on the Prince fcant a 1900. and 15. hunderith Archers. Wylliam Duglas, that at thys was about to go on Pilgrimage beyond the Se, at fuch tyme as King John was preparing his Hofte went with Kyng John to the aforefayde Felde, and was made Knight of his Hande, fledde the Bataille a beyng 1 and fum of his Men slayne, and returnid yn to Scotland: and this William a non, apon the Delyverance of Davyd King of Scottes, was made Erle of Duglas. And this King David Brufe, about the fame tyme, made William Ramsey Counte of Fiffe, by the meanes of his Wife, whom he lovid, as it was fayde: the which Counte King David fayde that he gave it of Right for a Forfaitur, that Duncan, Counte of Fiffe, had done in King Robert Bruife Dayes, for killing of an Esquier, caullid Michael Betoyn, whom he killid for very Displeafure in a Ryvere. Wherefore this faide William Ramsey surmifid, that Dunecan, for to have Pardon for his Forfaite, made, by Endenture, Robert Brufe King of Scottes his Heyr in Reverfion; fo that he dyed with owt Heyr Male. But the afore faide Dunecan had a Doughter of his Wif, Doughter to the King of England, Countes of Glocefter: the wich

Pag. 817.

a Sic, cum inductionis nota, paucula desiderari subindicante.

Doughter

Felton married the
Duchess of
Glocester.

Doughter was yn England, and should have bene solde to Robert Seneschal de Scotland; the which toke for love to her Husbände William Felton, a Knight of Northumbreland, the which at that tyme claymid the Counte of Fiffe.

Prince Eduarde returnid with his Prisoners to Burdeaux.

Too Monithes after the batel of Poyter, the Cite of Basile al to shaken and rent with an Yerth Quake.

Duke Henry of Lancaster lay a great while at the Sege of Remes, on tille such tyme that Trews was taken for 2. Yeres betwene the Kinges, and then he left of his Sege, having therefore a great Sum of Mony of them of Britayne, that favorid Charles de Bloys Parte.

The Prince Eduarde sent King John to London to his Father, and after a certen tyme John was sent thens to Wyndesore. At the Fest of S. Michael folowyn King David of Scotland was delyverid for a 1000. Markes of Sylver, and his Ostages cam to Berwike, the Counte of Southirland, and his Sunne, that was borne of the Sister of King David, and Thomas Seneschal, that was namid in Scotland Counte of Angose, Thomas de Murref Baron of Bothevil, with other 20. Sunnes of Nobyl Men of Scotlande.

The Quene of Scotland, Sister to King Edward, cam oute of Scotland to Wyndesore to speke with hym, and after was with her Mother Quene Isabel at Hertford, and ther dyed about the 30. Yere of her Age.

pag. 818.

King Edward kept his great Feast of Saynt George at Wydesore, and there were great Justes, to the which cam the Duke of Braban, and the Duke of Luneburge, Brother to Charles King of Boheme and Emperour, desiring Help agayne the Erle of Flaunders.

About this tymes the Cardinales of Peragor and Urgan cam yn to England to treate of Peace, and for the Delyverance of King John.

Thomas Lisle, a Frere Prechar and Bishop of Ely, answering not formally to the Law of England, to an Enditement of Felony surmisid apon hym by his Adversaries, the Counsile of the Lady Wake, had the Temporalites of his Bishoprik seafid in to the King Handes by the Declaration of the Justices of the Kinges Benche; and he beyng attachid, and delyverid to tharchbishop, went to Avinion to the Bishop of Rome, and made such Proceffe there that the Bishop of Rome began to take up this Matier of seafing the Temporalites.

During the tyme of Trews by twixt England and France, many lusty, yong English Men, that were wont to lyve by Warre, made such Riotes yn Normandy, by help of yong Men,

Men, that dayly resortid out of England to them, dyd very wonderful Feates, and having no Hed, or chief Capitayne, got them self good Forteresses bothe ther, and in Counterys ther about, as yn Paitow, yn Angeow, and Humein.

And about this tyme the Communes of Fraunce, theyr King beyng absent and Prisoner, made grete Riotes upon the Gentilmen of Fraunce, killing their Wifes and Childerne : wherapon the Gentilmen rayfid an Host, and discomfitid them.

*A brefs Remembraunce of Feates done yn Gascoyne,
not specied of afore yn their Placys.*

In the Yere of our Lord a 1333. in the begynning of the Clayme of King Eduarde to the Corone of Fraunce, dyvers Provostes of the French Kinges cam to assaute the Abbay of Gisters, fortified by the Englischemen and the Gascoynes, havynge Hugh de Genese Capitayne for the King of Englande: to the Rescue wherof cam the aforeseid Hugh, with certeyne Barons of Gascoyne, having 400. Men of Armes, and an 860. Servientes and Archers. And of the French Men ther were about a 1000. Men of Armes. The Ryver of Ille was betwixt these 2. Bandes. They that were assigid in Gistres isfuud forth, with oute Assent of the Capitaynes, and so skirmouchid with the French Band, that they drew bak to be more at large, and seing the Englich Band, cryed, "let us go on, they be discomfitid." After this tyme many greate Feates and Yorneys were in Gascoyne, by the Space of about a 12. Yeres after the Departure of Henry of Lancastre, that was Lieutenant there for the King of England, and afore the coming of Prince Eduarde thither. As at the Rescous of Liffinian uc

Page 819.

Liffhinyane, wher Thomas Cok, a Knight of England, was Seneschal after the Departure of Henry of Lancastre, and being abrode with 500. Glayves mette sodenly with a 1500. Glayves of Fraunce on Horse bak devidid in to thre Batayles, and discomfitid them.

The Castel of Liffinian was after, by treason of one in the Castel, got owt of the Englishe Mennes Handes. And as after apperid at the Yorney of S. George at the Rescous of S. John le Angelin, wher John Ceverstoun, Knight of England and Seneschal of Gascoyne, and the Barons ther about, with 900. Men of Armes, faught with 1200. French Men of Armes, and, with much Payne, wan the Victory of them, and toke the Mareschalles of Neel and Oudenam.

This Marischal de Neele was after slayne by the Englich Men yn Britayne nere the Wod of Onglis, where many

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

C c c c

Barons

Barons of Britayne were slayne, as in one of the mervelustfe Yorney that thenglisch had in Bretayne, except the Yorney of Lankaderet, wher Thomas Dagworth, Knight of England, wonderfully descomfitid the Barons of Britayne.

Crevecure
Castel.
Pag. 820.

The English Men did great Feates yn France for the King of Navar, that had bene there Prisoner yn the Castell of Grevequer, and therfore had Warre with the French Menne.

Neere to Neneuers John Waldebeouf, an English Man, cumming oute of the proude Castell of Coruen with 56. Men of Armes, faute with a young ruffeling Capitayn of Fraunce, that caullid hym self Lerchiprester, having 200. Menne of Armes, and discomfited them, taking Lerchprestre, but, apon Conditions, sufferid hym to go at large apon his Faith to be trew Prisoner, and apon the Deliveraunce of a Forteres that Lerchiprester had, whither Waldbouf cam by the fayre Wordes of hym, and there by Treason was detaynid, and after murderid.

The English Men were discomfited by fore the Cite of Troyes by Counte Vadimonte, that cam sodenly apon them disperkelid.

John Dault, Knight of England, gathering Men of Warre out of the Garnisons of thenglisch Men in Britayne and Normandy, toke by Night the Cite of Danfoir. Then the Citifens, and the Lordes of the Countrey there aboute, entretid with the English Men for great Summes of Mony, that they shoulde depart, not brenning ^a the. Apon this thenglischment pullid doune moche of the Walles of the Toune, and taking of the Mony (for they could not kepe welle to gither wher every Man wold be a Lorde) and depertid thens. As sone as the English Men were ^b they gatherid this Mony, and there with hyred Almayns and Estraungers for Garnison of theyre Toune: and making it far stronger then it was afore, payde not a Peny to thenglisch Men.

A nother tyme a hunderid Glayves of English Men cumming to the Rescow of the Castell of Brien, that was in the English Mennes Handes, discomfited yn Burgon 500. French Men.

John Foderingey cumming of the Toune of Crael with other English Capitaynes allegid an Abbey by twixt Crael and Compin that was incastellatid, and wan so much of it, that the Capitayne ther of cam, and yeldid hym selfe to one of the English Capitaynes: wher of the other having Envy, and requiring Parte of the Prisoner quarelid, and emong the French Capitayne was slayne. Apon this ^c Capitaine, to

^a Sic. ^b Sic. ^c Sic.

whom

whom the Prisoner had yeldid hym self, went a way with his Band yn a great Displeasure. They that were with yn the Forteres, hering such a Noyse emong the Englissh Capitaynes, cam doune ward toward them with such a Brute and Cry, that thenglissh Men thought them self betrayid, and fledde one faulling apon a nother yn the Diches, wherof summe were drounid, and sum fledde to Horfis, and made a way. So that by this meanes the Forteres was left stille in the French Mennes Possession.

John Griffith, Capitayne of the Forteres of Espernoun, that that James Pipe an Englissh Man had won, made a Rode forth nere to Chres: wher one Bek cam with 120. Men apon 6. Men of Armes, and 12. Archiers of the Englissh Ban that ^a strgelid from theyre Bande. Yet thenglissh Men, with Help of a few ^b mos theyr Cumpany that were behynde as wel as they, and cam to help them, discomfitid the French Men, and toke Bek as Prisoner. This Bek had bene afore that taken Prisoner of thenglissh Men.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1359. thenglissh Men wan the Toune of S. Walery.

About this Season thenglissh Men enforcerent the Toun of Veylye yn the Vale of Sessoun. And after wan the Toun of Pontarfy: from whens they went to rescow the Castelle of Saffoun, (wher the Alemayns theyr Companions were besegid) met sodenly with a 100. Men of Armes of Britayn whom they discomfitid. But they not folowing the Rescow of Saufon, it was gyven up.

^u
Apon a tyme, nere our Lady of Puy yn Alvern, Thomas ^{Pag 822.} de la March cam with a very great Band of Men ner to Hugh Calverley, a Capitayn of thenglissh Men, but 900. with hym, and yet de la March set not apon hym.

After the Concorde was made betwixt the King of Navarre and the Dolphin of Vyen, Sunne to John King of Fraunce, many of the Fortereffes, that thenglissh Men had wonne, were voyde, and delyverid agayn.

About this tyme Thomas Holand Knight, that was in Normandy, made a strong Forteres of the Chirch of Barflu, and taried ther pur Contreinder Costentyn. The which Thomas dyed hu pays apres Lieutenant to the King of England of his Landes conquerid, and was Counte of Kent by thenheritance of his Wife.

Gilbert Rodom having 53. Glayves with hym and 80. Archers, faught with Reynald de Gulion, Capitayne of Parys, nere Stampes, that had 700. Men of Armes, and 400. Bri-

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

Cccc 2

gantes

gantes with hym. Gilbert was slayn there; yet had thenglissh-men the Victory, and Reynald was there taken Prisoner, but he, by the Help of a false Englissh Man, was conveyid or ever he had payid his Raunfom.

In this Yere of our Lord a 1359. Henry Duke of Lancastre^a with his Retinew to Calays to bring forth with hym the Marquis of Mife, with the Alemayn that taryed for tharrival of King Eduarde: and they to gither went over the Ryver of

^B
Soume, assegyng the Toune of Dray, and passing behynd the Walles, caullid his Men to wade up to the Shoulders thorough the Water, and yet saylid of theyr Purpose of taking the Toune, and so returnid to Calays. The Erle of March ar-ryving at Calays 8. Dayes afore King Edwarde, mad a Rood beyond Bolayne, and cam to Calays agayn King Edward cam to Calays, and taryed ther^b 8. deviding his Host in to 3. Parties, keping one to hym, delyvering a nother to his Sunne Eduarde, and the 3. to the Duke of Lancastre. The King went, the Monday afore S. Martines Day, from Calays to S. Omers by Arras, and Cambray, and Champaine toward Reyns.

Pag. 823.

Prince Edward went by Mountroil, Heding, Pontive, and Pykardy by yound the Water of Soume per Neel, by Haan, by Vermendois, where Baudewyn Daukyn, Knight, Master of the Arblastis of Fraunce, was taken Prisoner, and dyvers other Knightes.

About this tyme the Vicoun Benoge, that was caullid Capitaayne de Busche, an Englissh Galscoyne, cam owt of his Counte from Garnison to Garnison of thenglissh Men, and cam over the Ryver of Seyne by Conduct of the King of Navar, and cam to Crael, then holden of thenglissh Menne: from the which Toune he scalid in the Night the Castell of Cleremont in Beauvaisin. This Crael was kept by John Foderingey, Knight of Englande, by thassignement of the King of Navarre, apon Condition that he shoulde render it to hym when he shoulde require: but when^c was often requi-red by the King of Navar he kept hyt, saying, that he wold not deliver it on to such tyme as he were payde such Mony as the King of Navar owt hym: and after that John Fod-ringey had gatherid up this Mony the delyverid the Toune.

Strait a pon this John Fodringey made hym self a sure Fortres at the Bridge of Sainct Menleus apon Ese Ryver, and there taryed.

Prince Edward went forth by S. Quintins, and by Retieris, wher the French Men them self did bren the Toune. Then

^a Sic. ^b Sic. ^c Sic.

he

he passid by the Castel of Purcien, and so thorough by Champain to meate with his Fathers Host.

Pag. 824.

The Duke of Lancastre kept the mide Way betwixt the other 2. Hostes approching toward them, and al 3. meting at Reins, and lying afore the Cite at Christmestide.

Ther went this tyme a certen Numbre out of the Prince Host, and scalid the Toune of Curmouffe, and wan the Castel by throuing down a great Tour with myning.

Barptolemew Burgherich, a Capitayne in the Duke of Lancasters Band, had Justes of Warre by Covenaut with Men of Warre, that cam owt of Reins: wher one French Man was slayne, and other ii. naufrez de fere de glayve.

The Duke of Lancaster, the Erles of Richmont and Marche made owte of the Kinges Host, and wan too Tounes, Otry and Semay, apon the Ryver of Aine, and the March of Lorayn.

A nother Band roode out of the Kinges Hoste to the very Gates of Paris, wher no Man durste cum owte to fight.

Ther was a Route caullid the great Cumpany, that was al the Yere in Burgoin, yn Brie, yn Champeyn, in Dairres, and the best Partes of the Counteris there about, to seke Vitaile. This Route scalid the Toun of Chalouns in Champaine in the Night; but they in the Toune got them to the Bridge of Mairiel Ryver, that rennith thorough the Toune, and so they kept the Englichmen owt of the best Part of the Toun: and so the Englichmen fodenly departid.

A nother Rout of Englich Men, at the first Cummyng of King Eduard to Reins, went and scalid the Toun of Artinie in Chaumpain.

The King left the Sege of Reins, and went by Chalouns, wher he had Tretice with them of Baires.

James Audeley, Knight of England, tok by Assaut the Forteres of Chaven in the Vale of Saxfoun apon the Britaynes. Pag. 825.

Huwen Trevidig, a Capitayne of the aforefaid James

Audeley, cam from his Castel of Ferte in Brye to the Hoste of Prince Edward nere to Chalouns, having yn his Cumpany Capitain de Busche that cam from Cleremont.

King Edward repayre the Bridge over the Ryver of Mairiel, and Bridge over other great Ryvers, and then went toward Troyes; wher the Marquis of Mife, and the Counte of Midow, and other Lordes of Alemayne, that cam yn this Yorney with King Eduarde, returnid home in to their Countereis, part for lak of Vitail, part for fere of Lent, that was at hande: to whom King Eduard gave theyr Coltes.

a Sic.

King

King Edward passid over the Ryver of Seyne by Meriz, keping his way nere by Ceins, and Pounteney: and yn Burgoyne the Prince Edward, and the Duke of Lancafter folowid hym: but for lak of Horse meate the Prince chaungid the Way that his Father went, and loggid at Eggliny nere Anfer, wher the Princes Host toke more Damage then it did in al this Yorney beside: and summe of his Knightes, and Esquier, and divers Varlettes, Foragers wer slayn.

Nere the Forteres of Regentz, that the Englisch Men had with a few other in Custodye by Anfeir, v. Esquiers of the Princes Band went half on harnisid to a certen Mille for grynding of Corne, and ther cam apon them 50. of the Route of Moseir de Hanget; but the v. Englisch Esquires over cam them, and toke a xi. of them. Wherapon the Frenchmen yn gest caullid it the Journey of 50. agayne v.

Pag. 826.

Rogerus
Mortimari-
us, comes
Marcianus,
febre obiit
in Burgun-
dia.

King Edward lay at Golion in Burgoin nere Montreal, for Tretice of the Duche of Burgoin. Where Roger Mortimer, Counte de la Marche, Marechal of the Kinges Hoste, and one of the most secreteft with hym dyid of the Ague the 24. Day of February.

The King toke Trews with Burgoyne for 3. Yeres, that should gyve to King Edward, at 3. Termes, 2000. Floreyns, at 4. Shillinges Sterling the Pece.

The Toun of Flaveny in Burgoyne, that was taken by Arleston an Englischman, was deliverid by the Handes of Nicolas Dagworth, by cause it was taken in the beginning of the Tretice of the aforefaid Trews. Nere the which Toun

Englich
of Flaveny, Nicolas Dagworth, having but 13. Men of Armes with hym, faught with 66. French Men, and vanquischid them by meane of Charettes, that the Englisch Men had had sette about them for Defence, leving a Way to entre at pleasure; wherby they wondid, toke, and killid their Ennemys. Norman Lesselin a Scot was taken Prisoner.

At this tyme William Aldeburg, Capitain of Honiflu in Normandy, cumming oute to make a Rode was taken Prisoner of the Frenche Men, and his Bande discumfitid. Thomas Fogge, Knight, hering of this, cam to Honyflew, and finding it disgarnishid of Vitales, foragid ther about to revitail it, having with hym Men of other Garnisons there about, and met sodenly with 250. Menne of Armes, and 200. Archers, and Arblasteres of the French Men lyyng yn waite for them. The Englisch Men were in Numbre 40. Men of Armes, and an 100. Archers, and cam to the French Men with their

Stakes,

Stakes, and discomfitid them. Lewis Darcourt, and Bau-

French

dren de la Hufee, theyr Capitaynes, wer taken, with other Knightes and Esquiers. Lowys Darcourt was shortly after delyverid by the same Englisch Men that tooke hym. Pag. 827.

A French Man, caullid the White ^a Knigh, cam to Fregeville, a Forteres apon the March of Beaux, that thenglisch men had, demaunding of the Conestable to have Batel ii. for ii, and had: wher the whight Knight, and his Esquier were discomfitid of the ii. Englisch, whos Armure were al grene, and brought the ii. French in to the Forteres with them.

About this tyme John Neville, Knight of Englande, with 13. Glayves descomfitid by Stampes 50. Frenche Men, taking dyver of them.

The Gascoynes and thenglisch of the Fortres of Daubeny fought with the French Men by yound Heere in Berry, discomfiting them, and taking cyvers Prisoners.

Thre thousand of the Colte of Normandy went to the Costes of England with Countenance to tary there, and so to cause ^b King to recoile to save his own Land; and cumming in Lente to Winchelsey Toun taryed there a Day an a Night, and then brent the Toune, and recoyling to theyr Shippes left ii. behynd, beyng fast in Land, and a 3. Hunderith Men by the Communes that cam to the Socour of the Towne.

Nere Paris Robert Scot, an Englisch Knight, was taken, and his Men discomfitid by the French Men, and his Forteres that he had entfrenkid losfe.

As Prince Edward passid thorough Galtinoys v. Knightes, with 60. Men of Armes, and a 100. of the Communes, had made a Bastoil agayn the Forteres of Turnelles, that the Englisch Men helde; apon whom the Prince cam sodenly to assaut it: but Jakes de Greville, and Hageney de Boville, with al the other renderid theyr felves to the Prince.

King Edward cumming out of Burgoin losfe ii. Knightes, and 3. Alemayns, that wer slayne by night in theyr Loginges by Ine de Vepount, a Knight of Fraunce, and his Company. Pag. 828.

As King Eduard cam thorough Beaux nere Turry the Castel by Fortune was a fier, and they with yn put them selves in King Edwardes Mercy. The Capitayne kept the Dungeon a ii. Daies after, and then renderid hym self to the King.

About this Seafon thenglisch men of the Garnison of Nogent yn Brye, being 30. in Numbre, discomfitid, apon the River of Mairel, an 100. Men of Armes of Fraunce of the

^a Sic. ^b Sic.

Garni-

Garnison of Terry, and toke 60. of them Prisoners.

About the Christemes afore James Pipe, an Englisch Knight, was taken yn the Tour of Elpernoun, that he had won of the French Men, and toke no good way, trusting to much to the Strenkth of his Dungeon, wher in a Mason had made of purpose a sklender and fals Wyndow, wherby he was taken in his Bedde, and Thomas Beaumont, an Englisch Knight, that cam from a nother Garnison as a Gest on to hym, and the Goodes were caryid to the French King Sun Regent of France.

This Thomas was an other tyme byfore taken, and with hym Otis de Holand, a Knight of England, about Graun-soures.

Robert ^{ke} Herle, Knight of England, and Gardein of Britayne for King Edward, made a Rode agayne the Bretons Galloys nere Dowle; and as they went, thinkking to finde a Bridge that was broken with a great ryng Water, Robert Knolles, Knight of England, that cam on the other Side oute of at the Commaundement of the aforefaide Robert Herle, strake his Horfe with Spurres, having but 17. of his Companions with hym, the Residew of his Band not knowing of it, and he thinkking that Herle had bene cum over the Ryver was sodenly entrappid by his Ennemyes, and taken, but sone rescuid of the Residew of his Bande knowing his Distresse: and so the French were discomfitid, and Knollys taken from them.

About the Capitayne Busche askid leave of King Edward to go in to Normandy to speke with the King of Navar, having yn his Company 20. Glayves of Englischmen and Gascoyns, and aboute Drewes ther mette sodenly with 24. Men of Armes, Knightes and Esquires, that lay in Embuschement to waite for Men of Englisch Garnisons: but the French Men were discomfitid, and Bek theyr Capitaine, caullid communely Capitayne of Villains, was taken Prisoner.

King Eduard in the Yere of our Lord 1360. logid hym self afore Parys, the Wennefsday in Ester Weke, behynd the Suburbs of Saintclou. Pilerin de Vadencourt, a French Knight, was taken at the Barreis, where his Hors wondid threw hym down. The new Knightes of the Band of Prince Edward set apon them that isliuid oute of the Cite of Parise. Richard Baskerville the Sunne, an Englisch Knight, streken to Ground, rose, and defendid hym self ontill he and his Horfe was rescuid.

The Counte Tankerville cam out of Parise to treate with King Edwardes Counsaill: to whom Answer was made, that King Eduard wold be conformable to reason.

a Sic, cum ke supra e. b Sic. c Sic.

King

King Edward departid from Parise to Monthery, and his Host with hym: and the 13. Day of April, for lak of Horfe Meate, he toke a great Yorney toward Beaux, and the tyme was ille what with Haile, Snow, and Cold, with Wynd and Wete, that many feble Horfes and Varlettes dyed by the Way. Pag. 830.

About the wiche tyme James Audeleis, with the Garnisons of Ferce and Nogent in Brye, scalid the Castell of Huchie in Valoyse nere Sessoun.

A xi. Men of Armes, and viii. Archers, Walsch Men, of the Retinew of the Lorde Spenfar, going to a Mille nere to Bonevail yn Beaux were set apon with 26. Glayves, and 22. Archers of French Britons: but thenglisch Men discomfitid them.

King Edward taryed xv. Dayes in Beaux nere Orliaunce for Treatice of Peace that the Counsaile of Fraunce went about. Thabbat of Cluny, and Monseir Hugh de Geneve wer Mediators in this Treatise.

Too Knights of the Duke of Lancaster Retinew, Edmund Purpoint, and Bawdewin Malet, adventurid among the French out of Reason, and therby wer taken et fiaunces.

Mounseir Brian de Stapleton of the Erle of Salisbyri, and other with hym, skirmouchid in foraging with the French Men, and discomfitid them nere Yanville.

In Vengeance of the Arrival of Normans at Winchelsey the Navy of the v. Porthes, and the North Navy, went a 1000. armid Men, and 1500. Arches to the Isle of Dans with in 15. Dayes after Eftre, and wan the Toune of Luce, and brent it. But this Yorney was lettid to procede by Commaundement of Edward, that was by the French Counsaile Meanes in Treatice of Trewes.

The Peace between England and Fraunce was concludid, nere Chartres, apon these Covenantes that King Eduarde should have Gyen enterly, with al the olde Marches, and the Countrey of Rogerus, the Countes of Pontive and Gienes with the Appertinaunces, and Calays with the Siegnory there about, clerely with oute paying any thing for it: And to have 3. Millions of Gold for the Frenche Kinges Raunfun. And the Title of Britaine, bytwixt Mountfort and Charles de Bloys, to be juged by the Discretion of the 2. Kinges. And that the Prince of Wales, and the Duke of Normandy, and the King of Navar, with 20. other Persons of a France; and the Duke of Lancaster, with 20. Persons of England, to be juges in this Matiers of Counsel as suoren to it. Pag. 831.

And apon this Treatice were right pretius Reliques sent by the Regent of Fraunce to the Prince of Wales, as of the Corone of Thorn, and the Holy Crosse. a Adjeci.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

D d d d

And

And apon this the King of Navar cam to Nemburg to King Edward, preparing toward Hunflew to faile in to England, and leving in Normandy the Erle of Warwike Gardian of the Treues.

The Duke of Lancastre and the Counte Staford cam with parte of the Hoste after homeward, and founde in the Partes as thei cam great Scarcite of Vitale, as in a Countrey destroyed.

And thus partid owte the 3. Englishe Hostes owt of Fraunce, in hope of Peace, after that this Warre had endurid 20. and 4. Yeres.

About this tyme, in the Yere a 1360. one Catarine Mortimer, a Damoisel of London, was so beloved of Davy Bruise, King of Scottes, by Acquaintaunce that he had in tyme of Emprisonement with her, that he could not forbere her Companie. Wher at the Lordes of Scotland were angry, and caused one Richarde de Hulle, a Varlet of Scotland, to go to hur as for Busines from Bruise: and he stikkid her, and killid her, ryding from Melros to Soltre; wherapon Bruise toke great Dolor, and caused her to be buried honorably at Newbotelle.

Pag. 832.

This Yere 1360. King John of Fraunce was deliverid at Calays, apon the aforesaide Conditions, after that he had bene at London, Windesore, and Somerton Prisoner by the Space of 3. Yeres, and payid at his Departure one Million of Gold, and left Hostages for performing of the Residew of Covenantes: that is to say, his 2. Sunnes, the Countes of Angeow and of Paiters; his Brother Duke of Orliaunce; his Colin Duke of Burboun; the Countes of Bloys, Alaunson, Sainct Poul, Harcourt, Porcien, Valentinoyes, Brein, Vademont, Fores, and the Vicount Beaumont, Seignior Coucy, de Fenys, de Preux, de Sainct Venaunte, de Garenfers, de Mount Marauncy, de Haunget, the Daufine Dameryne, Sir

^{en}
Pers de Alaunson, William de Cinoun, Lowys de Harcourte, John de Ligny, and al these to tary in Englande to the final Ende of the Treatice. And apon these Treatice John Chaundos, Knight, was sent, with sufficient Autorite, that a Delyveraunce of such Forteresses and Holdes as the Englich Men had there wonne.

And then divers Englich Bandes (that had made War of their own Adventure yn Fraunce, and then resorting to gither were caullid the great Bande) voidid Fraunce by King Edwardes Commaundement, and after got the Toun of Sainct Spirite, and made War in Province, and livid wonderfully apon Praies.

a Sic,

In

In the Yere a 1361. Henry Duke of Lancaster dyed in March, and was buried at Leicester. He was wise and glorious in Fortune, and in his Youth ful of Honor in Armes. He had to his Heires 2. Doughters. Duke William of Barre and Counte of Henaw, Seland and Holand, and after be cam madde, had the elder. John Erle of Richemont, Sunne to King Edward the 3. had the secunde.

John of
Gaunte Erle
of Riche-
mont.

pag. 833.

This King Eduard buildid of new the Castel in Tamise Mouth in the Isle of Shepeye.

About this tyme Lionel, Counte of Hulfster by his Wife, and Sun to King Edward, went yn to Ireland to recountre the Irisch Men that vexid there the Englissh.

Edward Prince of Wales toke, aboute this tyme, to Wyfe, by Dispensation, the Doughter of the Counte of Kent, Uncle to his Father King Edward. She had bene married afore. She was a gentil Lady, and right Heire to her Father, and her Uncle the Lorde Wake.

A Rowte of the great Company of the Englissh men, commaundid to depart oute of Fraunce, discomfitid in Auverne the French men, and toke divers Prisoners of the Nobyles of Fraunce, that had bene afore taken of the Englissh Men, and there was slayne Jakes de Burbon, and the Counte of Salbrog. At this tyme a Route of Britons, Part of the great Company aforefaide, were a discomfitid in Limosine a la Garer, by William Felton, Knight of England, and Stuard at that tyme of the Countrey for King Edward.

1362.

Aboute this was a Route of Englissh Men, with one Robert Dyer, discomfitid by Bertr^cein de Glekin Briton nere Ho yn Normandy.

At this tyme King Edward gave to Prince Edward the Duchie of Gien.

Johan Quene of Scottes, and Wife to Davy Bruis, and Sister to King Edward the 3. and was buried in the Gray Freres at London by her Mother.

King Edward, at his Parliament at London, made Lionel his Sunne Counte of Hulfstere, then being in Ire-
pag. 834. land, Duke of Clarence, and his Sun John Duke of Lancastre, and the Names to remaine to theire Heires Males. He made Edmond his Sun Counte of Cambridge.

Lionelle
Duke of
Clarence.

Edmunde
Counte of
Cambridge.

Davy Bruis, King of Scottes, toke to Wife, by Force of Love, one Margaret de Logy.

^a Sic. ^b Adde, dyed.

D d d d 2

Ex

*Ex libello de Donationibus Ramesiensis monaster.
Ex donatione Edgari.*

Comites, vicecomites, centenarii.

Quidam vir dilectiss: mihi, nec non propinquitatis consanguinitate conjunctus.

Comes Ailwinus,

Comes Ailwinus, Ealderman, longo tempore laborabat podagra.

Wulgeat piscator Ailwini, cui in lacu Ramesiensi apparuit S. Benedictus, cepit piscem maximum (vulgo Hacaed dictum) quem, jussu Benedicti, Ailwino D^o. suo obtulit; significans eodem autore ut xenodochii aram erigeret, quo loco videret inter festa animalia taurum in caricibus Ramesiæ terram pede pulsare.

Ailwinus comes, jussu S. Benedicti, insulam de Ramesie petiit, ac liberatus podagra animalia sua in modum crucis, taurum vero in medio eorum jacere perspexit, & taurum, pede terram percutiente, locum futuræ aræ divinitus significavisse.

Qua propter præfatus Ailwinus, sedulo deum laudans, confestim truncatis lignis compaginatoribus lignorum ecclesiam citatim pulchro opere accitari præcepit.

Ac deinde schemate pulchro lapideum futuræ congregationis monachorum cœnobium construxit.

Denique revoluti quinquennio, precibus Dunstani Dorobernensis archiepiscopi, & Oswaldi Ebor: eandem eccl: S. Mariæ Virgini, omnibus Virginibus, ac S. Benedicto 6. Idus Novembr: anno D. 974. dedicari fecit.

Ailwinus Ealderman dedit insulam, in qua sedet prædictum xenodochium, cum omnibus sibi pertinentibus pratis, pascuis, campis, paludibus, sylvarumque densitatibus.

Deinde rus illud, quod Upwood nominatur, cum Rassea, Berwico suo, Hæmingforde, Salthrech, Styvecle, Brumtune,

alias Helingey

Westun, Hyllingeas, Walsokne, cum omnibus ad easdem villas pertinentibus.

Et in Welles viginti piscatores, & 60. millia anguillarum.

Pag. 836.

Wulfeva, uxor Ailwini comitis, dedit Brancester cum pertinentiis, & projectu maris.

Dunstanus archiepiscopus Dorober: dedit Weardebufe.

Oswaldus archiepiscopus Ebor: dedit Kingestune, Westune, cum Rasse, & Byrig, Berwicis suis, ac omnibus pertinentibus,

Chateres

Fyelftan, Manneffune, Slepe, Cæateric, & unam mansionem de Elefworth, scilicet orientalem.

Elfwolde,

ANTIQUARIII COLLECTANEA.

381

Elfwolde, frater Ailwini comitis, dedit Hohtun, Wuttune, Riptune, Elingtune, Bitherne.

Brictuod Ealdorman dedit Hyccintune, & Ilham.

Livid vidua dedit Grefley, ^{alias Greveley} Dilingtune, Stoctune, & Gillinge. Et hæc libera omnia absque constructione pontis, arcive restauratione.

Quicumque, reus majestatis regie, vel cujuslibet alterius of-^{Asylum a-} fenſæ, ad locum illum confugerit, ejus rei & membrorum & ^{pud Rame-} vitæ impunitatem consequatur. ^{ley.}

Nomina quorundam testium Donat: Edgari.

Ælfgarus Wiltunenſis episcopus.

Afwold dux. Ethelstan dux. Ælfer dux.

Oslac dux. Brightnot dux. Ethelyeard dux.

Terræ datæ tempore S. Edwardi Confessi: ut liquet ex charta ejus Donat:

Eyericus, Doricensis eccl: episcopus, dedit Welington, Beornewelle, Hemingtune, & unam mansionem in Eleſworth (i. e. Occidentalem) & Grittune, & Ferefeld, & Scitlingtune, & Westune Orient: & Orfyridtune in Holandia, & 3. hidas in Broctune, & 3. in Bodekeſham.

Eadnoth episcopus, successor ejus, dedit Over, & Bertune, & Knappenwelle.

Eadnoth filius Godrici dedit Acleam.

Ailwine Suart dedit Crangefeld, Cernbestune, & Clopham.

Leoflur diaconus dedit Wipſingtune, Langethille, Mærtune, Pag. 837. Waymwyche.

Leoflur nepos ejus dedit Mering.

Elflure de Langyath dedit Burwelle.

Joal de Lincolnna dedit Cuernintune.

Hardeknute vero rex, frater meus, dedit Hemmingford & Gilling.

Terræ à S. Edwardo datæ.

Et ego ipse hæc addidi de meo jure, ^{cle} Ringſtede, cum omni maris ejectu, Winebocleſham cum hundredo & dim. infra ^b Bichamcle, cum ^c 60. focamannis ad hundredos ^d pertinentes, cum foro de ^e Dunham ad Winebocleſham pertinenti.

^a Sic, in MS. nostro. Sed Kingest in Mon. Angl. T. I. col. 237. ubi & Wynebodesham etiam legitur. ^b Bichamlich Mon. Angl. ^c 64. M. A. ^d L. pertinentibus ^e M. A. ^e Bunham M. A.

Nomina

Nomina quorundam testium donat: S. Eduardi.

Rembaldus cancellarius.

Leofricus dux. Haroldus dux. Leofwinus dux.

Edwinus dux.

Syidgarus notarius.

Hugelinus cubicularius.

Henricus primus rex, ut liquet ex ejus Donatione, instituit unam feriam apud S. Ivonem de Selepe, quæ incipiat in die lunæ in hebdomada Paschæ, & duret usque in diem lunæ sequentem, & toto illo die.

Robertus episcopus Lincoln: Robertus comes Ebor: R. de Curcy, & Gul: de Honetona, numerantur inter testes.

Hoc

Henricus 2. dedit liberam warennam monachis de Ramefey in terris quas habebant in Herfingstan hundred.

Comes Cornubiæ frater, regis.

Robertus de Novoburgo.

Joannes rex, ut patet ex charta ejus Donat: instituit unam feriam apud S. Ivonem de Slepe, incepturam 4. die ante festum S. Laurentii, & per octo dies duraturam.

Hugo de
Gurnaco,
Gurney.

Hugo de Gornaco. Petrus de Pratellis. Petrus de Stoke. Gul. de Stagno inter testes.

Shite d

Cranfeld, Scitlingtun, & Bartun in comit: Bedford.

Therefend in comit: Hartford.

Pag. 838.

Elefworth. Graveley. Knapwelle. Overe. Chateriz in comit.

Helingey. Brancester. Rigstede. Winebodesham. Dapedale. Walfokne in comit: Norfolk.

Laushul in comit: Southfolk.

Dimidiatæ terræ illæ non sint intra metas forestæ nostræ.

Edwardus primus instituit mercatum in oppido S. Ivonis de Slepe in die lunæ.

Stylus Edwardi Confessoris.

Ego Edwardus totius Albionis Basileus.

Henricus 2. dedit manerium suum de Ripatona in feodi firmam monaster: de Ramefey.

Tran

Gul: de Thancher: R. de Oilli. E. de b Clm̄ vicec: de Abetot. N. de Albeney.

Nomina test: cujusdam Donat: Joan: regis.

Galfridus filius Petri comes Essex.

Gul. de Braos. Gul. Brewer.

Robertus de Turneham.

a Sic. b. Sic.

Hugo

Hugo de Neville.

Alanus Bassët.

Gul: de Cantilupo.

Richardus de Riveriis.

Robertus de Waney.

Custodia ferarum in Huntenduneshir data monaster: de Ramesey, data à Joanne rege.

Richardus 1^s. dedit eccl: de Ramesey 50. acras de veteri essarto, quietas & solutas de Reguard, in Huntingestan Hundred.

Richardus de Mountfichet testis cujusdam Donat: Joannis regis. Item Richardus de Clare comes Glocestre, & Hertford.

Humfridus de Bohun comes Hereford.

Radulphus filius Nicolai.

Bertramus de Criol.

Joannes de Grey.

Joannes de Lexington.

Radulphus de Bakepuz.

Petrus filius Matthei.

Robertus Walerand.

Barptolemæus Pecche.

Gul: de Grey.

Gul. Germiné.

Ex Charta Donat: Edwardi 3. ante Conquestum.

Pag. 839.

Girth comiti, & Tholi vicecomiti Girth comes Northfolk & de Northfolk & Southfolk, salutem &c. Southfolk. Hic erat, ut me-

Ex Charta quadam ejusdem Edwardi.

Wluino episcopo, Tosti comiti, Hamtune pro Northman-
Normanno vicecomiti de Hamtune, sa-
lutem &c. tune.

Testes Eadgarus Stalre, & Hagelinus Stalre nomen magistratus.
Camerarius.

Ex Charta Hardecanut.

Æadnotho episcopo, Thuri comiti, Kinrico de comitatu
Huntendune, salutem.

Ex Charta Gul: Bastardi regis Angl.

Gulielmus rex Anglorum, dux Normannorum, princeps
Cenomannorum.

Hii inter alios testes fuerunt Donat. Gul:

Rogerus comes.

Robertus comes.

Albericus comes.

Hugo comes.

Alanus comes.

Henricus de Ferar.

Robertus de Oleio.

Hugo de Mundeford.

Walterus Gifoird.

Haymo dapifer regis.

Testes

Testes Donat: Charta Henrici 1ⁱ.

R. cancellarius.	N. de Albenei.
Gul. de Tankerville.	Robertus de Olleio.
R. Basset.	G. de Glinton.
Milo de Glocestre.	Urfo de Abetot.
Rogerus Bigot.	Gul: camerarius de Houter.

Ex Charta Henrici 1ⁱ.

Roberto episcopo Lincoln: & Gilberto vicec: de Hunte-
duneshire.

Ex Charta Henrici regis.

Gul. Peccatum, & Elfwenna uxor ejus non debuerunt te-
nere terram de Oura de feodo abbatis de Ramefeie, nisi tan-
tummodo in vita sua pro 6. li. per annum. Quare &c.

Testes Donat: Henrici.

David rex Scotiæ. Galfridus cancellar: Adam de Port. H.
Bigot. Gul. de Aubenei pincerna. G. de Glinton. Gul. de

Albenei Buhton. Gul. de ponte Archar. Gul. Paganus Pe-
verel. Gul. Espec. Robertus de Brus. Henricus filius Gul:
Berengarius filius Reinerii. Datum apud Bramton.

Testes Donat: Henrici.

R. comes Glocestre: A. de Ver. R. de Ver. R. de Curcy.
G. filius Pagani. G. de Furm. Datum apud Falesiam.

Pag. 840.

Ex Charta Henr: 1ⁱ. regis.

Gilebertus filius Guidonis quietam clamavit abbati de Ra-
meseie, Ringsted & Holm.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

Tenebit Wilhelmus Dispensator meus terram de Elington
tantummodo dum vixerit.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

Habeat abbas de Ramefeie Winebodesham cum pertinent:
& Biriam, quas Gul: de Hoctona camerarius meus tenuit.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

Reginaldus abbas de Ramefeie concessit Simoni de Bello
campo terram de Holewel in Bedfordshir hac condit: &c.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

R. de Bellofago & R. Bassileuc justitiariis de Northfolk.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

Reginaldus de Argentoin.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

Albreds, quæ fuit uxor Eustachii de Scylleia, dedit anno

1134. Walton, cujus hoc manerium hereditas fuit eccl: de Ramefeie, consensu Walteri de Bolebec, domini feodi illius, & Hugone filio & herede Gualteri, & Eustachio filio & herede Albredæ.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

R. de Luvetot fuit in misericordia mea pro terra de Brocton de dominio abbatis de Ramesey.

Ex Charta Henr: 1.

Testes Ranulphus cancellarius, Radulphus Basset, Vitalis Engaine.

Ex Charta Henr: 1.

Testis Gul: Marcellus.

Ex Charta Henrici 2i.

Testes Ranulphus de Glanville. Rogerus filius Remfridi. Hugo de Morwic. Hugo Bardolph.

Ex Charta Henrici 2.

Teneant abbas de Ramefeie & monachi in pace manerium de Bradenheth, sicut Gul: camerarius de Hoctona ^b sicut coram Henrico avo meo illud eis ^c reddit.

Stephanus de Marisco, & Galfridus ejus heres acceperunt terras apud Walloch de abbate Ramefienfi. Pag. 84r.

Robertus de Broy per Walterum ejus filium & heredem restituit Crauleiam in hora mortis, quam violenter abstulerat ab eccl: de Ramefeie.

Moyne

Oliverius Monachus movebat querelam contra Gul: abbatem de Ramefeie pro Bradenath.

Ex Charta Richardi 1i.

Testes Gul: Mandeville comes Essex.

Robertus de Harecourt. Gul. de Stagno. R. Wancy.

Datum per manus Gul. de Longo campo cancellar. nostri.

Ex Charta Joannis regis.

Testes Gul: de Braos. Rogerus Lacy constab: Cestrie. Garinus filius Geroldi. Alanus Basset. Thomas Basset. Gul: de Bodon. Gul: Bryewer. Galfridus de Say. Stephanus de Longo campo. Datum Lexovii.

Ex Charta Joannis regis.

Testes Simon comes Winton: Hugo Neville. Thomas de Sanford. Simon de Pateshul.

Versus.

Inter petrosum pontem castrumque nothosum,
Falx cadet in nevolum, fortiter ultra dolum.

^a F. & Hugonis filii & heredis Gualteri, & Eustachii filii & heredis Albredæ. ^b Ita Cod. MS. Desst in Mon. Angl. ^c Reddidit Mon. Angl.

Nomina 25. Baronum, qui sunt iudices in terra Angl.

Comes de Clare.	Hugo Bigot.
Comes de Albemarle.	Galfredus de Soy. ^a
Comes de Gloucestre.	Gul. de Lamual.
Comes de Winton.	Constabularius de Cestre.
Comes Hereford.	Richardus de Percy.
Comes Rogerus Bigot.	Joannes filius Roberti.
Comes Robertus.	Gul: Mallette.
Gul. Marecallus Junior.	Gul: de Mutbroy.
Robertus filius Gualteri.	Rogerus de Montegumerico.
Gilebertus de Clare.	Gul: de Huntingfelde.
Eustachius de Vescy.	Richardus de Mountfichet.
Major de London.	Robertus de Ros.
Gul. de Albeney.	

Pag. 842.

Ex Charta Walteri de Bolebec de Confirmat: de manerio de Walton ex Donat: Albredæ.

Testes Gul: de Aurenchis. Hugo Meilleme. Robertus de Claro. Radulphus filius Gulielmi. Henricus de Wichingtune. Berengarius Monachus. Robertus de Cumtuna. Richardus le Guiz. Robertus de Laufelle. Richardus filius Euroini. Guido filius Gileberti. Brienus filius Galfridi de Scaliis. Hugo de Tenebelle.

Helewisa, uxor Walteri de Bolebec, & mater Hugonis, filii & heredis Walteri de Bolebec.

Annui redditus terrarum de Ramefeie.

De Sexeligduna 40. li.	De Wistow 9. li.
De Bertune 15. li.	De Wpwodde 10. li.
De Cranefeld & Crauleie	De Riptune 11. li.
25. li.	De Stivecle 7. li.
De Ferrefeld & Bradenhac	De Gidinga 6. li.
27. li.	De Hemmingeford 15. li.
De Æthelingtune 30. li.	De Oura 7. li.
De Westune 9. li.	De Grettuna 9. li.
De Bremtune 6. li.	De Knappewelle 12. li.
De Bitherna 6. li.	De Ellefwurtha 30. li.
De Bernewella 100. folidi.	De Graveleie 10. li.
* Pag. 843. De Saltretha 7. li.	* De Burwelle 30. li.
De Elingtune tempore Ail-	De Katericht 8. li.
fii abbatis 16. li. Tempore	De Brancestre 24. li.
Reginaldi abbatis 9. li.	De Ringestede & Holme
De Octune, Slepe, & Ha-	15. li.
liwelle 60. li.	De Brunham 40. folidos.
De Wardebusc 17. li.	De Laufell 24. li.
De Broetune 18. li.	De Walfocna 5. li.

De

ANTIQUARIII COLLECTANEA.

587

De Winebodesham cum
hundredo 8. li.

De Dunham 6. li.

De Helingeie 8. li.

De Snor 1. Marcam.

De Fordham 1. marc.

De Trikingaham 8. marc.

De Meringes 10. solid.

De Cantebruge 27. denar. &c.

de minutis redditibus & de-
cimis ecclesiarum multarum.

Ex libello de anniversariis in ecclesia Ramesiensi observatis.

Gulielmus de Say obiit 3. Id. Januar:

Undec: Cal: Febr: obiit Jol, frater noster, qui dedit nobis
Quenton, Cranewelle, & Slesford.

Nono Cal: Febr: obiit Alfricus archiepiscopus.

Sept: Cal: Mart: obiit Wac, frater noster, qui nobis dedit
Withlesmere.

Tertio Id: Apr: Turgunt, soror nostra, obiit, quæ dedit
Pfalteriam, & Philaterium aureum, cujus pretium erat 12.
marcarum auri.

Decimo octavo Cal: Maii obiit Ailwoldus comes, frater
Ailwini ducis, qui dedit Hocton & Withon.

Nono Cal: Maii obiit Ethelredus rex Angl. qui dedit
Brochtun.

Octavo Cal. Maii obiit Ailwinus comes, fundator Rame-
sienfis monaster: qui dedit plurima ornamenta pretiosa, & 200.
hidas terræ. Et Ailwinus niger, frater ejus, qui dedit Cran-
felde, & Clopham, & Kempton, & Herdington, & Cherletun.

13. Cal. Junii obiit Reginaldus abbas, hujus novæ ecclesiæ
constructor.

6. Idus Jun: obiit Hardecnut rex, qui dedit Hemingford.

Pag. 844.

18. Cal. Jun: obiit Ethelstanus Manneffone, frater noster,
qui dedit crucem unam, de ligno Domini honorifice factam,
& Slepam cum suo appendicio, & Chateriz.

Edgarus rex Angl: obiit 8. Idus Jul: qui dedit 5. hidas
terræ in Burewelle, & ecclesiam de Gomicestre cum 3. hidis. Gomicestre
Et Alfwen, soror nostra, mater Ailwini ducis, comitissa;
quæ dedit Westune.

Sept: Cal: Augusti obiit Ailwardus aureus episcopus, qui
dedit plurima dona in auro, & argento, & palliis pretiosis,
& vestimentis, & aliis ornamentis, & Horlheth, & He-
mingtune.

Tertio Idus Augusti obiit Brightnothus comes, qui dedit
Wichentun & Dodingtun.

Nono Cal: Sept: obiit Osegodus frater noster, qui dedit
Opeford.

Walvifa comitissa, uxor ^{Ail}Æthelwini ducis tertia, obiit nono
Cal: Sept: quæ dedit Brancester.

a Sic.

E e e e 2

Sexto

Sexto Idus Sept: obiit Ailfid comitissa, uxor Oswoldi co-

mitis, fratris Ailwini ducis, quæ dedit Welingtun, & Weninætun, & Bithern, " & " Riptun.

Tertio decimo Cal: Octobr: obiit Dominus Eadnothus episcopus, qui dedit Over, & Bartun, & Knappewelle, & plurima ornamenta.

Quinto Cal: Octobr: obiit Ailwinus, monachus & Levita, qui dedit Laushul, Hautfed, & Criseby.

Quinto Idus Octobr: obiit Ethelfleda, uxor Ailwini ducis prima, quæ dedit Stivecle.

Tertio Id: Octobr: obiit Ailfinus, frater Æthelwini ducis.

Quarto decimo Cal: Novembr: obiit Dns Eadnothus episcopus, primus abbas hujus loci, qui attulit huc S. Ivonem. Et Wullinus abbas, & Ethelwardus, filius Æthelwini ducis. Pag. 845. Omnes isti fuerunt interfecti à Danis quando Cnuto venit in Angliam. Et episcopus Ednothus sepultus est apud Ely; abbas & comes apud Ramefey.

Pridie Cal: Novembr: obiit Alwen, soror nostra, quæ dedit Potton & Hattele.

Tertio Id: Novembr: obiit Seldwara, soror nostra, quæ dedit unum aureum calicem, qui librabat 4. marcas & dim: & unam auream muscam, pulchre gemmis ornatam.

Idibus Novembr: obiit Knuto rex, qui dedit nobis S. Felicem.

18. Cal: Decembr: obiit Leguina, soror nostra, quæ dedit Stoktun, & Vilingtune, & Graveleie, & Gillingham, & unam crucem optimam.

Sexto Id: Decembr: obiit Ethelricus episcopus, qui dedit Shutlingdune, Thereferd, Elefwurth, Ailington, Bernewelle, Hemmington, Stow, Bodèkelham, Overton, Westmulne, Grettune, & in Broughton 3. hidas, cum omnibus appendiciis eorum.

Pag. 846, 847, 848. vacant.

Ex Annalibus Eliensis monasterii.

Pag. 849.

Anno D. 156. Lucius, rex Britanniae, Romam oratores misit ad Eleutherium.

Fides à tempore Lucii 109. annis semper intemerata permanfit in Britann:

Passus est S. Albanus, juxta Chronicon Mariani, anno D. CCLXXXVI^o.

Anno D. 450. adveñti Saxones in Britanniam.

Anno D. 516. S. Augustinus venit in Angliam.

id est 11. adventus sui in Britann:

Anno D. 527. S. Augustinus ecclesiam construxit in Ely
a Ely occurrit. in

in honorem S. Mariæ, in loco qui Cradindene dicitur, id est, ^{Cratildene.} vallis Crati, milliario ab urbe qui nunc est distans: cujus operis rex Ethelbertus fundator extitit. In quo ministros, officium dei complentes, instituit, quos ^{Ministri.} Pendæ regis exercitus inde postea fugavit, locumque in solitudinem commutavit. Non erat in tota insula nisi tantum una ecclesia ab Augústino facta.

Anno D. 673. virgo Etheldreda in loco eminentiori in Ely monaster: contruxit prope fluentis alveum, & centum utriusque sexus sub monachali habitu congregavit: quibus ipsa prima abbatisa præfuit, consecrata ab Wilfrido episcopo.

Duravit hoc monaster: sub abbatissarum regimine 197. annis, usque ad annum D. 870. quo quidem anno ecclesia Elyensis à paganis combusta est.

Ex ipsis autem clericis, qui deprædati fuerant, post aliquot annos 8. reversi sunt. Verum ipsis alii succedendo, porticus ecclesiæ refarcientes, præpositum inter se constituerunt; & ita sub ipsorum naufragosa gubernatione fluctuans vacillabat eccl: Eliensis centum annis.

Anno D. 870. S. Eadmundus, rex Orient: Angl: martyrizatus est ab Hynguar & Ubba, anno post mortem S. Etheldredæ 260°. anno ætatis suæ 39. regni vero 15°.

Anno D. 970. reg. vero Edgari 10. ex quo Etheldreda fabricas illas erexit 297. à devastatione monaster: 100. sanctus Ethelwoldus, episcopus Winton: facta cum rege conventionem, emit ab eo ex integro totam adjacentem regionem prædictæ insulæ, & ipsam ecclesiam ab Hinguar destructam innovavit: presbyteros inde expulit, ac monachos introduxit, quibus ^{Presbyteri monachis} præfecit Brightnotum abbatem, qui 10. regiminis sui anno ab ^{cedunt.} Elstritha regina martyrizatus est.

Floruit autem hoc monaster: sub decem abbatum regimine 139. annis.

Anno D. 1108. regni vero Henrici primi nono, facta est ^{Episcopatus Elie.} transmutatio abbatiæ in episcopatum per Paschalem Pont: Ro: anno pontif: sui 10°.

Anno Di. 1020. tempore Canuti regis, Ailwinus, episcopus Elmanensis, prius monachus Eliensis, præceptor ipsius regis, in Betrichesworth primo monachorum catervam induxit, quosdam de Ely, quosdam de Holme, ibi collocans, anno Elfini abbatis Eliensis 21. tricesimo octavo.

Ex libello de genealogia & vita S. Etheldredæ.

Pag. 851.

Anna, filius Evi, rex Orient: Angl: & Herefwida, soror sanctæ Hildæ, parentes S. Etheldredæ.

Anna & Herefwide genuerunt duos filios, Adulphum & Jurminum, & quatuor filias, Sexburgam, Ethelbergam, Etheldredam, ac Withburgam.

Anno

Anna rex occisus à Penda, rege Merciorum, anno regni * fui 19. anno vero D. 654. & in loco, ^a qui "Blidesburg nuncupatur, sepelitur.

Illic etiam sepultus est Jurminus, ejus filius, qui postea translatus est ad ecclesiam S. Edmundi in Betrichesworth.

Hæreswitha regina occiso Anna profecta est ad Cale, monaster: Galliæ.

Succesit Annæ in reg: Adelher ejus frater, cujus tempore S. Botulphus monaster: in Ikanno construxit.

Rex Adelher occisus est anno reg: fui 20. ab exercitu Oswi regis Northumbr: Cui succesit frater ejus 3s. Ethelwoldus, bonus ac verus Dei cultor.

Cui succesit Adulphus, ejus nepos, Annæ filius, cujus filia Eadburga abbatissa in Reopendune famulo Dei Guthlaco sarcophagum plumbeum lintheumque transmisit; in quo idem vir Dei postea sepultus est.

Sexburga, Annæ primogenita, nupsit, anno 5. regni patris sui, Erconbertho reg: Cantuar: Quibus nati sunt 2. reges, Ecbertus & Lotharius, & duæ filiæ, Ermenilda ac Erkengota.

Sexburga post obitum viri, ^b qui 24. annis, regnavit, donec impuberes anno Ecfridi in robur virilis ætatis reformaverat.

Sexburga postea monaster: in Shepege condidit, ac abbas ei præfuit collectis 77. discipulis.

Ecfridus rex possessiones monasterio, à matre sua erecto, adjecit.

Reg. 852.

Cum Sexburga cuncta, quæ inchoaverat in Shepege, perfecisset, & totius Cantiaæ tertiam partem in usus eccl: emptam suis tradidisset, relicta filia sua Ermenilda loco abbatissæ, profecta est ad Eliensem insulam, ubi à forore sua Etheldreda abbatissa accipitur.

Defuncta Etheldreda facta est Sexburga abbatissa Eliensis monaster: anno D. 679.

Sexburg Non. Jul. obiit apud Ely, & ibidem sepulta est.

Ermenilda, filia S.Sexburgæ, nupsit Wlphero, regi Merciorum. Ex quo genuit Werburgam.

Mortuo post 17. ann: Wulphero Ermenilda venit ad Shepege, ubi à Sexburga matre abbas facta est. Obiit Ermenilda Id. Febr: Sepulta est in Ely cum matre Sexburga, & Etheldreda matertera.

Werburga, filia Ermenildæ, post mortem Wolpheri patris sui intravit monaster: de Ely. Cujus sanctitatem cum Ethelredus, rex Merc: ejus patruus, cognovisset, ^c abductam ex

^a Hac vox bis habetur in MS. asteriscusque etiam ponitur in marg. ^b Primum scribebatur, qui reg. 24. annis, regnavit &c. Sed reg. postea expunxit Lelandus. ^c Sic.

Ely principatum monasteriorum sanctimonialium, quæ in ejus reg: erant, ei tradidit.

Werbunga, mortua Ermenilda matre, facta abbatissa Eliensis.

Decreverat vivens Werbunga, ut "sepeliretur" in Hehanburgenfi monasterio.

Obiit Werbunga in monaster: de Triccenham 3: Non: Febr:

Hehanburgenſes deduxerunt corpus S. Werburgæ ad suum monaster: Tandem in Cestram, ubi nunc requiescit, translata est.

Ethelberga, 2. filia Annæ & Hereſwidæ, perpetuam servavit virginitatem.

Siderida, filia Hereſwidæ, uxoris regis Annæ, ex altero viro, facta est abbatissa Lingenſis monaster: in Francia.

Ethelberga, Annæ regis filia, pervenit ad Lingenſe monaster: ubi postea abbatissa facta obiit. Corpus Ethelbergæ post septem annos translatum est in eccl: S. Stephani: cujus videlicet natalis ibi solet cum mag: gloria celebrari die Non: Juliarum. Pag. 853.

Etheldreda, 3. filia Annæ regis, apud Orient: Angl: in loco famoso, Exninge nuncupata, orta est, ut testatur Beda libro 4. de gestis Angl: capº. 17.

Etheldreda nupſit Tomberto, principi Girviorum Australiū, biennio ante interfectionem Annæ regis, anno D. 552. & ab eodem sponſo, cum quo ferme triennio sub jugo maritali vixit, in virginali contubernio insulam accepit in dotem, quæ Elge à copia anguillarum dicta est.

Tomberto defuncto virgo Etheldreda ad propriam domum in Elge descendit.

Ecfridus, rex Northumbr: duxit in uxorem Etheldredam, Annæ regis filiam, anno sexto ab obitu Annæ.

Exactis in connubio Ecfridi regis 12. annis Etheldreda, accepta à viro facultate, intravit monaster: Coludi, ubi, amita regis Ecfridi, Ebba abbatissa fuit, & sanctimonialis habitum accepit.

Ecfridus Etheldredam uxorem in thorum recipere ambiebat. Etheldreda, consilio Ebbæ, fugit ad domum suam in Elge, comitata duabus dei ancillis, Sewenna & Sewera.

Etheldreda primo delituit in Coldeburghelheved, ubi collis eminet mari, ubi vestigia pedum ejus in rupe adhuc cernuntur.

Ecfridus rex Ermenburgam matrimonio sibi copulavit.

Ab hoc tempore S. Wilfridus invisus Ecfrido regi.

Wilfridus, sede episcop: ab Ecfrido rege pulsus, venit ad Elge, & mansit cum Etheldreda.

Wilfridus, relicta Elge, Romam versus tendit, sed ad- Pag. 854.
verso vento delatus est in Frisiam, ubi evangelium paganis prædicavit.

JOANNIS LELANDI

Versus de Wilfrido episcopo.

Wilfridus sanctus, meritis & nomine dignus,
 Quindecies ternos postquam egit episcopus annos,
 Transiit, & gaudens cœlestia regna petivit,
 Attractus multis per tempora longa periclis.

Fons è rupe exiliit apud Coludesburch monasterium precibus Etheldredæ.

Etheldreda transito Humbro flu: pervecta est ad portum Withringham nomine. Inde quasi stadiis decem ad viculum divertens, in modum insulæ paludibus fere circumdatum, Altham nominatum, cum prædictis puellis hospitium petiit, & accepit. Ibiq; paucis diebus manens domino eccl: construxit.

Etheldredestow locus ubi Etheldreda sub arbore fessa quievit, ubi eccl: constructa in honore beatæ virginis.

Etheldreda, cum suis ancillis ad Elge perveniens, digne recepta est.

Huna sacerdos Etheldredam secutus est in Elge, ubi monaster: habere desideravit Etheldreda.

Werbung, filia Ermenildæ, venit ad Elge, ubi normam religionis ab Etheldreda didicit.

S. Etheldreda in loco eminentiori insulæ novæ eccl: fabricam incepit anno D. 673.

Post modicum autem, auxilio fratris sui Adulphi regis, majus inibi construxit monaster: virginum deo devotarum mater & virgo. Quarum usibus ex integro insulam constituit, & per Wilfridum episcopum Romæ corroborandum destinavit.

Obiit Etheldreda antequam Wilfridus à Roma reversus esset.

Ethelred, exactis 7. annis in abbatissæ Elyensis officio, obiit 9. Cal: Jul: anno D. 679°. ex tumore maxillæ, & in ligneo locello sepulta est.

Huna presbyter de ord: monach: sepelivit S. Etheldredam, nec postea in monaster: constitit, sed in eadem palude prope Ely ad quandam modicam insulam secessit, quæ ejus nomine Huncia appellatur, solitariam ibi eligens vitam, ubi tandem obiit & sepultus est.

Thorneienses autem videntes, miracula fieri ad ejus tumbam, ejus reliquias ad Thorney, rupto sarcophago, detulerunt.

Anno 16°. ab obitu Ethelredæ, & anno D. 595°. Sexburga abbatissa ejus corpus transtulit in novum locellum, quem detulerant à Grantecestre.

Fons aquæ lucidæ in loco, quo primo Ethelredæ corpus sepultum erat.

Anno Di. 870. ecclesia Elyensis à Paganis Hingar & Ubba combusta est, extinctis sanctimonialibus, cum floruisset ibi religio, ab Etheldreda instituta, 197. annis.

Clerici

Clerici partim interfecti sunt, partim fugerunt.

Post aliquot annos 8. ex clericis reversi sunt, & porticus eccl: refarciverunt.

Clerici manserunt in eccl: Eliensi usque "ad" 10. annum reg: Edgari regis.

Tempore Edgari 2º. ex magnatibus ejus, Sigedwoldus episcopus, natione Græcus, & Thurstanus, genere Danus, visa loci habitudine, magis eum cupiditate quam devotione à rege petierunt.

Dum isti pro loco coram rege decertarent, Wulstanus de Deleham, qui erat regi à secretis, medium se interjecit, hæc dicens regi: "Locus hic sanctus & celebris est, talibusque indignus possessoribus." Quo audito, Ethelwoldus, episcopus Winton: confessor regis, emit à rege prædictam insulam, & presbyteros inde expulit, & ecclesiam innovavit, monachos induxit, Brightnotum, eccl: Winton: præpositum, designavit abbatem anno D. 970. anno à devastatione monaster: 100.

Ethelwoldus, episcopus Ventanus, iterum accessit ad Eadgarum, factaque conventionem ex integro emit ab eo totam adjacentem regionem prædictæ insulæ, scilicet 20. hidas terræ quas rex habuit intra insulam. Pag. 856.

Sed & dignitatem, & focam septem hundredorum & dimidii, (duorum videlicet intra insulam, quinque vero & dimid: in provintia Orientalium Angl:) & 5. hidas apud Meldeburne, & 3. hidas cum dimid: apud Herningforde, & 12. hidas apud Northwolde, datis mutuo 60. hidis, quas ipse ex dono domini sui Ethelstani regis apud Hertingham habuerat; datoque insuper pretio centum librarum, cum aurea cruce, mirifica arte polita, reliquiisque referta, quam gloriosus rex in munimentum donorum suorum, & loci libertatem cum textu mirifico super altare S. Etheldredæ in Ely gratanter obtulit.

Collectis omnibus terris, quas Ethelwoldus, episcopus Ventanus (intra aquas & paludes de Ely) acquisivit, Deo & S. Etheldredæ dedit, inventæ sunt 60. hydæ.

Eadgarus rex dedit S. Etheldredæ 40. hidas terræ in pago qui dicitur Hatfeld. Dedit etiam S. Ethelwoldo maner: de Sudburn, eo pacto, ut transferret regulam S. Benedicti de Latino in Angl: quod idem episcopus S. Etheldredæ obtulit.

Idem rex chlamidem suam, de insigni purpura ad modum lorice auro undique contextam, illuc contulit.

Ex vita Brignothi, primi abbatis Elyensis.

Ipse fecit beatarum virginum imagines, easque argento, & auro, ac gemmis pretiosis: ornavit, & juxta altare duas à

a Bis occurrit.

dextris, & 2. à sinistris, posuit, quæ & in deditione Gul' regis excrustatæ, & quæque meliora eccl: ornamenta ablata.

Hic eccl: Elyensem, olim à Danis destructam, & leviter postea reparatam, velut ex integro novam fecit. Hic etiam transtulit corpus S. Withburgæ de Dereham ad Ely.

Withburga, minima natu filiarum Annæ regis, enutrita in vico de Holkam, ubi postea ecclesia constructa, quæ Withburgeltow vocatur.

Pag. 857. Withburga, audito patris interitu, ad sanctimonialium profecti: confugit.

Recedens ab Holkam quasi 20. milliaribus venit ad Dereham, humilem locum paterni juris, ubi monaster: condere satagebat.

Obiit Withburga 16. Cal. Apr. & in cœmterio Derehamensis eccl: sepulta est.

Post annos autem 55. in ecclesiam, quam ipsa ibidem considerat, translatum est anno D. 798. & in prædicta eccl: requievit annis 176. Et anno D. 974. translata sunt ejus ossa Ely 8. Id. Jul. & juxta reliquias sororum suarum collocata, ibique requierunt 132. annis usque ad annum D. 1106. quo tempore abbas Richardus in novum monasterium ea transtulit.

Fons S. Withburgæ apud Dereham.

Brightnotus crucem ex argento fecit, quæ crux leonis præpositi dicta est, quam Nigellus episcopus de eccl: postea asportavit.

Anno D. 981. Brightnotus profectus est Geldeisdune ad curiam Eghelredi regis per novam forestam.

Brightnotus, accusatus adulterii falso, ut fertur, ab Ælstritha, matre Æthelredi regina, clam interfectus est, cujus corpus ad Ely perductum.

Ex vita ^AElfini 2. abbatis Eliensis.

Transtulit corpus S. Wendredæ virginis à vico de Merche in Ely, & in scrinio, ex auro & lapidibus decenter aptato, imposuit.

Emit à rege 19. cassatos in Sadenhio, Strethele, & Lynton.

In bello de Assendune totus fere globus nobilitatis Angl: cæsus est, qui nullo in bello majus unquam vulnus quam ibi acceperunt: ubi Ednothus, Lincoln: episcopus, Ramesiensis quondam præpositus, & Wulfius abbas (qui ad exorandum Deum pro milite, bellum agente, convenerant) interfecti sunt.

Pag. 858. Fratres quoque de Ely (qui cum reliquiis illuc accesserant) prostrati sunt, ac reliquiæ S. Wendredæ ablata, sed postea (ut

(ut ferunt) à Canuto rege in Dorobernia collocatæ.

Elfgiva, alias Emma, uxor Ethelredi regis, nupsit Canuto regi.

Ellinus abbas cum sedisset ann: 38. obiit, ac in Ely juxta prædecessi: suum sepultus est.

Emma regina plurima ornamenta contulit Elien: ecclesiæ.

Ex vita Leofwini 3. abbatis.

Hic à suis dejectus cum Egelntho, archiepiscopo Cantuar: Romam perrexit, ubi à criminibus, sibi objectis, purgatus, à suis receptus est, & cum 3. præfuisset annis obiit.

Ex vita Leofrici 4i. abbatis.

Obiit anno 7. regiminis sui.

Ex vita Leoffini 5. abbatis.

Consecratus est ab Egelntho, archiepiscopo Cantuar: apud Walewiche.

Firmæ quæ ad annuum cibum sufficerent Elyensi eccl:

Schelforth, Stapleforth, Litolbyri, Tryplaw, Hanecheston, Newton, Meldeburn, Grantedene, Tofes, Cothenham, Wy-

nelingham, Ditton, Horningefey, Stewcheworth, Bolesham,

Catenho, Swafham, Palewik, Somersham, Bluntesham, Coln, Herrest, Drencheston, Batelesdene, Hecham, Berking, Neding, Wederingfete, Brecham, Thorp, Derham, Northwold, Feltewelle, Merham.

Ailwinus, episcopus Elmanensis, antea monachus Elyensis, præcepto Canuti regis induxit in Betrichesworth monachorum catervam anno D. 1020. quibus subsidia affluenter contulit, auxilium impendente Turchillo comite.

Unius 1s. abbas in monaster: S. Eadmundi in Bederichesworth.

Ailwinus, episcopus Elmanensis, relicto episcopatu ad contemplat: vitam in Ely reversus est, ubi ad finem vitæ permanfit. Pag. 859.

Leoffinus abbas, exactis in officio 15. annis, obiit, & juxta prædecessi: suos sepultus est.

Ex vita Wilfrici 6. abbatis Elien:

Wilfricus ante monachus fuit novi monasterii apud Winchestre.

Hic emit manerium de Bercham pro 25. marcis auri.

Hic subscripta maneria dimisit Gudmundo fratri suo: par-

tem de Marham cum curia villæ, Livermere, Nachetune, Acholt, Bedenefeldere, Gerboldeham. Has terras post mortem

tem Gudmundi, Normannis regnum obtinentibus, Hugo de Mountfort miles invasit, & detinuit.

Stigandus archiepiscopus Cantuar: dedit casulam inestimabilis pretii Elyen: eccl: quam Gulielmus rex ablatam jussit Wintoniæ reponi in thesauria.

Ex vita Thurstani 7. abbatis Elien.

Thurstanus natus apud Wichesford.

Stigandus archiepiscopus Cantuar: regem Gul: fugiens, pervenit ad Ely.

Venit etiam cum eo Ecfridus abbas S. Albani cum thesauro ac reliquiis suæ ecclesiæ.

Item, timore prædicti Gul: regis, multi nobiles Angl: confugerunt ad Ely.

Inter quos fuit Herwardus, vir strenuus, & diu loci firmitate muniti contra regem rebellarunt.

Gul: rex terras Elyensis eccl: extra insulam suis militibus divisit.

Septimo à seditione orta anno monachi de Ely Warwik petunt, & Gul: regem mille marcis placaverunt, unde spoliata sunt argento, auro, & gemmis, plurima ornamenta eccl: Elyensis.

Thurstanus abbas 50. regiminis sui anno obiit anno Di. 1071.

Mortuo Thurstano Gul: rex spoliavit eccl: Elien: max: parte ornamentorum, quæ jussit reponi Wintoniæ in thesauria sua.

Pag. 860.

Ex vita Theodwini 8. abbatis Elien:

Theodwinus monachus Gemmeticensis.

Gul: rex restituit ornamenta ablata ecclesiæ Eliensi.

Hic tabulam ex argento, auro, & gemmis erexit coram altari in eccl: Elien: quam Nigellus episcopus comminuit.

Theodwinus post 2. annos & dimid. non dum consecratus obiit anno D. 1074.

Mortuo Theodwino Godefridus monachus septem fere annis fidelis extitit procurator Eliensis monaster.

Hic Godefridus à Gul: rege postea factus abbas Malmesbiriensis.

Ex vita Simeonis 9. abbatis Eliensis.

Simeon Prior fuit Winton: eccl: ac frater Walkelini pontificis ejusdem eccl:

Hic à fundamentis novam eccl: in monaster: Elyensi incepit.

Gul: comes Warrenne miserabili morte periit hoc tempore propter terras ablatas à monaster: Eliensi.

Picotus, genere Normannus, vicecomes Cantabrigiæ.

Gervasius, servus Picoti, impugnator libertatum Eliensis eccl:

Gul: rex jussit Simeonem ut præsidium 40. militum aleret in Ely.

Gul:

Gul: Rufus rex iussit duplicari numerum præsidii in Ely.
Simeon, jam agens annum ætatis suæ 100. exactis in regimine 13. annis, obiit anno D. 1093.

Vacavit abbatia 7. annis.

Ex vita Richardi 10. abbatis.

Richardus monachus Beccensis.

Henricus 1. dedit abbatiam S. Edmundi Roberto, filio Hugonis comitis Cestrensis, & abbatiam de Ely Richardo, filio Gilberti comitis, cujus uterque parens de regia stirpe descendens illustrem sobolem sub veste monachica in Beccensi monasterio dedicavit. Pag. 861.

Richardus abbas ab Ely expulsus postea per episcopum Romanum dignitati restitutus est.

Richardus eccl: Elyensem, a Simeone acceptam, consummavit, in quam corpus S. Etheldredæ transtulit anno D. 1106. Kal. Novembr:

Facta est eodem tempore translatio corporum Sexburgæ, Withburgæ, & Ermenildæ.

Villa de Hadham recuperata à Richardo abbate è manibus Ranulphi Dunholmensis.

Richardus secrete cum Henrico primo, rege Angl: egit, ut abbatia Elyensis in sedem episcopalem mutaretur. Causa fuit dissensio inter abbatem Elyensem & episcopum Lincoln: de iurisdictione, visitatione, & consecratione, quæ omnia episcopus in abbatia de Ely ambiebat. Sed abbas defendebat sua jura privilegiis regum Angl: & donationibus pontif: Ro.

Richardus abbas obiit anno 7. regiminis sui, & sepultus est in Ely.

Ex vita Hervei primi episcopi Elyensis.

Pag. 862.

Herveus, Bangornensis episcopus, è suo episcopatu violenter ejectus ab Henrico rege ad Ely mittitur.

Herveus, consentientibus monachis Eliensibus, Henricum exorat ut monasterium Eliense fiat sedes episcopalis.

Henricus rex dedit Roberto episcopo Lincoln: maner: de Spaldwik, ut jus Grantebrig: provinciæ concederet sedi Elien:

Herveus Romam missus obtinuit à Paschali, episcopo Romano, confirmat: sedis episc: in Ely anno D. 1108.

Herveus liberavit eccl: Elien: de iugo servitutis, & custodiam, quam debebat castello Norwicensi, ad sui castelli jus perpetua donatione convertit. Castellum
Eliense.

Quadraginta libras de illis centum, quas eccl: Elien: solebat dare, de scutagio à rege sibi remitti impetravit.

Herveus gratia Henrici eos expulit, qui invito eo munitionem pontis in Ely servabant.

Impetravit etiam à rege locum de Chatriz, & ecclesiæ suæ possessionibus adjecit.

* Ambiebant MS.

Simi-

Similiter impetravit ut eccl: sua ubique per Angl: libera esset à teloneo.

Monachi de Thorney, sanctimoniales de Chateriz, & Canonici de Barnewelle in parochia Elien:

Redditus episcopatus de Ely æstimat: esse 1080. li.

Numerus præscriptus 72. monachorum in Ely redactus ad 40.

Nomina terrarum charta Hervei episcopi monach: de Ely datarum.

Insula de Suttun; Wicham; Wichesford; Wintesford; Tydbrightesey; Stunteney, cum 23. millibus anguillarum, &c.

In Grantebrigelhir, Hawkeston, Newton, Shelford, Meldeburn, Melred, Swatham, & 12. sceppæ frumenti & brascei, quas debent heredes Hardwini de Scalariis.

Pag. 863.

In Southfolk, Berecham, Wineston, Stoca, Melton, Baldeley, Suthburne, Brightwelle, cum Rixmura, soca quinque hundredorum & dimid: Lakinghith, Undelen, Schepey, Foftorp, & triginta millia allecarum de Dunewyco.

Turris eccl: S. Petri, quæ apud Ely in porta sita est, fulgure accensa, sed mirabiliter servata.

Via facta de Exning ad Ely, jubente Herveo, industria admirabili cujusdam Joannis monachi Eliensis.

Quidam nobilis dedit manerium de Estune eccl: S. Etheldredæ, quod Herveus episcopus postea distribuit consanguineo suo.

Præfuit Herveus sedi Elien: 22. annis. Obiit anno D. ^a 1133. Cal: Septembr: ⁺⁺

Ex vita Nigelli episcopi.

Henricus rex ^{2.} 3. anno ab obitu Hervei dedit episcopatum ⁺⁺

Nigello thesaurario suo apud ^b * Burnham 5. Cal. Jun: anno D. 1133. & 33. regni Henrici. ⁺⁺

 Richardus Eliensis historiographus.

Hæc latius in opusculis Richardi fratris nostri historiarum studiosiss: invenitur.

Nigellus commisit curam episcopatus cuidam Ranulpho, homini avaro & iniquo.

Nigellus episcopus, præfidentibus judicibus Radulpho Basset & Alberico Ver apud Windelbyri, has ablatas terras recuperavit sedi Elien: scilicet Coveney, & Mephale, in insula. Extra autem, Stewcheworth, Wrating, Stretle, Rodinge, Tripe.

^a Sic, cum notula subiecta, quam itidem bis paullo inferius videmus. Certe legi debet 1131. ut è Godwino colligimus, quem videbis p. 306. ^b Sic, cum asterisco.

law, Impetun, Pampesworth, Merham, Cotenham, ^uSnailwelle, Granteldene, Tyrington, Beremotefdun, Taderege, Chintefdun.

Laus Stephani regis Angl.

Pius quippe ac mansuetus cum esset rex, dives, corpore validus, & tunc temporis fortiss: virorum super omnes orientales probatur extitisse.

Baldewinus de Riveris & Nigellus episcopus exordium ce- Pag. 864.
perunt civilis belli contra Stephanum regem.

Malignorum instinctu, monachis obnixè dissuadentibus, contra regem munitionem in Ely ex lapide & cemento statuerat Nigellus firmis: quod virtute S. Etheldredæ crebro dissolvebatur. Unde ad aquam prope machinas construxit munitionem (de lignis factam) aggere cinxit, & Alherede ^a nihilominus reparatum custodiæ mancipavit.

Cognoscentes hoc potentes quidam patriæ, habito cum episcopo sermone, pactum ^b stabilium per suum auxilium locum contra regem firmissime tenere. Stephanus misit exercitum ad expugnandam insulam de Ely. Frustra autem laborante exercitu, ipse rex supervenit cum naviculis ad Alherede, & innexis desuper crateribus vadum equitibus transmeabilem fecit &c. ut rebelles aufugerint.

Nigellus clam noctu fugit cum 3. focis ad Matildem imperatr: quæ erat Glocestriæ.

Stephanus post victoriam gratus monachis Elien:

Stephanus rex milites Nigelli coëgit castellum de Alherede relinquere, ac suis custodiendum tradidit, & res totius episcopatus in manus suas accepit.

Alexander monachus Elien: & postea Prior, vir eloquens, à Nigello cum supplicibus literis Romam missus, literas à pont: Ro: de restituendo Nigello reportavit.

Post 2. annos dirigitur à Stephano in Ely comes Galfredus de Magna Villa, cum comite Gilberto, & milites episcopi captos vinxerunt.

Nigellus à Stephano sedi restitutus recepit à comitibus prædictis castellum de Alrehede, fultus auxiliis Dæ. Imperatricis.

Nigellus, consilio Gocelini de Ely, Radulphi dapiferi, ac Alexandri pincernæ, fervorum suorum, bona Elien: eccl: diripuit.

Nigellus, dum pergit imperatricem videre, spoliatus est re- Pag. 865.
bus omnibus à militibus Stephani regis apud Warham.

Nigellus, cum convenisset imperatr: rediit ad sedem suam,

^a Lege, nihilominus. ^b Lege, stabiliunt.

qua bona parte ornamentorum spoliata, Romam se contulit, ac Lucium episcopum convenit.

Homines regis erga Ely infidias unanimiter paraverunt, adversum quos cum custodes insulæ non sufficerent rebellare, Galfridum comitem, tunc adversarium Stephani regis, incendiis patriam & seditione perturbantem, suscipiunt: cui etiam castrum de Ely, atque Alrehede, ob firmamentum tuitionis, submiserunt. Hic totus in rabiem versus, invehctus Ramefiam, nobile monaster: invadens, fugata monach: caterva, custodiam posuit.

Similiter apud Benewik in ipso transitu aquarum.

Inde recessum habuit per Ely quiete ad Fordham, quam contra hostes sibi convalida manu equitum firmam usurpavit.

Stephanus rex spoliat ac distrahit possessiones Nigelli.

Fames ingens in Ely coëgit monach: reliquam ornamentorum ecclesiast: partem vendere.

Famem per vicinas regiones mag: pestis secuta est.

Comes Gaufridus interim ab exercitu regis interiit.

Nigellus à sede Ro: ad Ely rediit.

forſan Richardi

Richardus de Ponte card, clericus & nobilis, egit causſam Nigelli apud Stephanum.

Nigellus veniens ad Jefeſwic placavit Stephanum, datis 300. marcis, & filium suum obſidem dedit, quem adoleſcentem in monaſter: nutriebat, pro quo, & per quem, mag: & multis lædebatur eccl: incommodis.

Nigellus ornamenta eccl: ſuæ iterum ſpoliat.

Stephanus rex cum 19. annis reg: morbo diſenterix obiit.

Nigellus episcopus emit à rege Henrico 2. iter Tholoſam paranti, Theſaurariæ regis miniſterium pro Richardo filio ſuo 400. libris.

Pag. 866. Nigellus episcopus 3º. Romam petit.

Eugenius episcopus Ro. refutat pallam ditiff: à Nigello ſibi oblatam, quam Emma regina S. Etheldredæ dedit.

Nigellus, ab Adriano pont: Ro: poena ſuſpenſionis multatus, ob ornamenta eccl: Elien: toties ſpoliata, relaxatus eſt precibus Henrici regis.

Gul: Warenne comes, comes de Clare, comes de Albe-marle, Gaufridus ^a Marc, Henricus filius Geroldi, Robertus filius Unfrid, & Joannes ^b de, ab episcopo Ro: excommunicati hac lege niſi ^c red eccl: Elien: ablatas poſſeſſiones.

Vir nobilis quidam, camerarius comitis Britan: & Riche-mont: ad mortem pene infirmatus, habitum religionis à monach: de Ely accepit. Insuper cellam apud Deneiam, quam

^a Martelli Tom. I *Anglia Sacra*, p. 627. ^b Port adjiciend. ex *Angl. Sacra*. loc. cit. ^c L redderent.

ipsi monachi sub eo firmaverant, se cum jure perpetuo illis tradidit possidendam, & charta sua confirmavit.

Tunc temporis emerunt monachi Elien: ab Alberico Picot partem suam de Deneia, remanente tamen ad usus illorum Elmeneia cum terra, quam pater Alberici Picot dedit illis in villa de Beche, id est, sex ^a acras cum curtilagio.

Reg: præfuit cellæ S. Jacobi & S. Leonardi in insula Deneia.

Elmeneia insula ^a data" cum decimis de Wilbucham & Wendeya monachis de Deneye.

Obiit Nigellus episcopus cum præfuisset annis 36. id est, anno D. 1169. 3. Cal: Jun: Sepultus est in eccl: S. Etheldredæ coram altare S. Crucis.

Mortuo Nigello, Richardus ejus filius Franciam petit, ac regem monach: Elien: infestum reddit.

Ex vita Galfridi Ridel episcopi.

Galfridus Ridel, archidiaconus Cantuar: consecratus est in episcopum Elien: anno D. 1174. anno 21. Henr: 21. Sedit annis 14. additis septimanis 45. diebus etiam 3. Obiit 12. Cal: Septembr: intestatus Wintoniæ anno 19. regis Richardi. Ideo bona ejus confiscata sunt. Pecuniam numeratam habebat 3000. marcarum & 200s.

Novum opus eccl: Elien: versus occidentem cum turri usque ad cumulum fere perfecit.

Ex vita Gul. de Longo campo episcopi.

pag. 867.

Richardus cancellar: Richardi regis, & iusticiarius totius Angl: electus in episcopum Elien: anno D. 1190. & prid. Cal. Januar. consecratus.

De cujus festa inthronizatione quidam sic scripsit:

"Prævisis aliis Eliensia festa videre,

"Est quasi prævisa nocte videre diem."

Gulielmus factus à Clemente pont: Ro. legatus Angl: Walliæ & Hiberniæ.

Anno D. 1191. fugit Gulielmus episcopus à facie Joannis, fratris Richardi regis Angl: & apud Dover in veste muliebri comprehenditur, ac non multo post remittitur.

Dum autem tenderet Gul: episcopus Romam versus pro negotiis regis, completis à die consecrat: 7. annis & 30. obiit apud Pictavium prid. Cal. Febr: anno D. 1197. Sepultus est in

Cluni

abbatia quadam ordinis Cistert: quæ vocatur ^a Pum. Cor vero ejus jacet in parva tumba marmorea prope altare beati Martini.

^a Sic, cum duobus punctis subjectis. Sed acras itidem in Angl. Sacr. ^b Eis occurrit. ^c Sic MS. Sed Pinu Angl. Sacr. T. I. p. 633.

Ex vita Eustachii episcopi.

Eustachius, decanus Sarum, electus in episcopum Elien: 3. Idus Aug: anno D. 1197. & 9º. anno reg: Richardi regis.

Sedit annis 16. mens: 11. dieb. 21.

Obiit 3. No. Febr: anno D. 1215. & 16. reg: Joannis.

Dedit multa ornamenta ex auro & argento Elien: eccl:

Construxit Eustachius novam Galileam à fundamentis versus occident: partem Elien: eccl:

Eustachius perquisivit terras in Berkingham ad usum eccl:

Elien: ab Hamelino Comite Warenn:

✚ Galfridus de Burgo, archid: Norwicensis, electus in episcopum Elien:

✚ Sed monachi resiliens ab electione, non dum publicata, elegerunt Robertum Eboracensem, qui sine consecratione, pendente tamen lite, tenuit episcopatum fere per quinquennium.

Pag. 868.

Ex vita Joannis de Fontibus episcopi.

Anno reg: Henrici 3. cassatis electis Galfredo & Roberto, datus est episcop: Elien: à Pandulpho legato, & archiepiscopo Cantuar: Stephano, Joanni abbati de Fontibus.

Sedit annis quinque, septimanis 8. dieb: 2.

Obiit prid: Non: Maii apud Duneholm anno D. 1225.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: versus altare S. Andreæ. Nunc vero jacet in pavimento coram mag: altari ad pedes Joannis de Crandene tectus duobus lapidibus marmoreis.

Ex vita Galfridi de Burgo episcopi.

Galfridus archid: Norwicensis consecr: est in episcopum Elien: anno D. 1225.

Sedit annis 3. mens: 6. dieb: 2. Obiit 16. Cal: Jan: anno D. 1228.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: ex boreali parte chori.

Dedit 200. acras de Moore in marisco de Wifbeche ad augmentationem prioratus.

Ex vita Hugonis de Northwolde episcopi.

Hugo abbas de Byri consecr: in episcopum Elien: 4. No: Jun: anno D. 1229. & reg: Henr: 3. 12º.

Sedit 25. annis, sept: 9. dieb: 2.

Obiit 8. Id: Augusti anno D. 1254.

Hic præ omnibus prædecessoribus suis pollet ædificiis, prævalet beneficiis.

Construxit aulam episcopalem in Ely, in Ditton, & in ceteris ejus maneriis fere omnibus construxit ædificia.

Ædificavit novum opus eccl: Elien: versus orientem à fundamentis, quod Presbyterium nuncupatur: quod quidem opus

opus in 17. annis perfecit, expensis 5350. libr: 18. solidorum, & 8. denar:

Construxit etiam novam turrem ligneam versus Galileam.

Ex vita Gul: de Kirkenni episcopi.

Gulielmus cancellar: Henr: 3. regis Angl: fuit electus anno D. 1255. 18. Cal: Sept:

Sedit anno uno, sept: 5. diebus 2.

Obiit 11. Cal. Octobr: apud Sugho in Hispania anno D. 1256. & reg: Henr: regis 38.

Cor ejus sepultum in eccl: Elien:

Ex vita Hugonis de Balesham episcopi.

Pag. 869.

Hugo Sub-Prior Elien: eccl: electus est Id: Novembr: anno D. 1256. & 40. reg. Henr: 3.

Henricus rex & Bonifacius arch: Cantuar: electionem cassaverunt.

Hugo Romam petiit, ubi ab Alexandro 4^o. pont: Ro: consecr: est prid: Id: Octobr: anno D. 1257.

Sedit annis 28. sept: 34. dieb: vero 6.

Obiit anno D. 1286. 16. Cal. Jul. apud Dodington anno reg: Edwardi regis 14.

Sepultus est in cathedr: eccl: Elien: coram magno altari 8. Cal. ejusdem mensis à Thoma Rosenfensi episcopo.

Ex vita Joannis de Kirkeby.

Win

Joannes de Kirkeby decanus Wyburnensis, & thesaurarius Edwardi 1. regis Angl: electus fuit anno D. 1286. 7^o. Cal: Aug: quo tempore rex fuit Parisiis.

Sedit annis 3. sept. 26. dieb: 3.

Obiit 7. Cal: Apr: apud Ely, anno D. 1290.

Sepultus fuit à magistro Rogero de Walpole, Norwicen: episcopo, in Ely coram cruce ex parte boreali chori ante altare S. Joann: Bapt: Cal: dicti mensis.

Ex vita Gul: de Luda episcopi.

Gulielmus decanus S. Martini Londini, archid: Dunelmensis, & thesaurarius cameræ Edwardi regis, electus est in episcopum Elien: 4. Non: Maii anno D. 1290. & Edwardi regis 18.

Sedit annis 7.

Sepultus est in parte australi Elien: eccl: inter 2. columnas juxta mag: altare ad introitum veteris capellæ S. Mariæ.

Ex vita Radulphi de Walepole episcopi.

Una pars monachorum elegerunt Joannem Saleman Priorem Elien: in episcopum Elien:

G g g 2

Alterz

Altera pars elegit D^m. Joannem de Langton thesaurarium regis Edwardi.

Pag. 870.

Bonifacius episcopus Ro: cassata utriusque electione, Radulphum de Walpole theolog: professorem à sede Norwicensi ad Eliensem transfudit. Et Joannem Saleman, Priorem Elien: præfecit sedi Norwicensi anno D. 1298.

Sedit Radulphus in eccl: Elien: 3. fere annis.

Obiit 11. Cal. Apr: sub finem anni D. 1301.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: coram summo altari in pavimento.

Ex vita Roberti de Orford episcopi.

Robertus Prior Elien: electus est 18. Cal: Maii anno D. 1302.

Robertus Cantuar: archiepiscopus cupiebat cassare electionem Roberti Orford.

Pont: Ro: consecr: Robertum Romæ.

Robertus à Roma ad Ely reversus est oneratus quindecim millibus libr: æris alieni.

Sedit annis 7. & ultra.

Obiit apud Downeham 12. Cal: Febr: anno D. 1309.

Sepultus est ante summum altare in pavimento juxta Radulphum de Walpole.

Ex vita Joannis de Ketene episcopi.

Rex, regina, & barones scripserunt Priori & conventui de Ely, subnixæ rogantes, ut eligerent in episcopum Bonifacium de Salucz, Lombardum clericum, nobili genere ortum.

Joannes de Ketene eleemosynarius eccl: Elien: electus in episcopum.

Sedit annis 7.

Obiit prid: Id: Maii anno D. 1316.

Sepultus est in pavimento coram summo altari.

Ex vita Joannis de Hothun episcopi.

Joannes, clericus Edwardi regis, electus anno D. 1316.

Frater Alanus de Walsingham factus Sub-Prior Eliensis circa 5. annum Joannis de Hothun, & postea sacrista.

Pag. 871.

Anno D. 1341. in nocte ante diem S. Ermenildæ subito ruit campanile super chorum, cum tanto strepitu ac fragore, ut putaretur terræ-motus.

Alanus sacrista emundavit locum, in quo novum campanile erat extructurus, per octo partes arte architectoria mensuratas, in quibus octo columnæ lapideæ, totum ædificium supportantes, erigerentur, & infra quas choris postea cum stallis esset construendus fodere fecit, & scrutari, donec inveniret locum solidum ubi fundamentum operis secure posset inchoare. Quod quidem opus usque ad superiorem tabulatum per 6. annos consummatum, anno D. 1348.

Et

Et statim eodem anno illa artificiosa structura lignea novi campanilis, summo ac mirabili mentis ingenio imaginata, super prædictum opus lapideum ædificanda, fuit incepta, & maximis ac onerosis impensis, præsertim pro lignis grossis, prædictæ structuræ necessario congruentibus, longe lateque quærendis, & difficultate max: tandem inventis, magno pretio comparatis, ac per terram & per mare ad Ely adductis, nec non & per ingeniosos artifices sculptis ac fabricatis, atque in ipso opere artificiose coadunatis, honorificam & optatam, deo auxiliante, fortita est consummationem.

Sumptus novi campanilis per 20. annos tempore Alani sacristæ 2406. li. 6. solidi, 11. denar:

Sumptus novæ cameræ juxta infirmariam 3. annis 60. li. 17. fol. 9. denar: & ob.

Sumptus novi muri juxta cœmeterium, cum sedis ibidem perquisitis, una cum constructione novarum domorum, & portarum, & murorum per circuitum in sacristaria per 12. annos 188. li. 13. fol. 11. denar:

Crux, quam Edgarus rex dedit eccl: Elien: furto, cum aliis ornamentis, tempore Alani sacristæ sublata.

Locus nomine Quenesbour ad partem australem turris exterioris in Ely.

Crux Edgari indicio furis relata.

Frater Alanus ex parte boreali juxta villam in longum à cœmeterio parochialis eccl: usque ad officium eleemosynariæ murum erexit lapideum bonum, & altum; & alterum à loco ubi incepit usque ad angulum capellæ S. Mariæ, cingens muris totum officium sacristariæ. Pag. 872.

Joannes de Hothun episcopus Elien: contulit Priori & conventui de Ely quoddam manerium in Northwold, vocatum Dageney, pro quo excambiatum fuit cum Thoma de Chepham quoddam aliud maner: in Litlebyri in Efflax, vocatum Overhale, & Netherhale, cum Merecroft, & aliis pertinentiis.

Joannes de Hothun episcopus fieri fecit illam novam fabricam, pulchram valde, incipientem ab opere bonæ memoriæ Hugonis de Northwolde, protendentem ad novam fabricam chori, expensis 2034. libr: 12. fol: 8. denariorum ob: quadr:

Sedit Joannes Hothun in episcopatu ann: fere 20.

Obiit apud Somerlham, paralyti percussus, 18. Cal: Febr: anno D. 1336.

Dedit eccl: Elien: calicem aureum, & duos urceolos aureos.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: ad partem orientalem altaris in choro versus mag: altare, sub quadam pulchra structura lapidea, cum imagine episcopi de alabastro super tumulum.

Ex vita Simonis de Monte acuto.

Frater Joannes de Cranden, Prior de Ely, electus in episcopum Elien: 4. Id: Mart:

Sed hæc electio cassata fuit ab episcopo Ro: & Simon de Monte acuto translatus est ab Wigornia in sedem Elien:

Joannes de Cranden, Prior Elien: fecit novam capellam mirandi decoris ad hospitium Prioris.

Joannes de ^a Craden, Prior Elien: perquisivit quoddam hospitium in ^b Canteburgia pro scholaribus nostris monachis ibidem hospitandis. Sed postea, pro quibusdam beneficiis eccl: Elien: factis per Gul: Bateman episcopum Norwicensem, concessum fuit & collatum dictum hospitium Scholaribus de aula S. Trinitatis Cantabrigiæ; cujus aulae cum scholaribus dictus pater reverendus fuerat fundator primus.

Fig. 873.



Alanus de Walsingham ex sacrista factus Prior Elien:

Simon de Monte acuto episcopus Elien: circa fabricam novæ capellæ S. Mariæ, ex parte boreali suæ cathedr: eccl: inceptam, multas & largas impensas tradidit. Sed morte præventus tantum inchoatam reliquit.

Frater Joannes de Wisbech Christi fidelium eleemosynis leviter inceptam consummavit.

Frater Joannes Wisbech ^c dictæ capellæ fabricam incepit anno D. 1321. Cujus fabricæ primum lapidem posuit vir venerabilis & artificiosus frater Alanus de Walsingham, Prior Elien:

Frater Joannes Wisbech dum fodit loca fundamenti capellæ S. Mar: propriis manibus inter alios invenit ollam æneam, nummorum plenam, & stipendia operariorum ex illis quam diu duraverunt persolvit.



Frater Joannes Wisbech, ^d cum, subsidio Simonis episcopi, & aliorum virorum honorabilium, nec non & communis plebis, eleemosynis, per annos 28. & sept: 13. opus prædictum sollicitudine max: continuasset, & structuram lapideam, simul cum imaginibus infra capellam & extra ^e numero 147. præter minutas imagines, in tabula supra altare, & præter ad ostium introitus in capella, opus etiam ligneum, plumbo tectum, & agabulum orientale, cum duabus fenestris, ex utraque parte capellæ, ferro & vitro pulcherrime apparatus, consummasset, anno D. 1349. Cal: Jul: tempore communis pestilentiae obiit.

Simon episcopus sedit ann: 8. & modicum plus. Obiit 20. Jun:

Sepultus est in nova capella S. Mariæ.

^a Sic. ^b Cantebriam MS. ^c Bis habentur in MS. ^d Adjeci. ^e Bis occurrit.

Ex vita Thomæ Lile, alias Lidle, episcopi.

Mortuo Simone, monachi Elien: elegerunt Alanum de Wallingham, Priorem Elien: in episcopum.

Sed hac cassata electione Clemens 8. pont: Ro: ex plenitudine potestatis suæ fratrem Thomam de Lile de ord: Prædicatorum in episcopum Elien: præfexit anno D. 1344. mense Jul: & Avenioni consecravit.

Hugo de Hinton, nobilis armiger, filius Joannis de Hinton, pugnavit, tempore Eduardi 3. una cum fratre Gul: de Hinton, milite, in transmarinis partibus, & in regno Hispaniæ contra inimicos crucis Christi. Qua pugna Gul: Hinton, miles, occisus est, & Hugo in lumbis pene ad mortem vulneratus; sed ex vulnere postea convaleuit.

{ Joannes
Gulielmus de Hinton.
Hugo
Radulphus

Radulphus de Hinton.

Thomas primis annis sui ^a episcop: Thomas ingentum numerum servorum; sed postea numerum redegit in ordinem.

Thomas egregius prædicator fuit.

Quidam maligni homines quasdam domos Dominæ de Wake apud Colne in comit: Huntendune combusserunt, quod crimen congestum est in episcopum & suos.

Unde episcopus à Justitiariis damnatus est multa noningentorum ^b librarum Dominæ Wake: quæ quidem pecunia post in brevi eidem extitit persoluta.

Thomas episcopus regem petit, postulans justitiam contra iniquam condemnationem.

Richardus de la Vache, miles, testis verborum regis Edwardi, offensi nimia licentia verborum Thomæ Lile erga eum.

Radulphus Carles, genere Normannus, cubicularius Thomæ episcopi, occidit Gul: Holm, familiarem Dominæ Wake; & hæc causa infelicitatem Thomæ adauxit.

Grantsdene maner: Thomæ Lile episcopi Elien:

Gulielmus de Stanstede Senescallus Thomæ episcopi, ac custos totius insulæ.

Bona temporal: Thomæ episcopi confiscata.

Gul: de Whitlesey archid: Huntendunensis.

Recessit Thomas episcopus ab Angl: fugiens offensum regem anno D. 1360. ac episcopum Ro: Avenioni convênit. Pag. 875.

Sedit Thomas Lile in episcop: Elien: 17. fere annis.

Obiit Avenioni 9. Cal. Jul: anno D. 1361.

Sepultus est in eccl: Sanctæ Praxedis, juxta Avenionem, inter sorores fratrum Prædicatorum.

^a F. episcop: ingentem numerum servorum retinuit; sed &c. Vide Angl. Sacr. T. I p. 655. ^b Adjeci ex Angl. S.

Ex vita Reginaldi Brian episcopi.

Mortuo Thoma Lile, Innocentius episcopus Ro: transtulit Reginaldum episcopum Wigorn: ad sedem Elien: Sed morte celeri præventus ad Ely nunquam pervenit.

Joannes de Bokingham clericus, mortuo Reginaldo, electus est in episcopum Elien:

Ex vita Simonis de Langham.

Cassata Joannis de Bokingham elect: pont: Ro: Simonem de Langham, abbatem Westmonaster: 10. die mens: Januar: anno D. 1361. sedi Elien: præfecit.

Simon episcopus eccl: parochialem S. Crucis ex parte aquilonari monaster: dedicavit.

Sedit Simon 5. ann: postea translatus ad archiepiscopatum Cantuar: ac deinde ab Urbano 6. pont: Ro: in presbyterum

^x
Card: S. Sixti electus est.

Ex vita Joannis de Barnet episcopi.

Joannes translatus est ab Urbano 6. pont: Ro: à Batoniensi eccl: ad Elien: anno D. 1366.

Sedit ann: 6.

Obiit apud Hatfeld 7. Id: Jun: senex, ac plenus dierum, anno D. 1373.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: juxta mag: altare ex parte australi. Fecit fieri 3. fenestras in presbyterio ex parte australi eccl: Elien: & 2. ex parte aquilonari.

Vacavit sedes per annum, sed non completum.

Ex vita Thomæ Arundale episcopi.

Electus fuit in episcopum Henricus de Wakefeld, domus regie thesaurarius.

Sed rex scripserat pro Joanne Woderone suo confessore.

Pag. 876. Cassata hac electione Gregorius, pont: Ro: contulit episcopatum D^o Thomæ Arundale, filio Roberti comitis Warenne & Arundale, anno D. 1374. & ætatis Thomæ episcopi Elien: 22^o.

Sedit ann: 14. mens: 5. dieb: 18.

Translatus est hinc in archiepiscopum Ebor: & post in Cantuar:

Vacabat sedes Elien: 13. diebus.

Construxit Thomas Arundale ædificia perpulchra & sumptuosa in suo palat: apud Ely, & in aliis maneriis eccl:

Contulit eccl: Elien: unam tabulam de auro cum lapidibus pretiosis ad valorem 300. Marcarum. Quæ tabula quondam fuit regis Hispaniæ, postea Dⁱ. Edwardi, nobilis Principis Angl: de quo Thomas episcopus hanc tabulam emit.

Ex

Ex vita Joannis de Fordeham.

Joannes translatus est de sede Dunelmensi ad Elien: per Bonifacium episcopum Ro: 5. Cal: Octobr. anno D. 1388.

Sedit ann: 37. mens: 3. dieb: 4.

Obiit plenus dierum 13. Cal: Decembr: in maner: de Dunham anno D. 1425.

Sepultus est apud Ely in occident: parte capellæ S. Mariæ.

Vacavit sedes septimanis 21. & 6. diebus.

Ex vita Philippi Morgan.

Rex Henricus 6. & multi nobiles scripserunt conventui Elien: ut eligerent in episcopum Gulielmum Alnewik, utriusque juris doctorem, & regis confessorem, ac privati sigilli custodem.

Monachi Elien: elegerunt Petrum Ely, Priorem Elien: in episcopum.

Martinus quintus episcopus, cassata elect: Petri, transfudit Philippum Morgan, utriusque juris doctorem, à sede Wigorn: in Eliensem anno D. 1425.

Sedit ann: 9. sept: 26. diebus 4.

Obiit in maner: suo de Hatfeld 8. Cal: Novembr: anno D. 1434.

Sepultus est London: apud Cartusianos.

Ex vita Ludovici Luschburne.

pag. 877.

Monachi Elien: elegerunt in pastorem suum Robertum Fitzhugh episcopum London.

Hic ante confirmationem suam apud S. Ostham obiit.

Tunc rex scripsit conventui Elien: ut Thomam Rodburne, episcopum Meneven: in suum pastorem eligerent.

Conventus Elien: elegit Thomam Boucher, filium comitis de Stafforde, episcopum Wigorn: in pastorem Elien:

Thomas Boucher cancellarius Universitatis Oxon:

Henricus rex non admisit Thomam Boucher electum.

Eugenius 4. pont. Ro: misit bullas confirmator: electionis Thomæ Boucheri: sed Thomas timore statuti "Præmunire facias" non ausus est eas recipere.

Rex dedit episcopatum Elien: Ludovico Luschburn, archiepiscopo Rothomagensi, card: 4. Coronatorum, cancellario Franc: & Normanniæ, ac consanguineo suo, in commendam dicto archiepiscopatu.

Eugenius revocat bullas ad Thomam Boucher transmissas anno D. 1437.

Sedit Ludovicus annis sex, & totidem mensibus.

Obiit in maner: suo apud Hatfeld anno 1443. 18^o. die Sept.

Intestina Ludovici sepulta in eccl: de Hatfeld. Cor vero

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

H h h h

Rotho-

Rothomagi. Corpus in eccl: Elien: inter 2. columnas marmoreas juxta altare Sanct. reliquiarum.

Ex vita Thomæ Boucher episcopi.

Thomas, ante electus sed cassatus, iterum eligitur, ac à sede Wigorn: ad Elien: transfertur anno D. 1443. 12. die Mart.

Sedit ann: 10. sept. 23. diebus 5.

Deinde translatus est ad sedem Cantuar: per Nicolaum 5. pont: Ro: anno D. 1454.

Sedes vacavit 14. diebus.

Ex vita Gul: Gray episcopi.

Gul.

Nicolaus 5. dedit episcop: Elien: Thomæ Gray, procuratori Henrici 6. regis Angl. in curia Ro:

Pag. 878.

Sedit annis 24. sept: 11. & dieb: 2.

Obiit apud Downeham 4. die Augusti.

Sepultus est apud Ely inter duas columnas marmoreas.

Dedit pecuniam ad reparationem mag: campanilis, & ornamenta eccl:

Ex vita Joannis Morton episcopi 26. Elien:

Joannes Moreton, doctor legis civilis, clericusque Rotularum Di. regis Edwardi 4. electus est in episcopum Elien: 8. die Aug: anno D. 1478.

Vacavit episcop: 5. annis.

Paginæ 18. vacant.

Pag. 897.

[*The Copy of an ould Roule of Armes.*]

Lempereur de Alemaine de or a un egle peyr a deus testes.

Le rey de Fraunce de asur poudre a flurette de or.

Le roy dengleterre de goules a treys lepardes de or.

Le roy despaine esquartile de argent e de goules a deus chastelles de or en les quarter de goules a deus Liunceus dazur en les quarters de argent.

Le roy de Cecyle dazur poudre a florettes de or a un lambeu de goules.

Le roy de Navar de goules a un charbucle de or lesance.

Le roy de Chastelle de goules a un chafel de or.

Le roy Dalmayne de or a un egle de fable.

Le roy darrogon pale de or e de goules.

Le roy de Boesme de argent a un lion de fable corone de or a un croyz dor sur lespaule.

Le roy de Hongerye de or estenzele a deus passanz dazur.

Lemperour de Constantinople de goules poudre a crofyle dor a un croyz dor passaunt a quatre roundeles dor en quatre quarteres e en chek un roundelle un croysfille.

LLewelin ab Griffin esquartile dor e de goules a leparz del un e lautre.

Le

Le roy dacre dargent poudre a croyfille dor a une croyz dor byllette.

Le roy Defchofce dor a un lion de goules a un bordure dor flurette de goules.

Le roy de Chipre de vert befante de goules a un croyz dor paffant.

Le roy de Norway de goules a un cheuald dor felle.

Le roy de Denemark dor a un beuf de goules.

Le roy de Man de goules a treys gambes armes o tutte le quiffes et chek un cornere feyt un pee.

Le roy dermenye dor a un liun rampant de goules a un bordure de goules endente. Pag. 898.

Le baucent del temple dargent al chef de fable a un croyz de goules paffant.

Le baucent del hospitale de goules a un croyz dargent fourme.

Le counte de Poyters party dazur e de goules per le goules poudre a turelles dor lazur poudre a flurettes dor.

Le counte de Bretagne efchekere dor e dazur a une Kantele dermine a un bordure de goules.

Le counte de Blaes pale de veyr e de goules al chef dor.

^A
Le counte de brenes efchekere dor e dazur a une bordeur des goules.

Le counte de S. Paule pale de veyr et de goules al chef dor a une labeu dazur.

Le counte Deu dazur billette dor a un liun dor.

Le counte de Flaundres dor a une liun de fable raumpant.

Le counte de Bar Dazur pudre a croifile dor a deus bars de mere.

Le counte Dartoys dazur pudre a florette dor a une labeu de goules pudre a circle dor.

Le counte Waldemond burle de une grofe burlure dargent et de fable.

Le counte de Ruffye dor a un liun rampant dazur.

Le counte de Wandome dargent al chef dazur a une lion raumpant de goules.

Le counte de Grantpre a une menue burlure dor e de goules.

Le counte Daluerne dor a un gunfanun de gules.

Le counte de Forest de goules a un dauffin de mer dor.

^S
Le counte Meffons dor a une liun raumpant de goules a une bordure entere de goules.

Le counte de Gynes veyre dor et dazur.

Pag. 899.

Le counte de Henaud cheverone dor e de fable.

Le counte de Tolosa de Goules a un croyz dor pate et perse a une bordure dor.

H h h h 2

Le

Le counte Chaumpaine dazur a une bende dargent a custeres dor diasprez.

Le counte de Restelle de goules a treis rastelles dor.

Le counte de Joeny de goules a une egle dargent.

^P
Le counte de Rige dazur a un liun rampant barre dargent et de goules coronee dor.

Le duke de Breban de sable a un lion rampant dor.

Le duk dostriche de goules a un fesse dargent.

Le duk de Bavaire macle de argent e dazur.

Le duk de Poulane dor a un egle de sable a une creffant en la petryne dargent.

Le duke de Loreyne dor a une bende de goules a treis egles dargent en la bende.

Le duk de Luneburg dargent a un lion de goules rampant a la bowe croyze e coronee dor.

Le counte de Guerd de goules a un bende dargent a litte dor fluretes.

Le counte de Belingne dazur a un bende dor a deus liuncels dor rampantes.

Le counte de Rampfuile dor a treis rofers sur chek une rofer une rose chek une rofer verte.

Le counte de la petite pierre dor al chef de goules a une chefrune dargent 6. chef.

Le counte de Munjoye a une egle de veyr.

Le counte de Leonsteine dargent a une lion de goules corone dor estant sus une mote dazur.

Geffrey de Neville dargent a une sautour de Goules.

John le fiz John esquartere dor e de Gules a un bordure endente dargent e de azur.

Le counte de Albemarle de goules a une croyz de veyr.

Le counte Patriz de goules a une liun rampant dargent.

Pag. 890.

Le counte de Lafcele pale dor e de sable.

Le counte de Marre dazur bylete dor a une bende dor.

William de Brequyn dor a treys peuz de goules.

Le counte de Cestre dazure a treys garbes dor.

Alein Lasser dargent a chef de goules.

William Hansard dazur a treys molettes dargent.

William de Ros dazur a treys buz dor.

Le counte Chaloun de goules a un bende dor.

John Comyn de goules a treys garbes dor.

Le counte de la Marche burle de une menue burlure dargent e dazur.

Le counte de Valence burle dargente et dazur a merloz le goules bordeaud.

Thomas de Clare dor a treys cheverouns de goules a une labeu dazur.
Roger

Roger de Leyburne dazur a fis Liuncels dargent.

Gul: Longespe dazur a fis liuncels dor.

Moun frer au tel a une cauntel dermin.

Hernol de la Wede barre dor e de gules frette dargent.

Henry de Bernam les armes le roy de Fraunce al chef pale dargent e de gules.

Le Meyre de Segney dargent a un croiz de fable a merlor de fable bordeauz.

Gaultier de Gistelle a gules a un cheffron dermine.

Walter de Furnivall dargent a un ben^ede de gules a fis Merlor de gules.

John de Gurney dargent a une croiz de goules engarle.

Perys Pigot dazur a fis merlor dor a une ben^ede dor engrale.

Richard Fiz Nicol dazur a un quinte foyl dor as estalopes dargent Bordeauz.

Walter de Stotewile burle dargent e de goules a iii. cos de fable. Pag. 901.

Geffrey de Gaunt barre dor e dazur a un ben^ede de gules.

Warin de Mont chefy dor a iii. escochons barry de Veyr et de Gules.

John de Monemuth dor a iii. cheverons de gules a une fesse dargent.

Robertus de Mortimer barrey dor e de vert flurete del une e de aultre.

Gualter de Falconberge de fable a une quintefoil dargent a merlor de argent bordiauz.

Hugh Bigot de gules a un leun dor passant.

Rafe Basset pale dor e de goules a une cantel dargent a une croys de fable patee 6. cantelle.

Rauf Delahaye dargent a ruell de goules.

Aleyn de la Zouch de gable bezantie dor.

Roger de Somery dor a deus leons dazure.

Hugh Sengayne de goules a iii. ronelles dor a une dans dor 5. chefe.

Geffrey Tregoz dor a un Leparde de gules 6. chef a ii. gymeles de goules.

Geffrey de Segrave de fable a treys garbes dargent.

Robert de Tatilhale eschekere dor e de gules al chef Armine.

William de Boyvile esquartile dor e de fable a une leun passant de Goules. 6. cantel dor.

John de Brusse dor a treys cheverons de gules a une bod Dazur endente.

Roger de Mortymer barre dor et dazur al chef pale al chantel gerone a un esbochon dargent.

Marmaduke de Twenge dargent e une fesse de gules a treys papagays.

John

- John de Burgh macle de veyr et de Gules.
 John Giffard de goules a 3. Lions dargent passantz.
 Pag. 902. Geffrey de Genevile dazur al chef dermine a un leun recoupe de goules en lazur iii. breffler dor.
 Robert de Clifford eschekere dor e dazur a une fesse de goules.
 William Crepyn dargent a treys barres de goules engrelles.
 Amary de Miland de fable a un liun dargent raumpant a la cowe furche lefcue bylete dargent.
 Henry de Chenoufe dargent a un croyz de gules a quatre liuns rampant dazur.
 John de Mount Morency dor poudre degle e dazur a une croyz de goules.
 Le duk de Burgoyne bende dor e dazur a une bordure de gules.
 Le counte de Cleve de goules a un eschochon dargent a une charbocle dor flurte.
 Le counte de Lucenburg burle dargent e dazur a une leun de gules rampant corone dor.
 Le counte de Musein de Goules au lapard dor raumpant a la cowe furche.
 Le counte del Monte dargent a un leon rampant de goules a la cowe croyse corone dor a une labeu dazur.
 Le counte de Kyburc de gules a un bend dor a ii. liuns rampant dor.
 Le counte de Friburc dor a un egle de gules a une bordure de veyr.
 Le counte de Wirtemberg dor a iii. perche de deym de fable.
 Le counte de Trerfeyn dor a un byse de gules.
 Le counte de Whitingwen veire dor e de gules a une eschuchon dazur a un sautoir dargent.
 Le counte de Colefeyn dor a un chert de fable.
 Le counte de Herford dazur a sis Liuncels dor a une bende dargent lyte dor.
 Pag. 903. Le counte de Cornwale dargent a un liun raumpant de goules corone dor a une bordure de fable besante dor.
 Le counte de Winchestre de goules poudre a fause lousenge dor.
 Le roy de Portugal de goules poudre a turelles dor a une labeu lazur.
 Counte de Danmartyn de Boleynne barre dargent & dazur a une bordure de goules.
 Mi Mir Bilebatid de Trie dor a une bende gobone dargent et dazure.
 Reynalde

Reynalde de Trie dor a un bende dazur a un label de gules.

Le counte de Vian de gules a une egle dor.

Roger de Moubrey de gules a un leun raumpant dargent.

Robert de Ros de goules a treis buz dargent.

Hugo de Nevile dazur a un leon raumpant dor.

Geffrey de Lufcy de goules poudre a croifil dor a treis luz dor.

Robert de Nevile de goules a une fautor dargent.

Garin de Baffingburn geroun dor et dazur.

Thomas Bardulf dazur poudre a croifil dor e treis quinte foiles dor.

Gul: fū frer dazur a treys quinte foiles dor.

Fouke de Karketon de gules et un fautor dargent engralle.

Nicolaus de Manford unde dargent e de goules.

Richard de la Moore esquartile dargent et dazure endente.

Eustache de Bailiol de goules a un faus eskochin dargent.

Le counte de Pennebrok party dor e de vert a un lion raumpant party de or e de gules en lunge.

Le counte de Warwik eschekere dor e dazure a un cheveron dermine.

John de Plescy dargent a treis molettes de gules perces.

Le counte del Ile de goules a treis barres dor diafrez.

Pag. 904.

Walter Belchaump equartile dor e de goules a un bende de gules.

Guy de Rocheforte esquartile dor et de gules.

Jon de Berner esquartile dor et de verte a une labeu de gules.

Geffrey de Belchaump esquartile dargent e de sable.

Rafe de Camoys dor al chef de goules a treis gasteselles dargent 6. chef.

Walter Malduft dargent a deus barres de gules.

Arnald del boyis dargent a deus barres de goules a une Kantel de goules.

Ingram del Merk de gules a une lion raumpant dargent.

Walter Martel de goules a treis martelles dargent.

Baudewin de Friville de veyr a une croyz passant de goules.

William Dodingceles dargent a une fesse de gules a deus roueles de gules v. chef.

Robert Augeuyn de gules a une florette dor.

Philip Marmion de veyr a une fesse de gules.

Edwarde de Pavely dazure a un croys dor recersele.

Hugh le Hufe barre dermine e de gules.

Philip le fiz Marmion ebartile dargent e de goules endente.

John

John de Sein-John dargent a chef de goules a deus roueles dor v. chef.

Robert de Vauffe eschekere dargent et de gules.

Bawdewin Peche veyre dor e de gules.

Bawdewin de Creyke dazur a une manche dermine.

Peres de Meucclerk dazur a treys quintefoiles dargent.

Pag. 905. Walter de Meinjohn dazur a treis fermar dor.

Walter de Burg eskartile dargent et de goules a une croyz de gules passant.

Richarde de Haselington dargent treis crescantz de fable.

Morice le fiz Gerald dargent a un fautour de goules.

Richard Talbot dor a un leon de goules a une color dor a une bordure de vert besante dor.

John de Harcourte de gules a deus barres dor.

Hugh larcheuesk burle de une menue burlure dargent et dazure a une bende de gules.

Geffrey de Mergynes de gules a une fesse dor et une dazur dor v. chef.

Robert de Cresques dazur, al chef dor a treis gemelles dor.

Hugh de Baucoy le labiau verte dor a une croyz de goules recersele a une labeu de fable.

Launcelot de Meinmark dargent a un bende de gules engralle a une labeu dazur.

Eschalard de mont Tyrelle dargent a une bende de gules engralle a fis escalopes dazur.

Thomas de Coscy barre de veyr e de gules et une bende dor.
ch

Robert de Bassiges pale de veyr et de gules al chef dor a une furette de fable recoupe.

William de Chauegu dargent a une fesse de goules engralle a une labeu de fable.

Philip de Mountfort de goules a une bende dargent a la cove furche a une labeu dazure.

Henry de Bansterfeyn de vert a iii. fause losenges dargent al chef pale dor e de goules.

Gauter Bertant pale dor et de gules a une cauntel dazur a une ronel dargent.

Pag. 906. vacat.

Pag. 907. *Owt of a Charte of the Genealogie of the Dukes of Torke.*

Cadwaldrus rex.

Yerworth Drwyudon heire to Brute.

Lewelinus Princeps Northwalliæ. Gladusa Duy filia & heres.

Rogerus Mortimer primus comes Merchia.

Eadmundus Mortimer secundus comes Mercia.

Eadmundus Mortimer.

Eaduergus

Eaduerdus Mortimer desponsavit Margaretam Findeles.

Rogerus Mortimer desponsavit Joannam de Montag^{ue}ir.
Erat hic tertius Mercie comes.

Eadmundus Mortimer quartus comes Marchie.

Philippa filia & heres Leonelli ducis Clarentie, & primi
Hibernie, & 2^a. Hibernie.

Alicia nupta Henrico Percy, postea Thomæ Domino de
Clifford.

Henricus Percy comes Northumbrie, filius Henrici &
Alicie. Luna insigne Perciorum.

Proles hujus Henrici.

Henricus Luna.

Richardus Luna.

Gulielmus episcopus Luna.

Caterina Luna.

Georgius Luna.

Rodolphus Luna.

Anna Luna.

Thomas Percy.

Proles Alicie, & Thomæ Cliffordi.

Thomas Clifford Draco.

Thomas Clefford Draco.

Joannes Clifford Draco.

Genealogia regum Francie.

S. Ludovicus.

Philippus pulcherrimus.

Isabella heres Francie.

Eduardus 3. & Francie rex.

Eduardus princeps.

Gulielmus Hatfelde.

Leonellus dux Clarentie, primus Hibernie.

Joannes de Gaunte dux Lancastrie.

Eadmundus dux Eboracensis desponsavit heredem Hispanie.

Thomas Wodestoke dux Glocestrie.

Gulielmus Vindelesforanus.

Joannes de Gaunt.

Isabella filia Petri, regis Hispanie, heres Castellie & Le-
gionum, uxor Joannis de Gaunt.

Progenies derivata ex Joanne de Gaunt.

Henricus quartus rex Anglie Vulpes.

Henricus quintus rex Vulpes.

Catarina regina Lupus, uxor Henrici quinti.

Henricus sextus a Vulpes".

a Linea per hanc vocem ducta.

Tom. 1. Par. 2.

liii

Philippus

Philippus de Valefia rex Franciæ, à quo
 Carolus de Valefia rex Lupus, à quo
 Philippus de Valefia rex Lupus, à quo
 Joannes rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo
 Carolus quintus rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo
 Carolus sextus rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo
 Carolus septimus rex Franciæ Lupus.
 Catarina, filia & heres Caroli sexti, uxor Henrici 5^{ti}, &
 mater Henrici sexti.

Sequitur progenies Mortimariorum ab Eadmundo comite quarto.

Rogerus ^a Morti, ejus nominis tertius, comes Marchiæ, & tertius Hiberniæ, à Leonello ^aavo, & Philippa matre sua.

Sequebatur Anna, quarta Hiberniæ.

Et collaterales duo.

^b quartus ^c comes
 Eadmundus ^a quintus Marchiæ filius Eadmundi 3. & Philippæ. Adjunctus est & idem Rogerus Mortimer sine titulo.

Progenies Eadmundi Ducis Eboracensis, quinti filiorum Eaduerdi 3. regis Ang.

Progenies Eadmundi quintogeniti Eadweardi 3. regis Angl.

Eadmundus dux Eboracensis.

Richardus comes Cantabrigiæ.

Richardus dux Eboracensis 9.

Elisabeth, descendens à Richardo comite, nupsit Domino de Boucher.

Hic linea producta de Richardo comite Grantebrige ad nomen Elisabethæ, & altera ad Annam Rogeri, 2. comitis Mercii, Mortimarii, Tertii Hiberniæ.

Ita ut Anna quarta Hiberniæ titulo numeretur.

Eadmundus Mortimer comitum Merciorum titulo quintus.

Subsequitur Rogerus Mortimer sine titulo.

Ex Anna linea ad Richardum ducem Eboracensem deducta.

Altera linea deducta à Richard, comite Grantebrig, ad Richardum ducem Eboracensem.

Pag. 909. Thomas Wodeftoke, sextogenitus Eadueardi, dux Gloucestriæ.

Anna ejus filia nupta comiti de Staforde ^d occiso apud Salopiam.

Hæc postea nupsit Gulielmo Boucher.

^{Esax}
 Henricus comes de Ew, filius Gulielmi Boucheri & Annæ.

^a Sic. ^b Sic, cum nota inductionis. ^c Sic. ^d Occisi MS.

Elisabet nupta Dno Henrico Bouchero. Hæc lineam duxit
à Richardo comite Cantabrigiæ.

Eduardus.

Gulielmus Boucher.

Henricus.

Joannes.

Hunfridus.

Joannes.

Thomas.

Richardus, dux Eboracensis, Quintus Hiberniæ, filius Richardi comitis Cantabrigiæ, & Annæ, quæ filia & heres Philippæ Leonellicæ fuit.

Eadueardus, filius Richardi Ducis Eboracensis, & Annæ Mortimariæ, verus rex Angl. & Franciæ, nec non Castellæ, & Legionum, & Dominus Hiberniæ.

Falco insigne Richardi Ducis Ebor.

In medio insigne Cervi coronati & catenati.

Insignia
Eadueardi
regis.

Ad dextram sol aureus.

Ad levam luna excrescens, in cujus medio leo incedens.

Rosa alba, cujus à dextra leo ensifer erectus stat.

A leva Taurus niger, & erectus, auratis cornibus, sceptrum gerit, tyramque in sceptri vertice.

Ditiones Eadueardi Quarti regis Angl.

Normandie. Cornewalle. Gian. Marche. Hulster. Geneville. Batelesmer. Lacy. Hampton. Warine. Kente. Clare. Longespe. Glocester. Verdon.

Progenies Richardi Ducis Ebor.

Anna Ducissa Excestriæ.

Eadmundus comes de Ruthelande.

Elisabeth Ducissa Suthfolk.

Margareta.

Gulielmus.

Joannes.

Georgius dux Clarentiæ.

Thomas.

Richardus dux Glocestriæ.

Ursula.

Sextus Hiberniæ moenia subvertet, & diversas portiones in unum reducet. Antiquum nomen insula Titafer

Item Bede saith: "Insula tunc uti sic debet nomine Bruti".

Merline saith, "Nomine Bruti nominabitur insula, extraneorum peribit".

Pag. 910. vacat.

liii 2

Things

Pag. 911.

*Things excerptid owt of a Rolle for Inheritance of Landis
in partition of Richard Beauchampe, Erle of Warwick,
his 3. Doughters and Heyres.*

Richarde Beauchampe, Erle of Watwike, had 2. Wives.
The first was Elizabeth, Doughter and Heire to Thomas
Lord Barkeley, and Margarete his Wife.

Margarete was Doughter and Heire to Waren Lorde Lisle.
Erle Richard of Warwike had by Elizabeth only iii. Dought-
ters, Margarete, Eleonar, and Elizabeth.

Margaret was married to the Erle of Shreusbyri after the
Deathe of his first Wife.

The Erle had Issue by her one Sunne, and one Doughter.

The which Sunne hath also a Sunne, and a Doughter.

The Sun of this young Lorde Lisle had no Issue.

His Sister was married to Syr Eduarde Gray, yonger Bro-
ther to the Lorde Gray of Groby, and hath Issue yet lyving.

Elenor, 2. Doughter to Richarde Erle of Werewike, was
married to the Lord Rose, attainctid in Edward the 4. Dayes.

They begot a Sunne caullid Edmund, after Lord Rose,
and ii. Doughtters.

Eadmund was taken for an Idiote.

The elder Doughter of the ii. that were Sisters to Edmund,
was married to one Maners.

The yonger was married to Syr Thomas Gray, younger
Brother to Sir Raufe Gray. This Doughter had no Issue.

The Doughtter married to Maners hath a Sunne and 2.
Doughtters.

The Sunne is married, and hath Issue.

The 2. Doughters married one to William Feirfex, a nother
to Thomas Fairfex, Childern to Sir Guy Fairfex, chief Ju-
stice of the King Banke.

Elizabeth, the 3. Doughter of Richard Erle of Warwike,
was married to Syr George Neville Lord Latimer, which
had Issue a Sunne and a Doughter.

The Sunne, namid Syr Henry Neville, married one of the
Doughters of the Lorde Berners, which had Issue Sir Ri-
charde Neville Knight Lorde Latimer, and Thomas Ne-
ville.

The said Doughter to George Lorde Latimer dyed with-
owt Issue.

Pag. 912. The said Sir Richard Neville Lorde Latimer hath Issue
John, William, Thomas, Humfre, Marmaduke, George, Chri-
stopher, Margaret married to the a Broke Sunne and Heire,
Dorothe, Elizabeth, Catarine, Elizabeth, Susan, Johan.

a Sic.

Genealogia

Genealogia Berchelegorum.

Thomas Lorde Berkeley, Father to Elifabeth the Lady Beauchampe, was Sun and Heire to Thomas Lord Berkeley, Sunne to Maurice, Sun to Thomas, Sunne to Maurice, which Maurice weddid Isabelle, Doughter to Edmonde, Sunne to Richarde King of Hierusalem. And by the said Isabelle gat iii. Sunnes, Maurice the eldest Sunne, Thomas and Roberte younger Sunnes. Maurice the eldest Sunne was Sunne to Thomas; which Thomas was Sunne and Heire to Robert Fitzhardinge; which Robert was Sunne and Heire to the yonger Brother of the King of Denmarke; which Robert in the tyme of King William Conqueror inhabited hym self in Brightestow, and ther foundid the Priorie of S. Augustine.

And for as much as Sir Roger Barkeley, the which was

Dordis

Lorde of Dursley, had but a Doughter caullid Eve, and was married to the Bloode of the Fitzhardinges. And at this tyme I am not certeine wither Eve was married to the saide Roberte Fitzharding, or to Thomas his Sunne.

But by cause that Eve was Doughter and Heire to Roger Barkeley, which was booth Lorde of Dordefley and Barkeley. But by cause of thenheritaunce by his Wife Eve, the Name of Fitzhardinges was turned yn to the Name of Barkeley, and so did continue til the Name cam linially to Thomas Lorde Barkeley, which married Margaret, the Doughter and Heire to Waren Lorde Lisle, and was Father to Elifabeth, married to Richard Beauchampe Erle of Werwike.

Richarde Erle of Warwick married againe after the Death of Elifabeth his first Wife, by whom he had a Sunne and a Doughter.

Henry Sunne to Richard Duke of Warwike.

Anne Sister to Henry.

Anne married to Richard Neville, Heire to Richard Erle of Salisbyri.

Henry, Duke of Warwik, had a Doughtter and Heir, caullid Cecile, and over lived her Father, and had no Issue.

Then Anne, Sister to Duke Henry, made Claime to the hole Warwikes Land, entending to defete the iii. Doughters of Richard Erle of Warwikes first Wife, because that Anne was sole Heir by Blood to Cecile: and 3. Sisters, Doughters

pag. 913.

to Erle Richard, but of the halfe Bloode.

a Hic asteriscus à manu Lelandi. b Sequentia hoc plane modo concipiuntur.

The Lorde Beauchamp an the Lord S. Amande where Heires Males to Erle Beauchampe, as it appered by the Kinges Recordes and Fines.

How be it Duke Henrie dying seafid disapointid the Heires Male, and praeferriid Cecile.

Cecile died with yn age, and so could be no Discesor.

The Lorde Beachamp and the Lord S. Amande deceasing with owr Heir Male, causeth the iii. Sisters, Doughters to Erle Richarde, to clayme the Warwikes Landes, as Heires but to Richard and Anne. And in this maner the saide 3. Sisters to Sir Richard Beauchampe and the said Anne to be sole Heires. And the Possession of Cecile to make no mater. Considering that ther was no Fee simple in Possession in Duke Henry Beauchamp, Cecile was v. Yeres with yn age, and occupied but in the Kinges Right.

The Childern of Richard Knight Lorde Latimer.

John borne anno D. 1493. Margarete, Dorothe, William, Catarine, Elisabet, Susan, Thomas, John, Hunfrei, Marmaduke and Marmaduk, George, Christopher and Christopher.

Finis Partis secundæ Tomi primi Lelandi Coll.

re
he
es

ng
le
ut
to
es.
er-
ry
ed

m,
12-
r.

The E. of Stafford slain. 312, 313.
J. Henelm H. at Glent. 314, 315.
Episcopi Merica 318, 319. P
Henry Gower. 323.
Hill kettle; 326
Hen. 1. at Wtampton 358.
Radulph. Paganel Vicecomes Florae. 386
Regnum Merciorum 409, 516 &c
Reginald Coquus sepult. apud Crokerdene 423.
Gilbert Basset 427.
Warin. Basset ob. 427
Adam de Stratton 443.
Tutbury Castle destroyed 457
Philip Basset } 457
Roger de Somery }
Ralph Basset H. 459.
Buston Bridge
1st Rog. Dainmore d. at Tutbury } 463
1st Wm Tuchet 464 hanged 465.
Hugh d Audley 465.
Of Bp. Langton 473.
1st Ralph Stafford 477.
Hugh Audley made E. of Glouce. 478
1st John Holland k. of. P. Stafford's son 481
E. of Stafford H. 485.
E. of Staff. made D. of Bucks. 492.
1st Humf. Shafford } H. by Jack Straw 495
Will. D. 119
D. Audley H. at Blore Heath. 496.
W^m D. Staff. made E. of Devon. 499. 501.
1st Humf. Audley 506.
Hungrevale y m. from Duddley 507.
E. of Staff. beheaded in Angiloune 560.
Galfred. Ridell ob. 601.

